

CONCISE DICTIONARY  
PERSIAN LANGUAGE  
(PERSIAN-ENGLISH)

E. H. PALMER

دیکشنری  
زبان فارسی  
فارسی-انگلیسی



A CONCISE DICTIONARY  
OF THE  
**PERSIAN LANGUAGE**  
PERSIAN - ENGLISH



A CONCISE DICTIONARY  
OF THE  
PERSIAN LANGUAGE  
PERSIAN - ENGLISH

E. H. PALMER



ASIAN EDUCATIONAL SERVICES  
NEW DELHI ★ CHENNAI ★ 2004

# ASIAN EDUCATIONAL SERVICES

\* 31, HAUZ KHAS VILLAGE, NEW DELHI - 110016  
Tel : 2656-0187, 2656-8594 Fax : 011-2649-4946, 2685-5499  
e-mail : asian\_jj@vsnl.com / aes\_publications@yahoo.co.in

\* 5, SRIPURAM FIRST STREET, CHENNAI - 600 014  
Tel : 2811-5040 Fax : 044-2811-1291  
e-mail : asianeds@md3.vsnl.net.in

[www.asianeds.com](http://www.asianeds.com)



First Published : London, 1876  
AES First Reprint : New Delhi, 1991  
AES Third Reprint : New Delhi, 2004  
ISBN : 81-206-0671-X

Published by J. Jetley  
for ASIAN EDUCATIONAL SERVICES  
31, Hauz Khas Village, New Delhi - 110 016.  
Processed by AES Publications Pvt. Ltd., New Delhi-110016  
Printed at Subham Offset Press, DELHI - 110 032

---

A

CONCISE DICTIONARY

OF THE

PERSIAN LANGUAGE.

BY

E. H. PALMER, M.A.,

OF THE MIDDLE TEMPLE, BARRISTER-AT-LAW,

LORD ALMONER'S READER AND PROFESSOR OF ARABIC,

AND FELLOW OF ST JOHN'S COLLEGE IN THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE

*THIRD EDITION.*

LONDON

KEGAN PAUL, TRENCH, TRÜBNER & CO., LTD.

PATERNOSTER HOUSE, CHARING CROSS ROAD.

1891.





## PREFACE.

---

THIS Dictionary is chiefly intended for the use of travellers and others in Persia, and will be found to contain all the words in use in colloquial Persian. With a view to making it available for beginners in the language, and especially for Candidates for the Indian Civil Service, all the words in the Gulistán and most of those occurring in other prescribed text-books have also been included. The principal works of which I have made use in the compilation are Johnson's Persian Dictionary, Nicolas' Dialogues Persans-Français, and the small Persian-French Vocabulary of Bergè.

E. H. PALMER.

ST JOHN'S COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE.

*June 30, 1876.*



## PRONUNCIATION.

THE vowels are to be pronounced as in Italian, except *á*, which is sounded broad as in the word *awe*.

ح *Há*, a strong pectoral aspirate.

خ *Khá*, a guttural, something like the Scotch *ch* in *loch*.

ج *Zhé*, like the French *j* in *jour*.

ط *Tá*, a hard palatal *t*.

ع *'ain*, is a guttural vowel.

غ *Ghain*, is a guttural sound something between *gh* and *r*.

ق *Káf*, like *ck* in *stuck* pronounced very gutturally.

ج *Gáf*, like the English *g*, but always hard before all vowels, as *گی* *gí*, *ghee* not *jee*. The Persians frequently pronounce it with a slight *y* sound, like the Cockney mode of pronouncing the *g* in *garden*, "*gyarden*." When it occurs between two vowels it is often sounded like *y*, as *اکر*, pronounced *éyer*.

ه *Há*, at the end of words is frequently silent. Otherwise it is sounded like the English *h* in *hat*.

ذ *ض* *ظ*, although differing widely in Arabic are all pronounced in Persian like the English *z* in *zone*.

Similarly *ص* *س* *ث* are all pronounced *s*.

The other consonants are pronounced as in English.

The capital letters before each word refer to the language to which it belongs, A. Arabic, P. Persian, H. Hindustani, G. Greek, T. Turkish.



# A CONCISE DICTIONARY.

## PERSIAN AND ENGLISH.

ا *abif*. The first letter of the Arabic and Persian Alphabet.

A. ا *a*. Oh! also a particle of interrogation.

ا *á*. Come thou.

P. آب *áb*. Water, moisture, humour, splendour, elegance, grace. The lustre of precious stones, polished steel, &c.

A. اب *ab*. A father, pl. آباء *ábá*.

A. اباً عن جد *aban 'an jadd*. From father to son, from generation to generation.

A. اباً *ibá*. Denial از کردن *ibá kerdan az*, to refuse to....

A. اباحت *ibáhat*. Publishing, divulging a secret; permitting, giving liberty.

P. آباد *ábád*. A city; populous, cultivated.

P. آبادان *ábádán*. Flourishing, populous, cultivated, inhabited.

A. اباق *ibák*. Running away (as a slave), absconding, withdrawing.

P. ابان *'Abán*. The 10th day of the Persian month, and also the 8th month of the Persian year.

A. ابانت *ibánat*. Publishing, disclosing, declaring.

A. ابا و اجداد *ábá wa ajdád*. Ancestors.

A. اباهر *abáhir*. The feathers and quills of a bird, pl. of ابهر *abhar*.

A. ابای *ábái*. Ancestral, paternal.

A. ابت *abt*. Being warm, sultry; swelled with drinking.

P. آتابه *ábtába*. An ewer, water-pot.

A. ابتار *ibtár*. Docking the tail, curtailing.

A. ابتداء *ibtidá*. Beginning commencement.

A. ابتداء *ibtidá'*. Invention, innovation.

A. ابتذال *ibtizál*. Carelessness, vileness, meanness.

A. ابتر *abtar*. Docked, ruined, confused; mutilated.

A. ابتسام *ibtisám*. A smile, smiling.

A. ابتلاء *ibtílá*. Temptation, trial.

A. ابتلاع *ibtílá'*. Devouring, swallowing.

A. ابتناء *ibtiná*. Building, constructing.

A. ابتهاج *ibtiháj*. Gladness, cheeriness, cheerfulness.

A. ابتياع *ibtiyá'*. Buying.

A. ابتهال *ibtihál*. Supplication.

A. اجداد *abjad*. The Arabic alphabet arranged in numerical order.

A. ابجر *abhur*. Seas. pl. of بحر *bahr*.

P. A. آب حیات *ábi haiyát*. The water of immortality, nectar.

A. ابخر *abkhar*. Vapours, perfumes.

A. ابخل *abkhal*. More or most avaricious.

P. ابخورد *ábkh'urd*. Livelihood.

P. ابخوره *ábkh'ura*. A cup for drinking water.

P. ابخوری *abkh'urí*. Halter, a watering place.

A. ابد *abad*. An age; eternity without end.

A. ابداء *ibdá*. Beginning, creating.

P. ابدار *ábdár*. Succulent, juicy, lustrous. A servant who attends to the provisions on a journey.

A. ابداع *ibdá'*. Producing something new, inventing; also halting, limping (as cattle from fatigue).

A. ابدال *abdál*. Mysterious beings who preside over the spheres. Hermits, saints, pious men.

A. ابدال *ibdlál*. Change, exchange.

P. ابدان *ábdán*. A vessel for holding water.

P. ابست *ábdast*. Ablution before prayer.

A. ابدى *abadí*. Eternal, without end.

P. ابده *áb-dída*. Tears, tearful.

P. ابر *abr*. A cloud.

A. ابر *abr*. A puncture; sting of a scorpion.

A. ابراء *ibrá*. Setting free, acquitting.

A. ابراح *ibráh*. Self-complacency, pride; honouring, surprising.

A. ابرار *ibrár*. Justification, acquittal.

A. ابرار *abrár*. Just, pious men. Pl. of بر *barr*.

A. ابراز *ibráz*. Manifestation, publication, divulging.

A. ابراص *ibrás*. Afflicting with leprosy.

A. ابرام *ibrám*. Importunity.

P. ابراه *ábráh*. A conduit, canal, watercourse.

A. ابراهيم *Ibráhím*. Abraham, also called خليل الله *Khalílu 'Uláh*, the friend of God.

A. ابرج *abraj*. Having fine eyes.

A. ابرج *abruj*. Signs of the Zodiac.

A. ابرش *abrash*. A dapple-grey or piebald horse.

A. ابرص *abraş*. Leprous; a species of lizard.

A. ابرق *abraq*. Talc, piebald; name of a bird.

A. ابرقوه *abar kúh*. A town in the Persian Irak, commonly supposed to be the ancient *Persepolis*. It is also called

P. ابركوه *abar-koh*.

P. ابرنجن *abranjín*. A bracelet.

P. ابرو *abrú*. The eyebrow.

P. ابرو *ábrú*. Honour, renown, reputation, glory.

P. ابره *abra*. The outer side of a garment.

P. ابرى *abrí*. Cloudy.

P. ابريشم *abrísham* } Silk.

P. ابريشم *ábrísham* }

A. ابرق *ibrík*. An ewer.

P. ابرز *'Abzar*. A mountain near *Hamádlán* in Persia, about 150 leagues west-ward of *Isfahán*.

P. آب زر *áb i zar*. White wine.

P. آبزن *áb-zan*. A medicated bath.

P. ابسال *ábsál*. A vineyard, a garden.

P. ابست *ábist*. Pregnant; a foetus, a new-born child.

P. ابستن *ábistan*. To conceive, to be pregnant; *adjective* pregnant.

P. ابسته *ábista*. Pregnant, having conceived.

P. ابشار *ábshár*. A waterfall, cascade, cataract.

P. ابشار *ibshár*. Rejoicing at, or announcing, good news.

P. ابشخور *ábish-kh'ur*. A cistern, a reservoir of water; fortune, destiny.

P. ابشم *ábsham*. A silk-worm cocoon.

A. ابط *ibt*. The armpit.

A. ابطاء *ibtá*. Delay, protracting.

A. ابطال *ibtál*. Abolition, rendering void or useless.

A. ابعاد *ib'ád*. Removing to a distance.

A. ابعد *ab'ad*. Very distant.

A. آبق *ábik̄*. Absconding (a slave).

A. ابقاء *ibká*. Establishment, perpetuating.

P. آبكار *áb-kár*. A wine-merchant or distiller.

P. آبكارى *áb-kárí*. A distillery; a duty levied on distilleries.

P. آبکش *áb-kesh*. Water-carrier.

P. آبگینه *ábgina*. A mirror, a decanter.

A. ابل *ibl*. The camel.

A. ابلا *ablá*. Fatigued, emaciated (camel).

A. ابلاء *iblá*. Trial, proof.

A. ابلاغ *iblagh*. Conveying, delivering.

A. ابلاق *ablaq*. Piebald, black and white.

A. ابلاه *ablah*. A fool, block-head.

P. ابله *abila*. A blister, pimple; the small pox. ابله كویدن *abila kobídan*, to vaccinate.

A. P. ابلیه *ablahí*. Silliness, folly.

A. ابلیس *Iblís*. The devil.

A. ابن *ibn*. A son.

A. ابناء *abná*. Sons.

A. ابن السبیل *ibn us sabíl*. Son of the road (a traveller).

A. ابوس *abnús*. Ebony.

A. ابو *abu*. Father; (in composition) endowed with.

A. ابوان *abawáni*. Both parents. ابواه *abawáhu*, both his parents.

A. ابواب *abwáb*. Doors; chapters; (pl. of باب *bab*).

P. اب و دانه *áb u dána*. Livelihood.

P. A. اب و هوا *áb u hawá*. Climate.

A. ابو بكر *Abu Bekr*. The father-in-law, and first successor of Mohammed.

A. ابهام *ibham*. The thumb.

P. ابی *ábí*. Watery, moist.

A. ابیات *abyát*. Verses, distichs, pl. of بیت *bait*.

A. ابيض *abyaz*. White.

T. اتابك *Atábek*. A preceptor; the dynasty of the Turkoman Kings of *Shíráz*.

T. اتالیق *Atálík*. Guardian, tutor.

A. اتباع *atbá*. Followers, clients; اتباع سفارت *atbá i safárat*, attachés to the legation.

A. اتحاد *ittihád*. Union, concord.

A. ایتجاز *ittikház*. Seizing, adopting.

A. ایتحاف *ittiháf*. Making a present of.

P. آتش *átish*. Fire; آتش زدن *átish zadan*, to set fire to;

آتش کردن *átish kerdan*, to make

a fire; آتش روشن کردن *átish rau-shan kerdan*, to light a fire.



- P. *آتشی átishí.* Fiery, hot.
- P. *آتشك átishak.* The venereal disease.
- A. *اتصاف ittiṣáf.* Description, qualification; being endowed with anything.
- A. *اتصال ittiṣál.* Contiguity, conjunction.
- A. *اتفاق ittifák.* Union, agreement, chance, accident; *با اتفاق ba ittifák,* with the consent of, together with.
- A. *اتفاقاً ittifákan.* Accidentally, by chance.
- A. *اتفاقى ittifákí.* Casual, fortuitous, accidental.
- A. *اتقاء ittiká.* Dreading, shunning.
- A. *اتقاء atkiyá.* Pious men.
- A. *اتكاء ittiká.* Reliance.
- A. *اتكالم ittikál.* Faith, confidence.
- A. *اتلاف illáf.* Waste, loss.
- A. *اتم atamm.* Very perfect.
- A. *اتمام itmám.* Completion, end.
- A. *اتون atún.* An oven, furnace.
- A. *اتهام ithám.* Suspicion, false accusation.
- A. *اثاث البيت asás ul bait.* Household furniture.
- A. *اثار asár.* Signs, marks, traces.
- A. *اثارت isárat.* Handing down by tradition.

- A. *اثام ásám.* Sins.
- A. *اثبات isbát.* Confirmation, proof.
- A. *اثر asar.* Impression, mark.
- A. *اثقال askál.* Burdens, loads.
- A. *اثم ism.* Sin.
- A. *اثمار asmár.* Fruits.
- A. *اثنا asná.* Middle, midst.
- A. *اثنان isnáni.* Two.
- A. *اجابت ijábat.* Answering, consenting; *اجابت كردن*, to respond.
- A. *اجاره ijárah.* Price, hire, rent, profit; a farm.
- A. P. *اجاره دار ijárah-dár.* A farmer.
- A. *اجازت ijázat.* Leave, permission.
- A. *اجبار ijbár.* Force, constraint.
- A. *اجباء ijtibá.* Choice, selection.
- A. *اجتاء ijtiná.* Gathering.
- A. *اجتناب ijtináb.* Shunning, abandoning.
- A. *اجتهاد ijtihád.* Care, diligence, effort.
- A. *اجحاف ijháf.* Annoyance, molestation.
- A. *اجداد ajdád.* Ancestors.
- A. *اجر ajr.* A reward; hire.
- A. *اجراء ijrá.* Giving effect or currency to anything; to put in force, execute.
- A. *اجرام ajrám.* Bodies.
- A. P. *اجرای كار ijrá e kár.* Executing a business.

A. اجرت *ujrat*. Reward, wages.

A. اجزاء *ajzā*. Parts, portions (pl. of جزء *juz'*).

A. اجسام *ajsām*. Solid bodies.

A. اجفان *ajfān*. Eyelids.

A. اجل *ajal*. An appointed time, the hour of death, doom.

A. اجل *ājil*. Procrastinating; of, or belonging to, a future state.

A. اجل *ajall*. More or most glorious.

A. اجلاف *ajlāf*. Pl. of جلف *jilf*, tyrants, ignoble.

A. اجلال *ijlāl*. Magnificence.

A. اجماع *ijmā'*. Congregation, collection.

A. اجمال *ijmāl*. Abridgement, abbreviation.

A. اجمالاً *ijmālan*. Briefly.

A. اجمعين *ajma'in*. All, the whole, universal.

A. اجناس *ajnās*. Kinds, sorts, species; goods, things.

A. اجنبى *ajnabī*. Foreign.

A. اجنحه *ajnihah*. Wings, fins.

A. اجوبه *ajwiba*. Answers, replies (pl. of جواب *jawāb*).

A. اجوف *ajwaf*. Concave, hollow.

A. اجير *ajir*. A mercenary, hired-labourer.

A. اچار *āchār*. Pickles, preserves.

A. احاد *āhād*. Units (pl. of احد *aḥad*).

A. احاديث *aḥādīs*. The traditional sayings of Mohammed; reports.

A. احاطه *iḥāṭa*. Surrounding, comprehending; a fence.

A. احباب *aḥbāb*. Friends, relations, &c.

A. احتباس *iḥtibās*. Restraining, arresting; self-restraint.

A. احتذار *iḥtizār*. Being cautious of.

A. احتراز *iḥtirāz*. Avoiding, shunning.

A. احتراس *iḥtirās*. Guarding, watching.

A. احتراق *iḥtirāk*. Conflagration.

A. احترام *iḥtirām*. Veneration, respect.

A. احتساب *iḥtisāb*. Esteeming, reckoning.

A. احتشام *iḥtishām*. Pomp, splendour, retinue; shame, bashfulness.

A. احتمال *iḥtimāl*. Endurance, probability.

A. احتياج *iḥtiyāj*. Want, indigence, necessity.

A. احد *aḥad*. One, an unit.

A. احتياط *iḥtiyāt*. Care, circumspection.

A. احداث *iḥdās*. Invention.

A. احذب *aḥḍab*. Hump-backed.

A. احدية *aḥadīyat*. Unity, singularity.

A. احتذار *iḥzār*. Care, caution.

A. احرأق *ihrák.* Burning, setting on fire.

A. احرأم *ihrám.* Putting on a pilgrim's habit; making unlawful.

A. اأزان *iḥzán.* Grieving.

A. اأسان *iḥsán.* Kindness, favour, beneficence.

A. اأسانمند *iḥsánmand.* Grateful.

A. اأسان *aḥsan.* More or most beautiful.

A. اأسانت *aḥsanta.* Well done! bravo! (2nd per. sing. masc. of the Arabic verb اأسان).

A. اأسان *iḥsán.* Continence.

A. اأضار *iḥzár.* Producing, presenting; summoning.

A. اأأر *aḥkar.* Most mean or contemptible.

A. اأكام *aḥkám.* Orders, commands.

A. اأمال *aḥmál.* Burdens, loads.

A. اأمد *aḥmad.* More or most laudable.

A. اأمر *aḥmar.* Red.

A. اأمق *aḥmaḳ.* Stupid.

A. اأمقى *aḥmaḳí.* Stupidity.

A. اأوال *aḥwál.* Conditions, circumstances. اأوال شما چه طور است *aḥwál i shumá chi túr ast.* How are you?

A. اأوال *aḥwál.* Squinting.

A. اأا *iḥyá.* Reviving, animating.

A. اأا *aḥyánan.* Sometimes.

P. اأ *akh.* Bravo!

A. اأ *akh.* A brother

A. اأار *akhbár.* News.

A. اأ *ukht.* A sister.

A. اأتام *ikhtitám.* End, conclusion.

P. اأتر *akhtar.* A star, constellation.

A. اأراع *ikhtirá.* Invention, artifice.

A. اأراق *ikhtirák.* Tearing, rending.

A. اأصار *ikhtišár.* Contraction, abridgment.

A. اأصاص *ikhtišás.* Peculiarity, speciality.

A. اأفاء *ikhtifá.* Concealment.

A. األاط *ikhtilát.* Intercourse, association, confusion.

A. األاف *ikhtiláf.* Difference, contradiction.

A. األال *ikhtilál.* Trouble, revolution.

P. اأن *ákhtan.* To draw (a sword); to hang.

P. اأنه *ákhta.* Drawn; trained; a gelding.

A. اأيار *ikhtiyár.* Choice, option.

A. اأذ *akhz.* Seizing, taking.

A. اأر *ákhár.* The end, last, final; at last.

A. اأر *ákhir.* Another, second, latter.

A. اأراج *ikhráj.* Expulsion, drawing forth.

A. اأراجات *ikhráját.* Tribute, revenue, expenses.

A. آخر الامر *ákhār ul amr.* At length, finally.

A. آخرت *ákhírat.* The future state.

A. P. آخر بين *ákhār-bín.* Provident, prudent.

A. اخرس *akhras.* Dumb.

P. اخشيجان *akhshíján.* The four elements.

A. اخص *akhasş.* More or most special.

A. اخضر *akhzar.* Green.

A. اخفاء *ikhfá.* Concealment.

P. اخگر *akhgar.* Embers.

A. اخلاص *ikhlás.* Candour, sincerity.

A. P. اخلاصند *ikhlásmand.* Sincere.

A. اخلاط *akhlát.* Humours.

A. اخلاق *akhlák.* Peoples, nature, ethics, morals.

A. اخوان *ikhwán.* Brothers.

A. اخوت *ukhúwat.* Brotherhood.

P. اخور *ákh'ur.* A stable, filth.

P. اخون *ákhún* } A tutor.

P. اخوند *ákh'und* }

A. اخوى *akhawí.* Brotherly; my brother.

A. اچار *akhyár.* Excellent men.

اخير *akhír.* Last, posterior.

P. ادا *adá.* Pronunciation, voice. خوش ادا *kh'ush-adá,* melodious.

A. اداء *adá.* Payment, performance.

A. اداب *ádáb.* Etiquette.

A. اداره *idára.* Administration.

A. ادات *adát.* An instrument.

A. ادام *adáma.* May he perpetuate. ادام الله ايامه *adáma 'lláhu aiyámahu,* may God prolong his days.

A. ادامت *idámat.* Perpetuating.

A. ادب *adab.* Politeness, etiquette, polite literature.

A. ادبار *idbár.* Calamity, adversity, defeat.

A. ادخال *idkhál.* Introducing, inserting.

A. ادار *idrár.* Salary, pension.

A. ادراك *idrák.* Perception.

A. ادریس *Idrís.* Enoch.

A. ادعاء *iddi'á.* Pretending to, arrogating.

A. ادق *adakk.* More or most subtle.

A. آدم *ádam.* آدمخور *ádam khur,* cannibal.

A. ادحم *adham.* A dark-coloured (horse).

A. آدمی *ádmí.* Human, a man. آدمی بچه *ádmí-bacha,* child of man. آدمی زاده *ádmí-záda,* human.

- A. آدمیت *ádamíyet*. Humanity.
- A. ادنی *adna*. Mean, low; base, least.
- A. ادوات *adawát*. Instruments.
- A. ادویه *adwiyah*. Medicines, drugs.
- A. ادهان *adhán*. Oils, unguents.
- A. ادیان *adyán*. Religions. Pl. of دین *dín*.
- A. ادیب *adíb*. A tutor; polite.
- A. ادیم *adím*. Morocco leather. آدم السماء *adím us samá*, the expanse of heaven.
- P. ادینه *ádína*. Friday.
- A. اذان *azan*. The call to prayers.
- A. ازی *azá*. Vexation, trouble.
- A. ازر *'Azar*. Fire, the fire-demon; name of the father of Abraham.
- A. اذعان *iz'án*. Obedience.
- A. اذل *azall*. More or most base.
- A. اذن *izn*. Permission.
- A. اذن *uzn*. An ear.
- A. اذیت *azíyet*. Distress, injury.
- P. ار *ár*. Bring thou.
- P. ار *ar*. If; for اكر.
- P. ارا *ará*. (In composition), ornamenting.

- P. اراه *arába*. A cart, carriage.
- A. اراجف *arájíf*. Rumours, false reports.
- A. ارادت *irádat*. Inclination.
- P. اراستگی *árástagí*. Decoration, order.
- P. اراستن *árástan*. To adorn, to put in order.
- P. اراسته *árásta*. Adorned, arrayed.
- A. اراضی *arází*. Lands.
- P. آرام *árám*. Répose.
- P. آرامگاه *árám-gáh*. Resting-place.
- P. آرامش *árámish*. Ease, tranquillity.
- A. ارامل *arámil*. Widows (pl. of ارمال *armal*), poor persons.
- P. آرامیدن *árámídan*. To rest, to repose; to appease.
- P. ارای *arái*. Adorn thou.
- P. ارایدن *aráídan*. To ornament.
- P. ارایش *aráyish*. Ornament.
- A. ارباب *arbab*. Possessors, masters, lords.
- A. ارتباط *irtibát*. Connexion, friendship.
- A. ارتحال *irtihál*. Starting on a journey; decease.

A. ارتداد *irtidád*. Apostasy ; refusing.

A. ارتشاء *irtishá*. Bribery.

A. ارتفاع *irtifá*. Elevation, altitude.

A. ارتقاء *irtiká*. Ascending, promotion.

A. ارتكاب *irtikáb*. Perpetration ; commission (of sins).

A. ارتجاج *irtiyáh*. Contentment, gaiety.

A. ارث *irs*. Inheritance.

P. اردشاهی *ardasháhi*. Artichoke.

P. ارچ *arj*. Price, value.

P. ارجمند *arjmand*. Excellent, noble, precious.

A. ارحم *arham*. More or most merciful.

A. ارخی *arkhá*. More or most flabby, flaccid.

P. آرد *árd*. Meal, flour.

P. اردی بهشت *urdí-bihisht*. The second Persian month (April).

A. ارذل *arzal*. Mean, vile.

P. اردشیر بابکان *Ardashir Bábakán*. Name of the 1st King of the Sassanian dynasty, a contemporary of Commodus.

P. ارز *arz*. Price, value.

A. ارزاق *arzák*. Provisions.

P. ارزان *arzán*. Cheap.

P. ارزانی *arzání*. Cheapness.

P. ارزانی داشتن *arzání dáshten*. To confer, grant.

P. ارزش *arزش*. Valuation.

P. ارزن *arzan*. Millet.

P. آرزو *ársú*. Desire, wish.

P. آرزومند *ársúmand*. Desirous, fond, eager.

P. ارزیدن *arzádan*. To be worth.

P. ارزین *arzín*. Tin.

P. ارژنگ *arzhang*. The portfolio of the Persian painter and heresiarch Manes.

P. ارژنگی *arzhangi*. Adjective from the above.

A. ارسال *irsál*. Remittance, despatch.

A. ارسطو *Aristú*. Aristotle.

P. T. ارسلان *arslán*. A lion.

A. ارشاد *irshád*. Direction, command.

A. ارض *arz*. The earth, land.

A. ارضه *arazah*. The white ant, weevil.

A. ارضی *arzi*. Terrestrial, earthly.

P. ارغوان *arghawán*. Purple.

A. ارغام *arkám*. Writings.

A. ارکان *arkán*. Pillars.

A. ارکان دولت *arkán i daulat*. Ministers of state.

A. ارم *Iram*. A fabulous earthly Paradise, said to have been constructed in Arabia Felix by Sheddád ibn 'Ad.

P. آرم *áram*. That I may bring.

P. ارمان *armán*. Desire, remorse.

P. ارمغان *armaghán*. A present, offering.

P. A. ارمن *arman*. Armenia.

P. آرامیدن *aramídan*. To rest, repose.

A. ارنب *arneb*. A hare.

P. ارنج *aranj*. The elbow.

P. آورنده *árandá*. One who brings, a carrier.

P. ارنه *ar-na*. If not; otherwise.

A. ارواح *arwáh*. Spirits, souls.

P. اره *arrah*. A saw.

P. آری *áre*. Yes, so. *ári*, thou mayest bring.

A. ارباح *aryáh*. Winds.

P. اریز *aríz*. Frost, hoar-frost.

A. اریکه *aríkah*. A throne.

P. از *áz*. Desire, avidity.

P. از *az*. From, of, by, for, &c.

P. آزاد *ázád* } Free, libera-  
ازادماهی

P. آزاده *ázáda* } *ázád-máhi*, a  
carp (fish).

P. آزادی *ázádí*. Freedom, liberty.

P. آزار *ázár*. Trouble; injury; sickness. In comp. tormenting. مردم آزار *mardum-ázár*, tormenting mankind.

A. آزار *ízár*. Trowsers, drawers.

A. P. آزاربند *ízár-band*. The string of the drawers.

P. آزاردن *ázárdan*. To trouble; to hurt; to molest.

P. آزاری *ázárí*. A sick person.

A. ازاله *ízálat*. Removing, causing to cease.

P. از پای *az pái*. Down.

P. از پای پست *az pái past*. Decayed, undermined.

P. از بر *az bar*. By heart, by rote.

P. از بس *az bas*. Much, many. از بسکه *az baski*. Inasmuch as.

P. آزدن *ázadan*. To prick with a needle, to sew.

A. ازدواج *izdiwáj*. Marriage.

P. آزدها *azhdahá*. A dragon.

A. ازدحام *izdihám*. A crowd, throng.

A. ازدیاد *izdiyád*. Augmentation, increase.

P. آزردهگی *ázardagí*. Uneasiness, displeasure.

P. آزدن *ázardan*. To injure; to displease.

P. آزرده *ázarda*. Afflicted; displeased.

A. آزره *azrak*. Blue, cerulean. *azrak-pairáhan*, wearing a blue vest.

P. آزرم *ázarm*. Modesty, justice. آزرم جو *ázarm jo* tolerant.

P. آزرو *ázrú*. On the ground, or score.

A. آزکبا *azkiyá*. Ingenuous, virtuous people.

P. آزکل *azkal*. a medlar.

A. ازل *azal*. Eternity without beginning.

A. ازلی *azalí*. Existing from all eternity.

P. از ما *ázmá*. Try thou; (in composition) examining.

A. ازمان *azmán*. Times.

P. از ما پش *ázmáyish*. Experience, trial.

P. از مند *ázmand*. Greedy.

A. از منه *azminah*. Times, ages.

P. از مودن *ázmúdan*. To try, prove, experience.

P. از او *azú* } Of, from, or

P. از وی *azvai* } than him.

A. ازواج *azwáj*. Pairs, spouses.

A. ازهار *az-hár*. Flowers.

P. از بن *azín*. From this.

P. از بن پیش *azín pesh*. Before this.

P. از پنجا *azínjá*. Hence, inasmuch.

A. اس *ás*. The myrtle.

P. اسا *ásá*. Like, resembling (in composition).

A. اسابع *asábí*. Weeks.

A. اساتیر *asátír*. Weights of 6½ drams.

A. P. اساتین *asátín*. Pillars.

A. اساس *asás*. Foundations.

A. اسافل *asáfil*. Inferiors.

A. اسالیب *asalíb*. Modes, methods, pl. of اسلوب *usláb*.

A. اسامی *asámí*. Names; pl. of اسما *asmá*.

P. آسان *ásán*. Easy.

P. آسانی *ásání*. Facility, ease.

P. آسایش *ásáyish*. Rest, repose.

P. آسائیدن *ásá'idan*. To rest.

P. اسپ *asp*. A horse.

یک راس اسپ *yek rás asp*, one horse.

A. اسباب *asbáb*. Causes; baggage.

A. اسبق *asbak*. Previous, surpassing.

P. استاد *ustád*. A teacher, professor.

P. استادن *istádan*. To stand.

A. استاذ *ustáz*. A teacher.

P. آستان *ástán*. Threshold.

A. استبراء *istibrá*. Cleansing.

A. استتار *istitár*. Concealing, covering.

A. استثناء *istisná*. Exception.

A. استحسان *istihsán*. Approving; considering as a favour.

A. استحقاق *istikhák*. Meriting; demanding one's rights.

A. استحکام *istikhám*. Firmness.

A. استخراج *istikhráj*. Extracting, deducing.

A. استخوان *ustukhwán*. A bone; kernel; a skeleton.

A. استدامت *istidámat*. Permanency.

A. استدعاء *istid'á*. Supplication.

A. استدلال *istidlál*. Demonstration, proof.



P. *استر ástar*. The lining of a garment.

P. *استر astar*. A mule.

A. *استراحت istiráhat*. Tranquillity.

A. *استرخاص istirkhás*. Leaving, asking leave.

A. *استرداد istirdád*. Repelling, restitution.

P. *استردن usturdan*. To shave.

A. *استرضا istirza*. Acquiescence.

P. *استره ustura*. A razor.

A. *استسقاء istiská'*. The dropsy.

A. *استشام istishám*. Smelling.

A. *استصواب istiswáb*. Approbation.

A. *استطاعت istitá'at*. Obedience, power.

A. *استظهار istižhár*. Demanding aid or support.

A. *استعاره isti'árah*. Borrowing; a metaphor.

A. *استعجاب isti'jáb*. Astonishment.

A. *استعانت isti'ánat*. Asking aid.

A. *استعجال isti'jál*. Hastening, accelerating.

A. *استعداد isti'dád*. Skill, ability.

A. *استغناء isti'fá'*. Asking forgiveness; resignation (of an office, &c.).

A. *استعمال isti'mál*. Practice, usage. *استعمال کردن isti'mál kerdan*. To use.

A. *استغاثه istighásah*. Seeking redress.

A. *استعراب istighráb*. Amazement.

A. *استغراق istighrák*. Immersion, overwhelming.

A. *استغفار istighfár*. Asking forgiveness.

A. *استغفر الله astaghfiru 'llah*. I ask pardon of God.

A. *استغناء istighná'*. Independence.

A. *استفاده istifádah*. Profit, result.

A. *استفاضة istifázah*. Superabundance.

A. *استفسار istifsár*. Inquiry.

A. *استفتاء istiftá'*. Demanding a legal decision.

A. *استفتاح istiftáh*. Opening, conquering.

A. *استفهام istifhám*. Interrogation.

A. *استقامت istikámat*. Rectitude, perseverance.

A. *استقبال istikbál*. The future; going out to meet a visitor.

A. *استقرار istikrár*. Confirmation, establishment.

A. *استقراض istikráz*. Borrowing.

A. *استقصاء istiksá'*. Curiosity.

A. *استقلال istiklál*. Irresponsible authority, despotism.

RUS. *استكان istakán*. Glass.

A. *استكبار istikbár*. Pride.

A. *استلام istilám*. Prostration, kissing the hand.

A. *استكراه istikráh*. Abhorrence, aversion.

- A. *استماع istimá'*. Listening.
- A. *استكشاف istiksháf*. Discovery, exploration.
- A. *استماتات istimálat*. Consolation, comforting.
- A. *استمداد istimdád*. Asking for aid.
- A. *استمرار istimrár*. Continuance.
- A. *استمراری istimrárí*. Perpetual.
- A. *استمزاج istimzáj*. Asking after one's health.
- A. *استنباط istimbát*. Drawing a conclusion, extracting.
- A. *استواء istiwá'*. Equal, parallel.
- P. *استوار ustuwár*. Strong, firm, brave.
- P. *استواری ustuwárí*. Strength, firmness.
- A. *استهزاء istihzá'*. Derision.
- A. *استيفاء istifá'*. Performance of a promise.
- A. *استيلاء istilá'*. Dominion, domination.
- P. *استین ástín*. A sleeve.
- A. *استيناس isti'nás*. Familiarity.
- A. *اسد asad*. A lion; the sign Leo.
- A. *اسرار asrár*. Secrets. *israr*. Acting secretly.
- A. *اسراف isráf*. Prodigality.
- A. *اسرافيل isráfíl*. The angel of death.
- A. *اسرع asra'*. Swifter or swiftest, sooner.

- G. *استابل istabl*. A stable.
- G. *استرلاب usturláb*. An astrolabe.
- A. *اسعار as'ár*. Prices.
- A. *اسعد as'ad*. Happiest, auspicious.
- G. *اسفاناج isfánáj*. Spinage.
- A. *اسفل asful*. Inferior, lowest.
- A. *اسقاط isqát*. Causing to fall, abortion.
- A. *اسقام askám*. Infirmities.
- A. *اسكندر Iskandar*. Alexander.
- A. *اسكندريه Iskanderíyeh*. Alexandria (in Egypt).
- A. *اسلاف asláf*. Ancestors.
- A. *اسلام islám*. Islam. The Mohammedan religion. Islamism.
- T. *اسلامبول Islámúbl*. Constantinople; for *استنبول Istámúbl*.
- A. *اسلحه asliḥah*. Weapons, arms.
- A. *اسلام aslam*. Safer, safest.
- P. A. *اسلم شوق aslam i shukúk*. The best course to pursue.
- A. *اسلوب uslúb*. Manner, mode. pl. *اساليب asálíb*.
- A. *اسم ism*. A name, a noun.
- A. *اسماء asmá'*. Names.
- P. *اسمان ásmán*. The sky, heaven.
- P. *اسمانی ásmání*. Heavenly. azure, cerulean.
- A. *اسمر asmar*. Brown.
- A. *اسناد asnád*. Documents. *isnád*. Attributing to.

A. اسنان *asnán*. Teeth; the points of spears. pl. of سن *sinn*.

A. اسوار *aswár*. Horsemen.

A. اسود *aswad*. Black, blacker.

P. اسودن *ásúdan*. To repose.

P. اسوده *ásúda*. Tranquil.

A. اسهال *ishál*. Diarrhoea, purging.

A. اسهل *ashal*. More or most easy.

P. اسپا *ásyá*. A mill. اسپای گردان *ásyá i gardán*. The revolving millstone.

P. اسپا باد *ásyá-bád*. A wind-mill.

P. اسپا بان *ásyá-bán*. Miller.

P. اسپا سنگ *ásyá-sang*. A millstone.

P. اسپانه *ásyána*. A whetstone.

P. اسب *ásib*. Damage; detriment.

A. اسیر *asír*. A captive.

A. اسیری *asírí*. Captivity.

P. اش *ash*. Potage, gruel.

A. اشاره *ishárah*. A sign, a hint.

A. اشاعت *isháat*. Diffusion, publication.

P. اشامیدن *áshámídan*. To drink.

A. اشباه *ashbáh*. Resemblances.

P. اشپز *ásh-paz*. Cook.

A. اشتباه *ishtibáh*. Doubt, ambiguity.

A. اشتداد *ishtidád*. Violence.

P. اشتر *ushtur*. A camel.

A. اشتراء *ishtirá'*. Buying, purchase.

A. اشترك *ishtirák*. Partnership.

A. اشتعال *ishtí'ál*. Flaming, conflagration.

A. اشتغال *ishtighál*. Occupation, distraction.

A. اشتقاق *ishtikák*. Derivation.

A. اشتمال *ishtimál*. Containing, comprising.

A. اشتها *ishtihá'*. Appetite.

A. اشتهار *ishtihár*. Publication, an advertisement.

P. اشتی *áshtí*. Peace, reconciliation.

A. اشتیاق *ishtiyák*. Longing, desire.

A. اشخاص *ashkhás*. Persons.

A. اشد *ashadd*. More or most vehement.

A. اشر *asharr*. Worse, worst.

A. اشراف *ashráf*. Nobles.

A. اشراق *ishrák*. Splendour; the rising of the sun.

P. اشردن *áshurdan*. To bruise, pound.

A. اشرف *ashraf*. Illustrious.

P. اشرفی *ashrafí*. A gold coin worth about 12s.

A. اشعار *ash'ár*. Poetry, verses. *ish'ár*. To inform.

A. اشعه *ashi'ah*. Rays.

A. اشغال *ashghál*. Affairs, occupations.

A. اشفاق *ishfák*. Compassion.

P. اشفتن *áshuftan*. To be uneasy, to disturb, infatuate.

P. اشفتگی *áshuftagi*. Perturbation.

P. اشفته *áshufta*. Enamoured; distracted.

P. A. اشفته حال *áshufta hál*. Distracted in condition.

P. اشفته كار *áshufta kár*. An intricate business.

P. اشفته موی *áshuftá múy*. Dishevelled hair.

P. اشكانك *ishkálang*. The leg, shank.

A. اشقیاء *ashkíya*. Wretched. pl. of شقی *shakíy*.

P. اشك *ashk*. A tear.

P. اشكار *áshkár*. Evident.

P. اشكارا *áshkárá*. Openly, publicly.

P. اشكباد *ashk-bár*. Shedding tears.

A. اشكال *ashkál*. Forms, figures.

A. اشكال *ishkál*. Perplexity, doubts. اشكال داشتن *ishkál dâsh-*

*tan*. To be difficult (a question).

P. آشنا *áshná*. A friend.

P. آشوب *áshúb*. Confusion, tumult, from آشوفن, see اشفتن (in comp.) confusing.

P. آشوردن *áshurdan*. To mix; to ferment.

A. اشهاد *ash-hád*. Witnesses.

A. اشهب *ash-hab*. Dun-coloured.

A. اشهر *ash-har*. More or most celebrated. *ash-hur*. Months.

A. اشياء *ashyá*. Things.

P. اشنان *áshyán* } A nest.

P. اشانه *áshyána* }

A. اصابع *aşábi* } Fingers.

A. اصعب *aşahh*. More or most true.

A. اصحاب *aş-háb*. Companions. اصحاب كهف *aş-háb i kahf*. The seven sleepers (of Ephesus).

A. اصدار *işdár*. Issuing; publishing.

A. اصداق *aşdáf*. Shells.

A. اصرار *işrár*. Perseverance, obstinacy.

A. اصراف *işráf*. Expending.

A. اصطبل *iştabl*. A stable.

A. اصطفاء *iştifá*. Selecting.

P. اصطخر *Istakhar*. Persepolis.

A. اصطلاح *iştiláh*. Idiom, technical term.

A. اصغاء *işghá*. Listening to.

- A. اصغر *aşghar*. Smaller or smallest.
- A. آصف *'Aşuf*. Asof, name of King Solomon's vizier.
- A. اصفار *aşfár*. Ciphers.
- A. اصفر *aşfar*. Yellow, pale.
- P. اصفهان *Isfahán*. The ancient capital of Persia.
- A. اصفا *aşfiyá*. Pure, holy (men). (pl. of صفي *şafiy*).
- A. اصل *aşl*. Root, origin.
- A. اصلاً *aşlan*. Not at all, never.
- A. اصلاح *işláh*. Correction.
- A. اصلاً *aşlah*. Better, best; most advisable.
- A. اصلي *aşlí*. Radical, principal.
- A. اصم *aşamm*. Deaf; (in arithmetic) surds.
- A. اصناف *aşnáf*. Kinds; guilds, corporations.
- A. اصوات *aşwát*. Sounds, voices. (sing. of صوت *şaut*.)
- A. اصول *uşúl*. Roots; causes; elements. (pl. of اصل *aşl*.)
- A. اصل *aşíl*. Well-born, thorough-bred.
- A. اضعاء *iżáat*. Ruining, losing, squandering.
- A. اضافات *iżáfát*. Adding, joining; construction of one noun with another. The relation of the genitive case expressed by *kesrah*.
- A. اضافة *iżáfa*. Addition, augmentation.

- A. اضداد *ażdád*. Opposites; contrary, opponent.
- A. اضطراب *iżtiráb*. Anxiety, agitation, trouble.
- A. اضطراب *iżtirár*. Misery, distress.
- A. اضعف *aż'af*. More or most weak.
- A. اضلاع *ażlá'*. Sides, ribs, districts.
- A. اضلال *iżlál*. Seduction, leading astray.
- A. اضواء *ażwá*. Lights.
- A. اطاعت *iţá'at*. Obedience, loyalty.
- A. اطالات *iţálat*. Extension.
- A. اطباء *aţibbá*. Physicians.
- A. اطراف *aţráf*. Sides, quarters, environs.
- A. اطعمه *aţ'ima*. Viands, victuals. (pl. of طعام *ta'am*.)
- A. اطفاء *iţfá*. Extinction.
- A. اطفال *aţfál*. Infants.
- A. اطلاع *iţtilá'*. Notice, information.
- A. P. اطلاع کردن *iţtilá' kerdan*. To inform.
- A. P. اطلاع داشتن *iţtilá' dáshtan*. To be informed.
- A. اطلاق *iţlák*. Setting at liberty; evacuation.
- A. اطلس *aţlas*. Satin.
- A. اطاب *iţnáb*. Prolixity, amplifying a discourse.
- A. اطماع *iţmá'*. Incitement.
- A. اطمئنان *iţmínán*. Tranquillity.
- A. اطوار *aţwar*. Modes, fashions.

- A. اظهار *iẓhár*. Discovering, revealing.
- A. اظهر *aẓhar*. More or most evident.
- A. اعاجم *a'ájim*. Barbarians. (pl. of اعجم *a'jam*.)
- A. اعاجيب *a'ájib*. Prodigies. (pl. of اعجوبه *u'júbah*.)
- A. اعادة *i'ádat*. Returning, repetition.
- A. اعانت *i'ánat*. Assistance, help.
- A. اعتاق *i'ták*. Setting at liberty, giving leave.
- A. اعتبار *i'tibár*. Esteem; credit.
- A. اعتدال *i'tidál*. Moderation.
- A. اعتذار *i'tizár*. Apologizing, excuse.
- A. اعراض *i'tiráz*. Opposition, objection.
- A. اعتراف *i'tiráf*. Confession.
- A. اعتزال *i'tizál*. Abdication, secession.
- A. اعصام *i'tiṣám*. Preserving one's self from sin; laying firm hold of (a rope, &c.).
- A. اعضاد *i'tizád*. Supporting.
- A. اعتقاد *i'tikád*. Faith, confidence, belief.
- A. اعتكاف *i'tikáf*. Restraining one's passion; constant devotions.
- A. اعلا *i'tilá*. Height, exaltation.
- A. اعتماد *i'timád*. Confidence, trust.
- A. اعجاز *i'jáz*. A miracle; rendering (another) powerless.

- A. اعجوبه *u'júbah*. A prodigy.
- A. اعداء *a'dá*. Enemies.
- A. اعداد *a'dául*. Numbers.
- A. اعدل *a'dal*. More or most just.
- A. اعدى *a'dá*. More or most hostile.
- A. اعذاب *i'záb*. Tormenting.
- A. اعراب *a'ráb*. The wandering Arabs.
- A. اعرابي *a'rábí*. An Arab.
- A. اعراض *i'ráz*. Dislike, avoiding.
- A. اعراف *i'ráf*. Purgatory, the bridge between Heaven and Hell.
- A. اعزاز *i'záz*. Respecting, honouring.
- A. اعضاء *a'zá*. Members, limbs.
- A. اعطاء *i'tá*. Bestowing.
- A. اعطاف *a'táf*. Bounties, favours.
- A. اعظم *a'ẓam*. Superior, supreme.
- A. اعلام *a'lám*. Flags, ensigns.
- A. اعلام *i'lám* } Publication.
- A. اعلان *i'lán* }
- A. اعلى *a'lá*. Higher, loftier, loftiest.
- A. اعمال *a'mál*. Works, actions. (pl. of عمل *'amal*.)
- A. اعم *a'amm*. More common or general.
- A. اعوان *a'wán*. Assistants. (pl. of عون *'aun*.)

A. اعیان *‘ayán*. Nobles. (pl. of *عین ‘ain*.)

P. اغا *ághá*. Chief, master; eunuch.

P. اغاریدن *ágháridan*. To moisten, wet, macerate.

P. آغاز *ágház*. A beginning, commencement.

P. آغازیدن *ágházidan*. To begin, commence.

P. اغالیدن *ághalidan*. To excite; to satiate.

A. اغانی *aghání*. (pl. of *اغنية*) songs.

A. اغتاش *ightishásh*. Rebellion, riot.

A. اغذیه *aghziyeh*. Aliments.

P. اغشتن *ághashtan*. To moisten; to pollute.

A. اغلب *aghlab*. Prevalent; mostly.

A. اغماض *ighmáz*. Connivance.

P. اغندن *ághandan*. To fill, to stuff.

A. اغنیاء *agniyá*. Rich men. (pl. of *غنی ghaníy*.)

A. اغواء *ighwá*. Evil suggestion, seducing.

P. اغوش *ághúsh*. The bosom; an embrace.

A. اغیار *aghyár*. Strangers; others; rivals. (pl. of *غیر ghayir*.)

A. اف *uff*. Fie! for shame!

A. آفات *áfát*. Misfortunes, calamities.

A. افاده *ifáda*. Benefit.

A. افضل *afazil*. Learned; virtuous. (pl. of *افضل afzal*.)

A. افاق *áfáq*. Horizons; tracts; quarters of the heavens, the world, &c. (pl. of *افق ufl*.)

A. افافت *ifákat*. Convalescence, recovery.

A. افازین *afánin*. Paths, ways. (pl. of *افان afnán*, which is itself a plural of *فن fann*.)

A. آفت *áfát*. Misfortune, calamity.

P. آفتاب *ástáb*. The sun.

P. آفتاب پرست *ástáb-parast*. A sun-worshipper.

P. آفتاب گردان *ástáb-gardán*. The sun-flower (tourne-sol).

آفتاب طلوع *tulú' i ástáb*. Sunrise.

آفتاب غروب *ghurúb i ástáb*. Sunset.

P. آفتابگیر *ástáb-gír*. A parasol, umbrella.

P. آفتابه *ástába*. An ewer.

P. افتان *uftán*. Falling, stumbling. *افتان خیزان uftán khízán*. Limping.

A. افتتاح *iftitáh*. Opening; commencement.

P. افتادگی *uftádagi*. Humility.

P. افتادن *uftádan*. To fall, to happen.

A. افتخار *iftikhár*. Glorying, boasting.

A. افتراء *iftirá*. Calumny, falsehood.

A. افتراق *iftiráq*. Separation.

A. افتقار *iftikár*. Poverty; needing.

A. افخم *afkham*. More or most grand.

P. افرآختن *afrákhtan*. To elevate, to exalt.

A. افراد *afrád*. Individuals. (pl. of فرد *fard*.)

P. افراز *afráz*. Exalting.

P. افرآشتن *afráshtan*. To exalt, to extol.

A. افراط *ifrát*. Excess.

P. افروختن *afrukhtan*. To illuminate; to inflame.

P. افروز *ufrúz*. (In composition) illuminating.

P. افریدگار *'Afrídgar*. The Creator, God.

P. افریدگان *áfrídagán*. Creatures, created beings.

P. افریدن *áfrídan*. To create.

P. افرین *áfrín*. Praising, creating. افرین کردن *áfrín kerdan*. To applaud.

P. افریننده *áfrínanda*. Creator.

P. افرینش *áfrínish*. The creation.

P. افزا *afzá*. Increasing, multiplying.

P. افزآیدن *afzá'ídan*. To multiply, add, increase.

P. افزآیش *afzáyish*. Increase, abundance.

P. افزودن *afzúdan*. To increase.

P. افزون *afzún*. Increasing.

P. افزونی *afzúní*. Increase, abundance; spare, surplus.

A. افساد *ifsád*. Spoiling.

P. افسار *afsár*. A bridle, halter, headstall.

P. افساریدن *afsáridan*. To speak obscenely.

P. افسانه *afsána*. A fable, romance.

P. افسردن *afsurdan*. To congeal; to wither.

P. افسر *afsar*. A crown.

P. افسر سر *afsar i sar*. The crown of the head.

P. افسرده *afsurda*. Withered, congealed.

P. افسوس *afsos*. Sorrow, alas!

P. افسوس خوردن *afsos khúrdan*. To regret.

P. افسون *afsún*. Incantation, sorcery.

A. افشاء *ifshá*. Publication, divulging.

P. افشاردن *afshárdan*. To squeeze, to press.

P. افشان *afshán*. Scattering, diffusing.

P. افشاندن *afshándan*. To diffuse, disperse, scatter.



- P. افشردن *afshardan*. To filter, to squeeze.
- A. افصح *afṣah*. More, or most, eloquent.
- A. افصال *afṣāl*. Virtues. (pl. of فضل *fazl*.)
- A. افضل *afṣal* } More  
A. P. افضل *afṣal-tar* } excellent, or accomplished.
- A. افطار *iftār*. Breaking a fast.
- A. افعال *af'āl*. Actions. (pl. of فعل *fi'l*.)
- A. افعى *af'á*. A snake.
- P. افغان *Afghán*. Lamentation; an Afghan.
- A. افق *ufk*. The horizon.
- P. افكن *afgan*. Overthrowing, casting away.
- P. افكندن *afgandan*. To throw, to throw down.
- A. افلاح *ifláh*. Prosperity.
- A. افلاس *iflás*. Poverty, bankruptcy.
- A. افلاطون *Aflátún*. Plato.
- A. افلاك *afláak*. The heavens. (pl. of فلك *falak*.)
- A. افلاج *afṭaj*. Palsied.
- A. افواج *afwáj*. Troops, armies. (pl. of فوج *fauj*.)
- A. افواه *afwáh*. Mouths. (pl. of فم *famm* or فوه.)
- A. افون *ifyún*. Opium.
- P. افا *áká*. Master, sir! lord.
- P. افابانو *akábánú*. Muslin.
- A. افارب *akárib*. Relations, kinsmen. (pl. of فریب *karíb*.)

- A. افصى *akásá*. The extremes; remotest parts. (pl. of افصى *akṣá*.)
- A. افالم *akálím*. Climates, countries, zones.
- A. افامت *ikámat*. Abode, dwelling; establishment.
- A. افال *ikbál*. Prosperity, felicity; approaching. دام افاله *dáma ikbáluhu*. May his prosperity be lasting.
- A. P. افامند *ikbálmánd*. Prosperous, lucky.
- A. افباس *iktibás*. Quoting (especially from the Korān.)
- A. افداء *iktidá*. Following, imitating.
- A. افتدار *iktidár*. Power, authority. ذو الافتدار *zu'l iktidár*. Powerful (prince).
- A. افتران *iktirán*. Conjunction; company.
- A. افتسام *iktisám*. Partitiouing, division.
- A. افتصار *iktisár*. Abbreviation, abridgment.
- A. افضاء *iktizá*. Exigency, demand.
- A. افداح *akdáh*. Cups, bowls.
- A. افدام *akdám*. Paces, steps.
- A. افدام *ikdám*. Presenting; pushing forward.
- A. افدس *akdas*. More or most pure or holy.
- A. افدم *akdam*. Prior, former.
- A. افرار *ikrár*. Confession, agreement. افرار نامه *ikrár náma*. A bond.

A. افران *akrán*. Equals, peers.

A. اقرب *akrab*. Nearer, nearest.

A. اقرباء *akribá*. Kindred, relation. (pl. of قريب *karíb*.)

A. اقسام *aksám*. Sorts, kinds; oaths.

A. أقصى *aksá*. More or most extreme.

A. اقطار *aktár*. Tracts, districts.

A. اقل *akall*. Few, least.  
A. اقل قليل *akall i kalíl*. At least.

A. اقلید *iklíd*. Key.

A. اقليم *iklím*. A clime, country.

A. اكابر *akábir*. Great people.

A. اكارم *akárim*. Nobles, grandees.

P. آگاه *ágáh*. Vigilant; informed, aware.

P. آگاهی *agáhí*. Knowledge; vigilance.

A. اكبر *akbar*. Greater, greatest.

A. اكتساب *iktisáb*. Acquisition, gain.

A. اکتفا *iktifá*. Sufficiency, enough.

A. اکتناه *iktináh*. Scrutinizing.

A. اكثر *aksar*. More, many.

P. اگر *agar*. If.

A. اكرام *ikrám*. Honouring.

A. اكره *ikrah*. Abhorrence, disgust.

P. اگرچه *agarchi*. Although.

A. اكرم *akram*. More or most noble or generous.

A. اكسير *iksír*. An elixir; the philosopher's stone.

A. اكل *akl*. Eating.

A. اكمال *ikmál*. Perfecting.

A. اكلیل *iklíl*. A crown, garland.

A. اكمل *akmal*. More or most perfect.

A. اکناف *aknáf*. Environs; sides.

P. آگندن *ágandan*. To fill, stuff, cram.

P. آگنده پر *aganda par*. Stuffed with feathers.

P. اکنون *aknún*. Now, at present.

A. اكد *akyad*. More or most decided or urgent.

P. آگین *ágín*. Full (in composition).

A. آل *ál*. Family, race.

A. الا *illa*. But, unless, except.

P. آلا تا *ala tá*. Beware! that...

A. آلات *álát*. Tools, instruments.

A. آلام *álám*. Pains, griefs.

A. الآن *al-án*. Now, the present moment.

A. الله *Alláh*. God.

P. *الابش* *áláyish*. Pollution, corruption.

A. *البته* *albatta*. Certainly.

A. *الت* *álat*. A tool, instrument.

A. *التجاء* *iltijá*. Taking refuge.

A. *الترام* *iltizám*. Expediency; necessity.

A. *التيفات* *iltifát*. Attention, kindness, condescension.

A. *التماس* *iltimás*. Petition, request.

A. P. *التعفا* *at-tamghá*. Royal insignia:

A. *التيام* *iltiyám*. Healing; reconciliation.

A. *التحاح* *ilháh*. Solicitation, importunity.

A. *الحاصل* *al-hásil*. Upon the whole, to sum up.

A. *الحاق* *ilhák*. Annexation.

A. *الحمد لله* *al-hamdu lilláh*. Praise be to God!

*الحال* *al hál*. Now, at present.

A. *الحان* *alhán*. Modulated notes. *خوش الحان* *kh'ush alhán*. Melodious.

A. *الزام* *ilzám*. Conviction, proof.

P. *الش* *alush*. The remains of a repast.

A. *الطاف* *altáf*. Favours, benefits. (pl. of *الطف* *lutf*.)

A. *الغرض* *al-gharẓ*. Upon the whole; in short.

A. *الغياث* *al-ghiyás*. Clamour for justice.

A. *الفت* *ulfat*. Affection, familiarity.

P. *الفحن* *alfakhtan*. To acquire.

A. *الغاب* *alkáb*. Title, appellation. (pl. of *كاف* *lakab*.)

A. *الفصه* *al-kissah*. In short.

A. *الم* *alam*. Grief, anguish, pain.

A. *الماس* *almás*. A diamond.

P. *الك* *alang* or

P. *الك* *álang* } Intrenchment.

A. *الوان* *alwán*. Colours;

varieties. (pl. of *لون* *laun*.)

P. *او بالو* *álú bálú*. Sour cherry.

P. *او بخار* *álú-bukhár*. A sort of plum.

P. *الوجه* *álúcheh*. A plum.

P. *الودن* *álúdan*. To stain, to pollute.

A. *الوداع* *al-widá'*. Farewell, adieu!

P. *الودكي* *álúdagí*. Pollution.

P. *الوش* *alúsh*. The remains of a repast.

P. *اوند* *Alwend*. Name of a high mountain in Hamadán.

A. *الوف* *ulúf*. Thousands.

A. *الويه* *alwiyeh*. (Pl. of *لواء* *liwá*) Standards, banners.

A. *الوهدت* *ulúhíyet*. Deity, Godhead.

A. *الهام* *ilhám*. Inspiration.

A. *اللهم* *Allahumma!* Oh God!

- A. *إلهي Iláhi*. Divine, O ! God.
- A. *إلى ilá*. To.
- A. *ألم alím*. Painful, grieving.
- A. *أم umm*. A mother.
- A. *أما ammá*. But, however, nevertheless.
- P. *أماج amáj*. A butt or mark.
- A. *أماجد amájid*. Great nobles. (pl. of *أمجد amjad*.)
- P. *آماده amáda*. Ready.
- P. *آمادگی amádagi*. Readiness.
- P. *آمادن amádan*. To prepare, make ready.
- A. *إمارة imárat*. A government; dominion. *أمارات amárat*. A sign-post.
- P. *أماس ámas*. A swelling.
- P. *أماسیدن amásidan*. To swell.
- A. *أماكن amákin*. Places, habitations. (pl. of *مكان makán*.)
- A. *آمال amál*. Hopes, desires.
- A. *إمام Imám*. A leader, chief; priest.
- A. *إمامت imámat*. The office of Imam.
- A. *إمام جمعة Imám i Jum'ah*. Imam, who recites the prayer for the sovereign on Fridays in the mosque.

- A. *آمان amán*. Security, safety; quarter.
- A. P. *آمازاده Imámzáda*. Son of an Imam. Mausoleum, where a descendant of the Prophet is buried.
- A. *إمانت imánat*. Deposit, trust, safety.
- A. *آماني amání*. Protection.
- A. *أمت ummat*. A sect; religion.
- A. *إمتثال imtisál*. Conformity, obedience.
- A. *امتحان imtihán*. Trial, examination.
- A. *امتداد imtidád*. Prolongation.
- A. *امتزاج imtizáj*. Union, conjunction.
- A. *امتلاء imtilá*. Repletion.
- A. *امتناع imtiná*. Restraint, prohibition.
- A. *امتنان imtinán*. Obligation, favour.
- A. *امتیاز imtiyáz*. Distinction.
- A. *امثال amsal*. Proverbs; resemblances. (pl. of *مثال masál*.)
- A. *أمجد amjad*. More or most laudable.
- P. *آمد amad*. Income; arrival; he came.
- A. *امداد imdád*. Aid, help.
- P. *آمدن amadan*. To come, arrive.
- P. *آمدنی amadaní*. Import; income; revenue.

P. آمد و شد *ámad u shud*.  
Access, coming and going.

A. امر *amr*. A thing; a command. امر و نهی *amr u nahy*.  
Command and prohibition

A. امراء *umará*. Nobles, grandees. (pl. of امیر *amír*.)

A. امراض *amráz*. Diseases, maladies.

A. امرد *amrad*. A beardless youth.

P. امرزش *ámurzhish*. Forgiveness, remission.

P. امرزگار *ámurzgár*. Forgiver.

A. P. امرزیدن *ámurzídán*. To forgive.

A. امساک *imsák*. Parsimony, grasping.

P. امروز *imrúz*. To-day.

T. امزك *amzek*. End of a pipe or tube; a spout.

P. امسال *imsál*. This year.

P. امشب *imshab*. To-night.

A. امضاء *imzá*. Signature; causing to pass, transmitting.

A. P. امضاء داشتن *imzá dáshtan*.  
To sign.

A. امعان *im'án*. Reflecting, speculating. امعان نظر *im'án i nazár*. Mature consideration.

A. امکان *imkán*. Possibility; hypothetical existence (opposed to واجب q. v.).

A. امکنه *umkinah*. Places, mansions.

A. امل *amal*. Hope, desire.

A. املا *imlá*. Orthography; filling up.

A. املاك *amlák*. Goods, possessions.

A. املاك *imlák*. Property, possession.

A. امم *umam*. People; seeds.

A. امن *amn*. Tranquillity, safety.

A. اموال *amwál*. Wealth. (pl. of مال *mál*.)

A. امواج *amwáj*. Waves. (pl. of موج *mauj*.)

P. آموختن *ámúkhtan*. To teach, read, learn.

P. آمودن *ámúdan*. To fill; prepare.

A. امور *umúr*. Things, affairs.

P. آموزش *ámúzhish*. Learning, teaching.

P. آموزگار *amúzgár*. A teacher; student.

A. امهال *imhál*. Delay; respiting.

A. امی *ummí*. Illiterate (an epithet of Mohammed, who appealed to the Korán as a miracle in support of his prophetic assumptions, he not being able to read or write).

P. آمیختن *ámíkhshan*. To mix, compound.

P. امید *ummeid*. Hope, desire.

P. امیدار *ummeid-wár.* Hoping; a candidate.

A. امیر *amír.* A nobleman, prince. امیرزاده *amírzáda.* A prince, a young noble.

P. آمیز *ámíz.* Mixing, mixed.

P. آمیزش *ámízish.* Mixture, mixing.

A. امین *amín.* Safe; faithful; superintendent.

P. آن *án.* That.

A. انا *iná.* A vessel.

A. انابت *inábat.* Repentance, penitence.

P. انار *anár.* A pomegranate; fireworks.

A. انارت *inárat.* Brilliancy.

A. انام *anám.* Mankind.

P. آنان *ánán.* Those.

A. انانیت *anáníyet.* Egoism.

A. انبار *ambár.* A heap, granary.

P. اینبار *imbár.* This time.

P. انبارش *ambárish.* Stuffing, quilting.

P. انباز *ambáz.* Partner, associate.

P. انبازی *ambázi.* Partnership.

P. انباشن *ambáshtan.* To fill; to sprinkle.

P. انباغ *ambúgh.* A concubine, extra wife.

P. انبان *ambán.* Soft leather.

A. انبساط *imbisát.* Mirth, joy.

P. انبر or انبور *ambúr.* Pincers, forceps.

P. انبوه *ambúh.* Multitude, a crowd.

P. انبه *amba.* A mango.

A. انبیاء *ambiyá.* Prophets. (pl. of نبی *nabíy.*)

A. انبیک *ambík.* An alembic; a still.

A. انتباه *intibáh.* Vigilance.

A. انتخاب *intikháb.* Selection.

A. انتزاع *intizá.* Tearing up or out.

A. انتساب *intisáb.* Connexion, relation.

A. انتشار *intishár.* Dispersion.

A. انتظار *intiẓár.* Expectation, waiting.

A. انتظام *intiẓám.* Order, arrangement.

A. انتفاع *intifá.* Utility, advantage.

A. انتقال *intikál.* Emigration; dying.

A. انتقام *intikám.* Revenge, vengeance.

A. انتها *intihá.* The end, extremity.

P. آنجا *ánjá.* There, that place.

P. انجام *anjám.* The end, conclusion, result.

A. انجاح *injáh.* Success; giving success (God).

P. انجمن *anjuman.* Company, banquet, society.

P. انچنان *ánchunán.* Such as that, in such a way.

P. آنچه *unchí.* Whatever.

- P. انجیر *anjír*. A fig.  
 A. انجيل *Injíl*. The gospel.  
 A. انحاء *anhá*. Ways, kinds.  
 A. انحراف *inhiráf*. Change, deviation; declension (in astronomy). انحراف مزاج *inhiráf i mizáj*. Indisposition.  
 P. انداختن *andákhtan*. To cast, throw, shoot. بگردن انداختن *bagardan andákhtan*. To cast headlong.  
 P. انداز *andáz*. Quantity; throwing.  
 P. اندازه *andáza*. Estimation, reach.  
 P. اندام *andám*. The body.  
 P. اندر *andar*. In, into, within.  
 P. اندرز *andaraz*. Precept, admonition; will, testament.  
 P. اندرون *andarún*. Within, inside.  
 P. اندك *andak*. Little, few.  
 A. اندلوس *Andalús*. Spain.  
 P. اندوختن *andúkhtan*. To collect, gain.  
 P. اندودن *andúdan*. To incrustate, to plaster; to anoint.  
 P. اندوه *andúh*. Grief, sorrow.  
 P. اندوهگین *andúhgín*. Sorrowful, sad.  
 P. اندیش *andísh*. Considering, reflecting.  
 P. اندیشناك *andíshanák*. Thoughtful.  
 P. اندیشه *andísha*. Consideration.  
 P. اندیشیدن *andíshidan*. To consider, think.

- A. انزال *inzál*. Seminal effusion.  
 A. انزواء *inziwá*. A solitary life.  
 A. انس *Ins*. Mankind; انس و جان *ins wa jánn*. Men and devils.  
 A. انس *uns*. Familiarity, sociality.  
 A. انسان *insán*. Man, mankind.  
 A. انسانیت *insáníyet*. Human nature; humanity; politeness.  
 A. انساب *ansáb*. Genealogies (pl. of نسب).  
 A. انسب *ansab*. More fitting.  
 A. انشاء *inshá'*. Elegance of style, composition; producing.  
 A. انشاء الله *inshá 'alláh*, (properly ان شاء الله). If it please God.  
 A. انصار *anşár*. Assistants, auxiliaries.  
 A. انصاف *inşáf*. Equity, justice.  
 A. انصرام *inşirám*. Being cut off, or finished.  
 A. انضباط *inzibát*. Maintaining, order.  
 A. انضمام *inzimám*. Adjoining. بانضمام *ba-inzimám*. Conjointly.  
 A. انعام *in'ám*. A present, favour.  
 A. انعام *an'ám*. Cattle.  
 A. انفاذ *infáz*. Transmitting; issuing an order; causing to penetrate. سباحه، اشیا در جوف این مراسمه انفاذ داشت *siyáha i ashyá dar jauf i in muráselah infáz*

*dásht.* He has enclosed a list of articles in this letter.

A. انفاس *anfás.* Breathings, sighs; spirits, persons.

A. انفاق *infák.* Expenditure.

P. انفختن *anfakhtan.* To acquire, to gain.

A. انفراق *infirák.* Being separated.

A. انفصال *infišál.* Separation, cutting off; settlement, decision.

A. انفعال *infi'ál.* Modesty, shame.

A. انقضاء *inkizá.* Expiration, conclusion.

A. انفه *unfiyeh.* Snuff.

A. P. انفه دان *unfiyah-dán.* A snuff-box.

A. انقراض *inkiráz.* Extinction of a family or dynasty.

A. انقلاب *inkiláb.* Revolution, change, alteration.

P. انكوزه *ankúza.* Assafœtida.

A. انقياد *inkiyád.* Obedience, submission.

A. انكار *inkár.* Denial, disavowal.

P. انكاشتن *angáshtan.* To think.

P. انكاريدن *angáridan.* To compute.

P. انكبين *angabín.* Honey.

P. انكختن *angikhtan.* To excite, rouse; to create.

P. انكتر *anguzh.* An instrument for driving an elephant.

A. انكار *ankar.* More or most odious.

A. انكسار *inkisár.* Humility.

A. انكشاف *inkisháf.* Detection, revelation.

A. P. انكشت *angisht.* Charcoal.

P. انگشت *angusht.* A finger.

P. انگشتانه *angushtána.* A thimble.

P. انگلیز or انگلیس *Ingilís or Ingilíz.* English.

P. انگشتری *angushtarí.* A ring.

P. انگور *angúr.* A grape.

P. انكوزه *anguza.* Assafœtida.

P. آنکه *ángah.* Then, at that time.

P. انكختن *angikhtan.* To excite; to draw (a sword).

A. انوار *anwár.* Lights, splendours.

A. انواع *anwá.* Sorts, kinds, varieties.

A. انوری *Anwarí.* Name of a celebrated Persian poet, died 586 A.H. = 1190 A.D.

P. آنها *ánhá.* They, those.

A. انهزام *inhizám.* Defeat, rout.

A. انیس *anís.* A companion, friend.

A. انیه *aníka.* A letter.

P. او *ú.* He, she, it.

P. انوارچه *awárja.* A journal, register, diary.

P. انواره *áwára.* Wandering; distressed.



- P. *áwaragí*. A state of wandering.
- P. *awáz*. A noise, sound, voice.
- P. *áwáza*. Report, fame.
- P. *awázidan*. To call out.
- P. A. *awámir*. Orders, commands (pl. of *amr*).
- A. *áwán*. Times (pl. of *án*).
- A. *awá-il*. Beginnings.
- A. *aubásh*. Blackguards, rabble.
- P. *aubáshtan*. To fill, to devour.
- A. *auj*. The top, summit, altitude, zenith; the ascendant of a planet.
- A. *aujab*. More incumbent.
- A. *awiddá*. Lovers, friends.
- A. *aurád*. Portions of the *Korán* recited at different hours (pl. of *wird*).
- A. *aurák*. Leaves.
- P. *áward*. Battle, conflict.
- T. *urdak*. Duck.
- P. *áwardan*. To bring; to relate; to adduce.
- T. *urdú*. Camp; the Hindustáni language.

- P. *aurang*. A throne, a crown; glory.
- T. *urmek*. Silk-stuff.
- A. *auzár*. The sails of a vessel; tools; weapons.
- A. *auzán*. Weights, measures. (pl. of *wezn*.)
- P. *ustád*. A teacher.
- A. *ausat*. The middle, medium.
- A. *ausáf*. Qualities; epithets; praises.
- A. *aukát*. Times, seasons, hours. (pl. of *wakt*.)
- T. *úkíyah*. An ounce.
- A. *awwal*. First, beginning; principle.
- P. *ulágh*. A donkey.
- A. *aulá*. Better, best.
- A. *awwalí*. First.
- A. *uli-l elbáb* (obl. of *alul alabáb*). Possessed of hearts or intellects.
- A. *aulád*. Children, descendants.
- A. *auliyá*. Friends (of God), saints.
- A. *auliyá ed daulat*. Ministers of state.
- A. *awwalín*. First, prior.
- P. *áwand*. Furniture; a vessel of any kind.
- P. *áwikhtan*. To suspend.
- P. *áwíz*. Suspending.
- P. *áwízish*. Suspension; war, engagement.

P. *اوپزه áwiza*. Pendulous; an ear-ring.

A. *اه áh*. Alas! a sigh.

A. *اهالی ahálí*. Inhabitants; possessors.

A. *اهانت ihánat*. Abasing, scorn.

A. *اهتمام ihtimám*. Care, attention, diligence.

P. *اهجنن áhikhtan*. To intend, design; to unsheath.

P. *اهستگی áhistagí*. Slowness.

P. *اهسته áhista*. Softly, slowly, step by step.

P. *اهك áhak*. Lime, plaster.

A. *اهل ahl*. Skilful; worthy people; spouse. *اهل عشائر ahl i asháir*. Nomade tribe.

A. *اهلاً وسهلاً ahlan wa sahan*. Welcome.

A. *اهل بیت ahl i beit*. Family.

A. *اهلاك ihlák*. Destruction.

A. *اهلیت ahliyet*. Capability, skill, experience.

A. *اهلیه ahliyeh*. A wife.

A. *اهم ahamm*. Very important.

A. *اهمال ihmál*. Neglect, delay, respite.

P. *اهن áhan*. Iron.

P. *اهنربا áhan-rubá*. A loadstone, magnet.

P. *اهنگ áhang*. Intention; melody.

P. *اهن کر áhangar*. Blacksmith.

P. *اهنکش áhan-kesh*. A magnet, a loadstone.

P. *اهنی áhaní*. } Made of iron.  
 P. *اهنن حنگال áhan-nín*. } *in-changál*.  
 Iron-clawed.

P. *اهو áhú*. A deer; a defect.

P. *اهو بره ahú-bara*. A fawn.

A. *اهویه ahwiyeh*. Airs, atmosphere.

P. *اهجنن áhikhtan*. To unsheath.

P. *اهیز ahíz*. Modestly, slowly; softly!

P. *ای ai*. The interjection, O! Oh!

A. *ایا ayá*. O! ho! holla!

P. *ایا áyá*. An interrogative particle.

A. *ایات áyát*. Signs, miracles; verses of the Korán.

A. *ایادی ayadí*. Hands; favours, benefits.

A. *ایالت iyálat*. Government.

T. *ایاز Aiyáz*. Name of a favourite of Sultán Mahmúd.

A. *ایام aiyám*. Days, times, seasons. (pl. of *یوم yaum*.)

A. *ایات áyat*. A mark; a verse of the Korán.

A. *ایتام aitám* (pl. of *یتیم yetim*). Orphans.

A. اِسْرَار *isár*. Bestowing, dif-  
fusing.

A. اِتِّلَاق *ítíláf*. Amity, friend-  
ship.

A. اِجَاب *ijáb*. Acquiescence.

A. اِجَاد *ijád*. Invention.

A. اِجَاز *ijáz*. Abbreviation.

A. اِذَا *izá*. Harming, in-  
jury; pain, distress.

A. اِِرَاد *irád*. Bringing, ad-  
ducing; objection, protest.

P. اِيران *'Irán*. Persia.

P. اِيرَانِي *'Irání*. Persian.

P. اِيزَد *'Izad*. God.

P. اِيزَدِي *'Izadí*. Divine.

P. اِستادن *ístádan*. To stand.

P. اِشان *ishán*. They.

T. اِشْك اِفَاسِي *ishak-ákásí*. Mas-  
ter of the ceremonies. اِشْك

اِشْك اِفَاسِي بَاشِي *ishak - ákási - báší*.  
Grand master of the ceremo-  
nies.

A. اِضًا *aizán*. Ditto, the  
same, also.

T. اِيل *íl*. (pl. اِيلات *ílát*.) A  
tribe (especially nomade).

T. اِلچِي *elchí*. An ambassa-  
dor.

T. اِلغار *elghár*. An expedition.

A. اِيماء *ímá*. Allusion, signal.

A. اِيمان *ímán*. Faith, reli-  
gion, belief.

A. اِيمان *aimán*. Oaths.

P. اِيماندار *ímán-dár*. Faith-  
ful, honest.

LAT. T. اِمبراطور *imperátúr*.  
Emperor.

A. اِمن *aíman*. Safe, secure.

A. اِئمة *a-imma*. Imams.

A. اِين *ain*. Where.

P. اِين *ín*. This.

P. اِينان *ínán*. These.

P. اِينجا *ínjá*. Here, this  
place.

P. اِينده *áyenda*. Coming,  
future; a comer.

P. اِينك *ínak*. Behold!

P. اِوان *aiwán*. A palace.

A. اِيهام *ihám*. Insinuation.

P. اِين *á-in*. Regulation,  
customs.

P. اِينه *á-ina*. A mirror, a  
looking-glass.

P. اِينه دار *á-ina-dár*. A  
mirror-holder (a court-officer).

## ب

ب *Bá*. B. The second let-  
ter of the Arabic and Persian  
Alphabet.

P. ب به *ba*. } With, in, to,

A. ب *bi*. } by, &c.

P. با *bá*. With, possessed  
of.

P. با انكه *bá-ánki*. Notwith-  
standing.

A. باب *báb*. A gate, a door;  
chapter of a book; affair, mat-  
ter.

P. بابا *bábá*. Father.

A. بابت *bábat*. On account  
of.

P. *بابر* *bábar*. The autumn; the name of the second Mogul Emperor of Hindustan.

A. *بابل* *Bábel*. Babylon.

P. *بابونه* *bábúneh*. Camomile.

P. *بابونه، شیرازی* *bábúneh i Shí-rázi*. *Camomilla officinalis*.

A. *بابی* *bábí*. A member of the Bábí sect

P. *باج* *báj*. Tribute, customs, duty, tax.

P. *باجدار* *báj-dár*. A tax-gatherer.

P. *باجگذار* *báj-guzár*. Tributary, taxed.

P. *باجی* *báji*. Sister! miss; e.g. *باجی خبردار* *Báji khabardár*, Look out, miss! to a married woman you say *نانا-ببخش* *nana-bebakhsh*, pardon, ma'am!

P. A. *با خبر* *ba-khabr*. Intelligent.

P. *باختر* *Bákhtar*. The East or West; Bactria.

P. *باختن* *bákhtan*. To play; to lose at play.

P. *باخته* *bákhta*. Plaster; incrustation; played.

P. *باد* *bád*. The wind, air, breath; let it be so, so be it.

P. *بادام* *bádám*. An almond.

P. *بادامی* *bádámí*. Buff-coloured; oval.

P. *بادبان* *bád-bán*. The sail of a vessel.

P. *بادپا* *bád-pá*. Swift as the wind (a horse).

P. *بادرنگ* *bád-rang*. A cucumber.

P. *بادصبا* *bád i sebá*. The zephyr.

P. *بادگرد* *bád-gird*. A whirlwind.

P. *بادکش* *bád-kesh*. A fan.

P. A. *باد مخالف* *bád i mukhálif*. A contrary wind.

P. *بادنجان* *bádinján*. The egg-plant.

P. *باد نما* *bád-numá*. A weather-cock.

P. *باده* *báda*. Wine.

P. *بادی* *bádi*. Windy, flatulent.

A. *بادی* *bádi*. Foreign cause; author.

A. *بادیه* *bádiya*. A desert.

P. *بار* *bár*. A burden; pregnancy; fruit; once; admittance; great.

P. *باران* *bárán*. Rain.

P. *بارانی* *bárání*. A riding-coat, cloak.

P. *بار بار* *bár bár*. Again and again, several times.

P. *بار بردار* *bár burdár*. A bearer of burdens; pregnant (female).

P. *بار خدای* *bár Khudáy*. The great God.

P. *بار دار* *bár dár*. Fruitful.

P. *بار دیگر* *bár i dígar*. Another time.

P. *بارش* *bárish*. Rain.

P. A. *بار عام* *bár i'ám*. Public audience.

A. *بارقه* *báriqa*. Flashing, glittering.

A. بارك الله *báruk alláh*. May God bless.

P. بارگاه *bárgáh*. A king's court.

P. بار کَش *bár kesh*. A porter.

P. بارو *bárú*. Embrasure (in a tower or city wall).

P. باروت *bárút*. Gunpowder.

P. باروت خانه *bárút-khána*. Powder magazine.

P. بارور *bár-war*. Producing fruit.

P. باره *bára*. Subject, behalf; battlements. در باره، من *dar bára e man*. With regard to me.

P. بارها *bárhá*. Often.

P. باری *bári*. One time, once.

P. باری چند *bári chand*. Several times.

A. باری *Bári*. The Creator.

P. بار پاب *bár-yáb*. Admittance (at court).

A. باری، تعالی *Bári ta'ála*. The Most High Creator.

P. باریدن *báridan*. To rain.

P. باریک *bárik*. Thin, fine.

P. باریک بینی *bárik-biní*. Quickness of apprehension.

P. باریکی *bárikí*. Subtilty; fineness.

P. باز *báz*. A hawk; again; open; (in comp.) a player.

P. بازار *bázár*. A market.

P. بازاری *bázári*. Belonging to a market.

P. باز آمدن *báz ámadan*. To come back.

P. باز آوردن *báz áwardan*. To bring back.

P. باز پس *báz-pas*. Retrospection.

P. باز خواست *báz-kh'ást*. Investigation; retrospection.

P. باز خریدن *báz-kharídan*. To buy back, redeem.

P. باز دادن *báz dádan*. To give back.

P. باز داشتن *báz dáshtan*. To hold back, restrain.

P. بازرگر *bázargar*. A merchant.

P. باز کردن *báz kerdan*. To open; to undo.

P. باز کشیدن *báz keshídan*. To draw back.

P. باز زدن *báz zadan*. To strike again; to keep back.

P. باز گردیدن *báz gardídan*. To turn back.

P. باز گرداندن *báz gardánídan*. To bring or turn back.

P. بازرگانی *bázargání*. Trade.

P. بازگشت *bázgasht*. Return.

P. بازگشتن *báz gashtan*. To return.

P. باز گفتن *báz guftan*. To reply.

P. باز ماندن *báz ماندان*. To lag behind.

P. بازنده *bázanda*. A player.

P. بازو *bázú*. The arm, wing.

P. بازو بند *bázú-band*. An ornament for the arm.

P. بازی *bázi*. Play, sport.

P. بازی در آورد از برای من *bāzi dar áward az baráyi man*. He has played me a trick.

P. باز یافتن *báz yáftan*. To resume.

P. باز یافت *bázyáft*. A receipt.

P. بازچه *bázichi*. Sport, a game.

P. بازییدن *bázidan*. To play.

P. بازیگر *bazigar*. A juggler.

A. باس *bá's*. Might, prowess.

A. باسق *básik*. Tall (a palm-tree).

A. باش *básh*. Stay, let it be.

A. باسط *básit*. Spacious, plain.

P. باشد *báshad*. Let it be so.

P. باشنده *báshanda*. An inhabitant.

P. باشه *básha*. A sparrowhawk.

P. باشند *báshidan*. To be; to stand, stay, dwell.

A. باصره *básira*. The sight, vision.

A. باطل *bátíl*. False, absurd.

A. باطن *bátin*. Inward part; hidden, concealed.

A. باطنی *bátini*. Internal.

A. باعث *bá'is*. Cause, motive, occasion, subject.

P. باغ *bágh*. A garden.

P. باغبان *bághbán*. A gardener.

P. باغچه *bághcha*. A little garden.

P. باغستان *bághistán*. Garden-ground, vineyard.

A. باغی *bághi*. A rebel, a sinner.

P. بافتن *báftan*. To weave; to plait; to twist.

P. بافته *báfta*. Woven; twisted; a kind of cloth.

P. بافنده *bafenda*. A weaver; a twister.

A. بافلا *báfilá*. Bean.

A. باقی *báki*. Remainder, balance; durable.

P. باک *bák*. Fear.

P. باکمه *báki*. With whom?

A. باکره *bákira*. A virgin.

A. باکی *báki*. Weeping.

P. بال *bál*. An arm, wing.

A. بال *bál*. Spirit, mind.

P. سرور بال *surúr el bál*. Joyous.

P. بالا *bálá*. Above, summit.

P. بالا پوش *bálá-posh*. A coverlet, a quilt.

P. بالا خانه *bálá-khána*. An upper chamber, balcony.

P. بالا گرفتن *bálá-girifan*. To get the upper hand.

P. بالای *bálá-i*. Above, up.

A. بالله *billáh*. By God.

A. بالجملة *bi'l-jumla*. In short, to sum up.

P. باش *bálish*. A cushion, pillow.

A. بالضرورة *bi'z-zurúrat*. Necessarily.

A. بالفعل *bi'l-fi'l*. Actually; at the present.

A. بالغ *báligh*. Mature; arrived; adult.

A. بالكل *bi'l-kull*. Wholly, all.

P. بالکانه *bálkána*. A lattice-window.

P. *بالدگی* *báldagí*. Growth; pride.

P. *بالدن* *báldan*. To grow up.

P. *بالین* *bálin*. A pillow, cushion.

P. *بالین تربت* *bálin i turbat*. Head of a tomb.

T. *بالوز* *bályúz*. A consul.

P. *بام* *bám*. The terrace, roof of a house; the morning.

P. *بامداد* *bámdád*. The morning, dawn.

P. *بامدادان* *bámdádán*. The next morning.

P. *بامزه* *bá-maza*. Sweet, savoury.

P. *بامگاه* *bám-gáh*. The morning.

A. *بان* *bán*. A kind of tamarisk tree (the myrolaban).

P. *بانگ* *báng*. A noise, sound.

HINDUST. *بانات* *bánát*. Woollen cloth.

P. *بانو* *bánú*. Princess, lady.

P. *بانوا* *bá-navá*. Rich, fortunate.

A. *بانی* *bání*. Builder, maker.

P. A. *باوجود* *ba-wafúd*. Notwithstanding.

P. *باور* *báwar*. Faith, belief, credit.

P. *باورچه* *báwarche*. A cook.

P. *باوصف* *bá-wasf*. Notwithstanding.

P. *باوی* *bá-vai*. With him.

P. *باه* *báh*. Virility, sperm.

A. *باهر* *báhir*. Manifest, clear, open.

P. *باهم* *báham*. Together.

P. *باهم دیگر* *báham dígar*. Together, with each other.

P. *باهم آمدن* *báham ámadan*. To get in a passion.

P. *باید* *báyad*. Necessary; it behoves.

P. *بایست* *báyist*. Fit, incumbent.

P. *بایستن* *báyistan*. To be necessary.

P. *بایزید* *Báyezíd*. A proper name.

A. *بائع* *bái*. A seller.

P. *بیر* *babar*. A lion.

P. *بت* *but*. An idol, image.

P. *بت پرست* *but-parast*. Idolator.

P. *بت* *bat*. A score or mark.

P. *بناشه* *batásha*. A sweetmeat.

P. *بت تراش* *but tarásh*. A statuary.

P. *بت تر* *bat-tar*. Worse. (for بدتر).

P. *بت کده* *but-kedah*. } An

P. *بت خانه* *but-khána*. } idol-temple, pagoda.

P. *بشره* *basra*. A pimple.

P. *بجا* *ba já*. In place; proper, fit, right.

P. *بجا آوردن* *bajā áwardan*. To perform.

P. *بجان* *baján*. Heartily.

P. *بجان آمدن* *baján ámadan*. To be wearied out, disgusted.

P. *بجان رنجیدن* *baján ranjidan*. To cut to the heart, vex.

P. بجای *ba jái*. Instead of.  
 H. بجره *bajara*. A barge.  
 P. بجز *bajuz*. Except; besides.  
 P. بچگان *bachagán*. Children.  
 A. بجد *bajidd*. Diligently, eagerly.  
 A. بجنس *bajins*. In the same kind. *bijinsih*. The thing itself.  
 P. بچه *bacha*. The young of any animal; an infant.  
 P. بچه *bach*. Why? wherefore?  
 A. بحار *bihár*. Seas.  
 A. P. بحال *bahál*. Proper state or condition.  
 A. بحث *bahs*. Argument, controversy.  
 A. P. بحدی *bahaddí*. In that degree, to such an extent.  
 A. بحر *bahr*. The sea. بحر فلزم *Bahr i Kulzum*. Red Sea. بحر محیط *Bahr i Muhít*. Ocean. بحر یونان *Bahr i Yúnán*. Ægean Sea. بحر خزر *Bahr i Khazr*. Caspian Sea. بحر سفید *Bahr i Sufeid*. Mediterranean.  
 A. بحران *buhrán*. The crisis of a disease.  
 A. بحری *bahrí*. Marine, maritime.  
 A. P. بحسب *ba hasb*. In conformity with.  
 A. P. بحضور *bahuzúr*. In presence of.  
 A. P. بحکم *bahukm*. In accordance with, by force of.  
 P. بحل کردن *bihil kerdan*. To absolve, forgive.

A. بحور *buhúr*. Seas.  
 A. بخار *bukhár*. Vapour, steam.  
 P. بخت *bakht*. Fortune, prosperity.  
 P. بخت بر گشته *bakht-bar-gashta*. Unfortunate.  
 P. بخامدی *bakhtmandí*. Good fortune.  
 P. بخاور *bakhtáwar*. Happy, rich.  
 P. بختی *bukhtí*. The two-humped Bactrian camel.  
 P. بخیار *bakht-yár*. Fortunate, rich.  
 P. بخدا *ba Khudá*. By God, to God.  
 P. بخرد *ba khird*. Intelligent, sagacious.  
 P. بخردی *ba khirdí*. Wisdom, sagacity.  
 P. بخش *bakhsh*. Part, share.  
 P. بخشایش *bakhsháyish*. Forgiveness, compassion.  
 P. بخشایشگر *bakhsháyishgar*. Merciful.  
 P. بخشاینده *bakhsháyenda*. Bountiful.  
 P. بخشیندر *bakhsh-bandar*. A royal custom-house.  
 P. بخشش *bakhshish*. A present, gift.  
 P. بخشدگی *bakshandagí*. Munificence.  
 P. بخشنده *bakhshanda*. A giver, bestower.  
 P. بخشودن *bakhshúdan*. To have pity on.



- P. *بخشی bakhshí.* Paymaster.
- P. *بخشیدن bakhshídan.* To give, bestow; to pardon.
- A. *بخل bukhl.* Parsimony, avarice.
- P. *بخله bukhlá.* A bean.
- P. *بهور bakhúr.* Perfume, odour.
- A. *بخیل bakhíl.* Avaricious; miser.
- A. *بخیلی bakhílí.* Parsimony, stinginess.
- P. *بچه bakhya.* Strong quilting.
- P. *بد bad.* Bad, wicked.
- A. *بدء bad'a.* Beginning.
- P. *بد اختر bad-akhtar.* Ill-starred.
- P. *بدخشان Badakhshán.* A country of Central Asia celebrated for rubies.
- A. *بداحت badáhat.* An impromptu.
- P. *بدان badán.* Know thou (imp. of دانستن); with that.
- P. *بد اندیش bad-andesh.* Malicious.
- P. *بدایت badáyat.* Commencement.
- A. *بدایع badá'í.* New, strange, rare things.
- P. *بدبخت bad-bakht.* Unlucky.
- P. *بدتر bad-tar.* Worse.
- P. *بد خوی bad-khúy.* Ill-tempered.
- A. *بدر badr.* The full moon.
- P. *بدر badar.* Out of doors.

- P. *بدر آمدن badar úmadan.* To come out.
- P. *بدر رفتن badar raftan.* To go out.
- P. *بدر رو badar-rav.* A drain, a sewer.
- P. *بدرستی ba-durustí.* Indeed, truly, certainly.
- P. *بدرقه badraqa.* A guard, escort.
- P. *بدر کردن badar kerdan.* To eject.
- P. *بدرود bidrúd.* (See *بدرود*) farewell.
- A. *بدره badra.* A bag of money.
- P. *بدر روزگار bad-rozgar.* Unfortunate; wicked.
- P. *بد زندگانی bad-zindagáni.* Bad living.
- P. *بدستور ba-dastúr.* According to rule, as formerly.
- P. *بداشت آوردن badast áwardan.* To gain possession of.
- P. *بد سگال bad-sigál.* Malevolent, malignant.
- A. *بدعت bid'at.* Oppression, violence; heresy.
- P. A. *بد عهد bad-a'hd.* A traitor, faithless.
- P. *بد فرجام bad-farjám.* Unsuccessful; of evil tendency.
- P. *بد کیش bad-kísh.* Irreligious.
- P. *بد کار bad-kár.* Ill-doing; adulterous.
- P. *بد کاری bad-karí.* Evil; adultery.

A. بدل *badal*. A substitute, change.

P. بد گو *badgú*. Evil speaker.

P. بد گوهر *bad-gauhar*. } Of

P. بد گوهر *bad-guhar*. } bad quality.

A. بدلا *badlá*. Substitute; succedaneum.

P. بد مست *bad-mast*. Refractory; intoxicated.

P. بد مهر *bad-mihr*. Unkind, unfriendly.

A. بدن *badan*. The body.

P. بد نام *bad-nám*. Infamous.

P. بد نما *bad-numá*. Bad-looking.

P. بد نهاد *bad-nihád*. Ill-disposed, perfidious.

P. بدو *badú*. To him.

A. بدون *bidún*. Without, besides.

P. بده *ba-deh*. Give thou.

P. بدی *badí*. Wickedness, malignity.

A. بدیع *badí*. Wonderful, rare, strange.

P. بدین *badín*. For به این *ba-ín*, in this.

A. بدیهت *badíhat*. An impromptu.

A. بدیهی *badíhí*. An axiom, extempore.

A. بذر *bažr*. Seed.

A. بذل *bažl*. Munificence.

A. بذله *bažla*. A jest, pleasantry.

A. P. بذله گو *bažla-gú*. A wit.

P. بر *bar*. Above, on, upon; the bosom; fruit.

A. بر *barr*. Dry land; a desert.

P. برابر *barábar*. Equal, alike; level, up to; opposite.

A. برات *barát*. An assignment, commission. برات بر شاخ اهو *barát bar shákh i áhú*. Vain promises ("a draft on Aldgate pump").

P. برادر *birádar*. A brother.

P. برادر خواندگی *birádar khwándagí*. Professions of brotherly love.

P. برادر رضاعی *birádar-rižá'í*. Foster-brother.

P. برادری *birádarí*. Brotherhood.

A. براده *buráda*. Filings, sawdust.

A. برار *bar ár*. Peace, concord.

A. براز *baráz*. An extensive open plain.

A. برز *biráz*. Fighting; human ordure.

A. براعت *bará'at*. Excellence, preeminence.

A. براق *barrák*. Brilliant, flashing.

A. براق *burák*. The celebrated animal on which Mohammed is said to have ascended to heaven on the night of the معراج *mī'ráj*.

P. بر آمد *bar ámad*. Appearance, coming out; impeachment.

P. بر آمدن *bar ámadan*. To

come up, emerge; cope with; succeed. —

P. برآمدگی *bar-amadgí*. Pre-eminence.

P. بر آمیختن *bar ámikhtan*. To mix up.

P. بر آن *bar án*. On that.

P. بر آن شدن *bar án shudan*. To agree to...

P. بر آن ام *bar án am*. I obey.

P. بران *burrán*. Cutting, sharp.

P. برانیدن *buránídan*. To put to flight.

P. بر آورد *bar-áward*. An estimate. بر آورد کردن *bar-áward kerdan*. To make a valuation.

P. بر آوردن *bar áwardan*. To raise, to perform; to heave (a sigh).

P. بر آویختن *bar áwikhtan*. To suspend.

A. بر اھمة *baráhima*. Brahmins.

A. بر اھن *baráhín*. Proofs, arguments.

P. برای *baráyi*. For, on account of.

P. برای چه *biráyi chi*. Why? for what?

A. بر اھا *baráyá*. Peoples, creatures.

P. بر با *bar pá*. Fixed, established.

P. بر باد *bar bád*. Ruined, destroyed.

P. بر بر *bar bar*. Upon the breast, above.

P. بر بست *bar bast*. According to rule.

P. بر بستن *bar bastan*. To pack up.

A. بر بط *barbat*. A harp or lute.

A. بر بط سرای *barbat saráy*. A harper.

P. بر تافتن *bar táftan*. To twist, to turn.

P. برت *barat*. On thee.

P. برتر *bartar*. Higher.

P. A. بر تقدیر *bar takdír*. On supposition.

P. بر تله *bartula*. A gift, present.

A. برج *burj*. A tower; a sign of the zodiac.

P. بر جا *bar já*. In place, properly placed; prostrate.

P. بر جستن *bar jastan*. To leap, to bound.

P. بر جستگی *bar jastagí*. Springing upon; an eruption.

P. بر جسته *bar justa*. Befitting, proper.

A. بر جیس *Birjis*. The planet Jupiter.

P. بر چیدن *bar chídan*. To pluck; gather up; to remove.

A. بر ح *barh*. Affliction, distress.

P. A. بر حق *bar hak̄k*. In truth.

P. بر خ *bar kh*. Somewhat, a little.

P. بر خاست *bar khást*. Ad.

jourment ; dismissal from office ; rise.

P. *بر خاستن* *bar khástan*. To rise, arise.

P. *برخافش* *barkhafch*. The nightmare.

P. A. *برحلاف* *barkhiláf*. Contrary, opposite.

P. *برخواندن* *bar khwándan*. To recite, repeat.

P. *برخوردار* *barkhwurdár*. Happy, enjoying the fruits of life (a child).

P. *بر خوردن* *bar khwurdan*. To enjoy, to meet.

P. *برخی* *barkhí*. Somewhat, a little.

P. *بر خیز* *bar khíz*. Get up! (imp. of *برخاستن*).

A. *برد* *bard*. Cold, frigid.

P. *بردار* *burdár*. A carrier, a bearer.

P. *بردار* *bardár*. Suspended, hanged.

P. *بردار کشیدن* *bar dár keshídan*. To hang.

P. *بر داشتن* *bardáshtan*. To elevate ; to carry off.

P. *بردار* *burd-bár*. Forbearing ; patient.

P. *بر دریدن* *bar darídan*. To rip up.

P. *بردن* *burdan*. To carry ; to win at play.

P. *برده* *barda*. A prisoner of war.

P. *برده* *burda*. Borne, carried.

P. *بر رفتن* *bar raftan*. To climb ; to proceed ; to surpass.

P. *برز* *barz*. Seed.

P. *برز* *burz*. A trowel ; a mace.

P. *برزغه* *barazgha*. A saddle-cloth.

P. *برزگر* *barz-gar*. An agricultural labourer.

P. *برزن* *barzan*. A street, lane.

P. *برس* *bars*. A halter.

HIND. *برسات* *barsát*. The periodical rains.

P. *برسام* *bar-sám*. The pleurisy.

P. *بر سر* *bar sar*. On or at the head, end, &c.

P. *برشتن* *burushtan*. To fry, to broil.

P. *بر شدن* *bar shudan*. To mount, to rise.

P. *برشک* *barshak*. A wine- or oil-press.

HIND. *برشکال* *barshakál*. The periodical rains.

P. *برشکن* *bar-shikastan* (pronounced *ورشکن*). To become bankrupt, to fail.

A. *برص* *baras*. The leprosy.

P. A. *بر طرف* *bar taraf*. Dismissed.

P. A. *بر عکس* *bar 'aks*. Inversely.

P. *برف* *barf*. Snow. *برف باریدن* *barf báriidan*. To snow.

P. *برف آب* *barf-áb*. Iced water.

P. *بر فروختن* *bar farúkhitan*. To light up, kindle.

P. بر افزودن *bar fuzúdan*. To increase.

P. بر فشاندن *bar fishándan*. To squeeze up; to snap (the fingers).

A. برق *barq*. Lightning.

P. A. بر فرار *bar karár*. Established, firm.

A. برقع *burqa'*. A veil.

A. P. بر فنداز *barq-andáz*. A matchlock man.

P. برگ *barg*. A leaf.

A. برکات *barakát*. Blessings.

A. برکه *birkeh*. A pool.

A. برکت *barakat*. Prosperity, blessing.

P. بر گردیدن *bar gardídan*. To be inverted. To depart. To turn away from.

P. برگ ریزی *barg rízí*. The fall of the leaf; autumn.

P. بر گزیدن *bar guzídán*. To choose, to select.

P. بر گرفتن *bar girifstan*. To take up; remove; to attain.

P. بر گزیده *bar guzída*. Chosen, selected.

P. بر کسوان *bar gustuwán*. Horse-armour.

P. بر کسلاندن *bar guslánídan*. To snatch, wrench off.

P. بر کسلیدن *bar guslídán*. To snap off.

P. بر کشادن *bar kushádan*. To open, remove.

P. بر کشودن *bar kashúdan*. To open, unloose.

P. برگشتن *bargushtan*. To invert; to return; to retreat.

P. بر کردن *bar kandan*. To tear up, eradicate, uproot.

P. برگ و نوا *barg u nawá*. Subsistence, provision.

P. برم *baram*. I may bear (fr. بردن *burdan*).

P. بر ماه *barmáh*. An auger or gimlet.

P. بر می آید *bar mí áyad*. It comes out, arises.

A. بر مهل *barmíl*. A barrel.

P. بر مهو *barmiyú*. The straugury.

P. بر نا *barná* or *burná*. A youth.

A. بر ناساء *barnásá*. Men.

P. برنج *birinj*. Rice.

P. برنج *burinj*. Brass.

P. برنجن *baranjan*. A bracelet, anklet.

P. برنده *barenda*. A carrier, bearer.

P. برنده *burenda*. Sharp, cutting.

P. بر نشستن *bar-nishastan*. To mount on.

P. بر نشاندن *bar nishándan*. To cause to sit on.

P. بر نارد *bar nayárad*. It bears not (fr. آوردن *bar áwardan*).

P. بروت *burút*. Whiskers, mustachios.

A. بروج *burúj*. Towers; signs of the zodiac.

P. A. بر وجهی *bar wajhí*. In such a manner.

- A. برودت *burúdat*. Coldness.  
 A. بروز *burúz*. Going forth ; appearing.  
 P. برومند *barúmand*. Fortunate, happy.  
 P. برون *birún*. Without, abroad.  
 P. بر وی *bar vai*. On him.  
 P. بره *bara*. A lamb, kid.  
 A. برهان *burhán*, Demonstration, proof.  
 A. برهة *burhat*. A space of time.  
 P. بر هجتن *bar híkhtan*. To extract, to draw ; to educate, to teach.  
 P. برهم *barham*. Confused ; displeased.  
 P. برهم زدن *barham zadan*. To strike together, slam.  
 A. برهمن *Brahman*. A Brahmin.  
 A. P. برهمنان *barahminán*. Brahmins.  
 P. برهنگی *barahnagí*. Nakedness.  
 P. برهنه *barahna*. Naked.  
 A. بری *barí*. Exempted from, free, clear.  
 A. بری، الذمه *barí uz zimmah*. Innocent of the charge.  
 A. بری *barrí*. Wild.  
 P. بریان *biryán*. Fried, broiled.  
 P. بریدن *burídan*. To cut, fell, cleave.  
 P. بریشم *barísham*. Silk.  
 P. برین *barín*. High, superior.

- P. برین *bar-ín*. i. q. براین. On this.  
 P. بز *buz*. A goat.  
 A. بز *buzz*. Fine linen.  
 A. بزاز *bazzáz*. A linen-draper.  
 P. بزاق *buzák*. Spittle.  
 P. بزباز *bazbáz*. Mace.  
 A. بزر *bizr*. Seed.  
 A. بزر الکتان *bizr ul kettán*. Linseed.  
 P. بزر جمهر *Buzurjmíhr*. Name of the Prime Minister of Naushírwán, King of Persia.  
 P. بزرگ *buzurg*. Great, elder, chief.  
 P. بزرگان *buzurgán*. Nobles, philosophers.  
 P. بزرگانه *buzurgána*. Nobly.  
 P. بزرگور *bizrgar*. A husbandman.  
 P. بزرگ زاده *buzurg-záda*. Of noble race.  
 P. بزرگ سال *buzurg-sál*. Old, aged.  
 P. بزرگ وار *buzurg-wár*. Illustrious.  
 P. بزرگواری *buzurgwári*. Magnificence.  
 P. بزرگی *buzurgí*. Greatness, eminence.  
 P. A. بزرگ همت *buzurg-himmat*. Magnanimous.  
 P. بزشک *bizishk*. A physician ; a horse-doctor.  
 P. بزغانه *buz-ghála*. A kid, a calf.  
 P. بزله *bazla*. Pleasantry, jest.

- P. بزله کو *bazla-gú*. A wit.
- P. بزم *bazm*. A banquet; assembly.
- P. بزمگاه *bazm-gáh*. A banqueting house.
- A. بزور *buzúr*. Seeds.
- P. بزور *bazúr*. By force.
- P. بزه *baza*. A sin, crime.
- P. بزه کار *baza-kár*. A sinner.
- P. بس *bas*. Enough; many.
- P. بس کردن *bas kerdan*. To finish, stop.
- P. بسا *basá*. Many, much.
- A. بساط *bisát*. A bed; carpet.
- A. بسالت *basálat*. Intrepidity.
- P. بسان *basán*. Like, resembling.
- A. بسابه *basbása*. Mace.
- P. بست *bist*. Twenty.
- P. بستان *bustán*. A garden.
- P. بستان *bistán* or *bisitán*.  
Take thou! fr. ستادن.
- P. بستر *bistar*. A bed, mattress.
- P. بستم *bistam*. Twentieth.
- P. بستن *bastan*. To bind.
- P. نعل بستن *na'íl bastan*. To shoe a horse.
- P. بستگی *bastagí*. A ligature.
- P. بسته *basta*. Bound; a bale.
- P. بسد *bussad* or *bissad*. Coral.
- P. بسر بردن *basar burdan*. To effect; to complete; to harmonize.

- P. بسر شدن *basar shudan*. To be finished.
- A. بسط *basí*. Diffusiveness, extension.
- A. بسم الله *bismillah*. In the name of God.
- A. P. بسمل کردن *bismil kerdan*. To sacrifice.
- P. بسنده *basenda*. Sufficient.
- HIND. بسوه *biswa*. The twentieth part of an acre of land.
- P. بسوی *basúü*. In the direction of.
- P. بسیار *bisyár*. Many.
- P. بسیار خسب *bisyár-khasp*. A great sleeper, drowsy.
- P. بسیار خوار *bisyár-kh'ur*. A great eater, a glutton.
- P. بسیاری *bisyári*. Abundance.
- P. بسی *basí*. Many, much.
- P. بستیج *bésíj*. An enterprise; march; preparation; outfit.
- A. بسط *basít*. Simple, uncompounded; plane.
- A. بسم *basím*. Affable, smiling.
- A. بشارت *bishárat*. Glad tidings.
- A. باشاقت *basháshat*. Joviality, mirth.
- A. بشر *bashar*. Man, mankind.
- A. بشرة *basharat*. The cuticle, or outer skin.
- A. بشریت *basharíyet*. Human nature, humanity.
- P. بشگیر *bashgír*. A towel

- A. *بشير* *bashír*. A messenger of good news.
- A. *بصارت* *bašárat*. The sight, vision.
- A. *بصره* *Başrah*. Basora, a city of Arabian 'Irák.
- A. *بصل* *başal*. An onion.
- A. *بصر* *başír*. Seeing, discerning.
- A. *بصيرت* *başírat*. The sight, vision.
- A. *بضاعت* *bizá'at*. Capital, stock.
- A. *بط* *batt*. A goose, a duck.
- A. *بطل* *battál*. An idle talker, vain.
- A. *باطالت* *batálat*. Absurdity; falsity; vanity.
- A. *بطانت* *bitánat*. The lining of a garment.
- A. *بطر* *batár*. Petulance.
- A. *بطش* *batsh*. Power; severity, violence.
- A. P. *بطك* *batak*. A duckling.
- A. *بطل* *batál*. A brave man, a champion.
- A. *بطلان* *butlán*. Falsity, vanity.
- A. *بطن* *batn*. The belly; the interior.
- A. *باطيء* *batí'*. Slow, dull.
- A. *بعاد* *bí'ád*. Distance.
- A. *بعث* *ba's*. Rousing; sending.
- A. *بعثت* *bí'sat*. Mission, embassy.
- A. *بعد* *ba'd*. After, afterwards.
- A. *بعد* *bu'd*. Distance.

- A. *بعده* *ba'dahu*. Afterwards.
- A. *بعزة* *ba'izzat*. In high estimation.
- A. *بعض* *ba'z*. Some, certain.
- A. *بعضى* *ba'zí*. A few, some.
- A. *بعضى جمع* *ba'zí-jam'*. Sundry impositions or taxes, forming a total of revenue.
- A. P. *بعضى خرج* *ba'zí-kharch*. Petty charges.
- A. *بعل* *ba'l*. Lord, husband.
- A. *بعلك* *Ba'lbekk*. Baalbekk.
- A. *بعيد* *ba'id*. Distant, far.
- A. *بعينه* *bí'ainihi*. Exactly, the very same.
- A. *بغال* *bighál*. Mules. (pl. of *بغل* *baghl*.)
- A. *بغاوت* *bagháwat*. Rebellion.
- A. *بغابت* *bi-gháyet*. Extremely, exceedingly.
- A. *بغتة* *bughtatan*. Suddenly.
- P. *بغچه* *bughcha*. A bundle.
- A. *بغداد* *Baghdád*. The city of Bagdad.
- A. *بغض* *bughẓ*. Hatred.
- P. *بغل* *baghal*. The armpit.
- A. *بغل* *baghl*. A mule.
- A. *بغى* *baghy*. Rebellion, revolt.
- A. *بغير* *bighair*. Excepting, besides.
- P. *بغت* *baft*. Wrought, woven.
- A. *بقاء* *baká'*. Eternity; permanency.
- A. *بجاء* *biká'*. Places; low-lying tracts of land.



- A. *بقال* *bakbál*. A green-grocer.
- P. *بقاوال* *bakáwal*. Overseer of the kitchens.
- A. *بفاى* *bakáit*. Endurance.
- A. *ببايا* *bakáyá*. Balances, remainders. (pl. of *بفيه* *bakíyeh*.)
- P. *بفچه* *bukcha*. A knapsack, wallet.
- A. *بفومات* *buksumát*. Biscuits.
- A. *بفعه* *buk'ah*. A low-lying tract of land; a valley; a mausoleum, burial-place of a saint.
- A. *بفل* *bakl*. Herbage, pot-herbs.
- A. *بفله* *baklah*. A pot-herb.
- A. *بفبى* *bakíyatí*. Some remnants.
- A. *بفيه* *bakíyeh*. The remainder, balance.
- P. *بك* or *بك* *beg* or *beig*. A lord, a Mogul title; a noble.
- A. *بكا* *buká*. Weeping, crying.
- P. *بكار آمدن* *bakár ámadan*. To be of use.
- A. *بكارى* *bakárat*. Virginity.
- P. *بكاول* *bakáwal*. A taster, a head cook.
- P. *بكتار* *baktar*. A coat of mail, cuirass.
- A. *بكر* *bikr*. A virgin; first-born.
- P. *بكرزاده* *beg-záda*. Son of a Bey; a non-commissioned officer (see *فوج*).
- A. *بكم* *bukm*. Dumb.

- A. *بل* *bal*. But, yet, however.
- A. *بلا* *balá*. A calamity, evil.
- A. *بلا* *bilá*. Without.
- A. *بلاد* *bilád*. Countries, cities. (pl. of *بلده*.)
- A. *بلاغ* *balágh*. Transmitting, delivering a message.
- A. *بلاغت* *balághat*. Eloquence.
- A. *بلاحت* *baláhat*. Stupidity.
- P. *بلبل* *bulbul*. The nightingale.
- P. *بلخ* *Balkh*. A town of Khorassan.
- P. *بلخى* *Balkhí*. A native of Balkh.
- A. *بلد* *belad*. A city.
- P. *بلد* *belad*. A guide.
- A. *بلدان* *buldán*. Cities. (pl. of *belad*.)
- A. *بلده* *beldah*. A city, a town.
- P. *بليست* *bilist*. A span.
- P. *بلسن* *bulsun*. A lentil, pulse.
- A. *بلع* *bal'*. Swallowing.
- A. P. *بلعدن* *bal'idan*. To swallow.
- T. P. *بلغم* *balgham*. Phlegm.
- A. *بلغاه* *bulaghá*. Eloquent men.
- A. P. *بلکه* *balki*. But, however.
- P. *بلکه* *balga*. Stolen goods by the possession of which the thief is traced.
- A. *بافيس* *Balkís*. Name of

the queen of Sheba, wife of Solomon.

P. بلما *balma*. Thick, gross.

P. بلند *baland* and *buland*. High.

P. بلند آواز *baland-áwáz*. Loud-toned.

P. بلند بالا *baland-bálá*. Of high stature.

P. بلند بانگ *baland báng*. Loud-sounding.

P. بلندین *baland-bín*. Aspiring.

P. بلندی *balandí*. Height, sublimity.

P. بلوا *balwá*. Disturbance, confusion.

P. بلوچستان *Beluchistán*. A province in the south of Persia.

A. بلور *billaur* (or *ballúr*). Crystal.

A. P. بلورین *billaurín*. Made of crystal.

A. بلوط *ballút*. An oak, an acorn.

A. باوع *balú*. Open wide (the mouth of a pot).

A. بلوغ *bulúgh*. Puberty.

A. باله *balah*. Ignorant, stupid.

P. بلی *balí*. Yes, indeed, certainly.

A. بلیه *balíyet*. A misfortune.

A. بالید *balíd*. A dunce, a dolt.

A. بالغ *balígh*. Eloquent.

P. باله *balíla*. Belleric, myrobalan.

A. بلیات *balíyát*. Misfortunes (pl. of بلیه *balíyeh*).

P. بام *bam*. The bass in music.

P. A. بامثل *ba masal*. For example.

P. بامبلی *bambulí*. A harlequin.

P. A. بامجرد *bamujarrud*. Instantly.

A. بن *'bn*. A son; (used for ابن when it occurs between two proper names).

P. بن *bun*. A root. سر و بن *sar u bun*. Beginning and end.

A. بنا *biná*. A building, fabric.

A. P. بنا کردن *biná kerdan*. To build, construct.

A. بنات *benát*. Daughters.

P. بنا بر *biná bar*. Because of.

بنابران *biná bar án*. Therefore.

A. بنادر *banádir*. Ports, harbours. (pl. of بندر *bandar*.)

P. بنا گوش *biná-gúsh*. The cavity or lower part of the ear.

A. بان *banán*. Finger-tips.

A. بنای *binái*. Foundation.

A. بنت *bint*. A daughter, a girl.

A. بنت الجبل *bint ul jebel*. The echo.

A. بنج *banj*. Henbane.

P. بنجاق *benchák*. See فاه.

P. بند *band*. A bandage.

confinement; a bond; art; a scheme; a trick.

P. بند فرمودن *band farmúdan*. To send or order into confinement.

P. بند انگشت *band i angusht*. A knuckle.

P. بندر *bandar*. A port, harbour; emporium.

P. بندگان *bandagán*. Slaves, servants.

P. بندگی *bandagí*. Servitude, service.

P. بندن *bandan*. To bind; to design.

P. بندوبست *band u bast*. Settlement, arrangement.

P. بندور *bundúr*. Packthread.

A. بندوق *bandúk*. A musket.

A. بندوچی *bandúkchí*. A musketeer.

P. بنده *banda*. A servant, slave.

P. بندی *bandí*. Captivity, a captive:

P. بندیدن *bandídan*. To bind, confine.

A. بنصر *binşir*. The ring-finger.

P. بنفشه *bunafsha*. A violet.

P. بنگ *bang*. An inebriating draught; *hashísh*.

P. بنگاه *bun-gáh*. Baggage, the rear of an army, a storehouse.

P. A. بنوعی *ba-nau'í*. In such a manner.

P. بینه *buna*. Baggage, furniture.

A. بنی *bení*. Sons, children. (pl. of ابن *ibn*.)

P. بنیاد *bunyád*. Foundation, origin.

A. بنی آدم *bení ádam*. The sons of Adam, the human race.

A. بنی عم *bení'amm*. Nephews.

A. بنیان *bunyán*. Construction.

A. بنیه *bunya*. The structure of the human body.

P. بو *bú*. Smell, odour.

A. بواب *bawwáb*. A door-keeper, porter.

A. P. بواجی *bawájibí*. Suitable.

A. بواسیر *bawásír*. The hemorrhoids, or piles.

A. بواطن *bawátin*. Interior parts, bellies.

A. بواعث *bawá'is*. Causes, motives. (pl. of باعث *bá'is*.)

A. بوالعجب *bu'l'ajab*. Wonderful thing.

A. بوالفضول *bu'lfuzúl*. An idle talker.

A. بوالهوسى *bú'lhawasí*. Sensuality.

A. بیوت *buyút*. Houses.

P. بوت *búta*. A crucible.

P. بوتیمار *bú tímár*. A heron.

P. بودار *bú-dár*. Scented; a kind of leather.

P. بودباش *búd-básh*. Residence, dwelling.

P. بودن *búdan*. To be, to exist.

P. بودنی *búdaní*. Existence.

- A. بورك *búrak.* } Borax ;  
 P. بوره *búra.* } nitre.  
 P. بوری *búrí.* A trumpet.  
 P. بوربا *búriyá.* A rush-  
 mat.  
 P. بورباباف *búriyábáf.* A  
 weaver of mats.  
 P. بوز *búz.* A roan horse.  
 P. بوزنه *búzina.* A monkey.  
 P. بوزه *búza.* A kind of  
 beer.  
 P. بوزه خانه *búza-khána.* A  
 beer-shop.  
 P. بوس *bús.* A kiss.  
 A. بوس *bu's.* Distress, mis-  
 fortune.  
 P. بوستان *bústán.* A garden.  
 P. بوس و کنار *bús u kenár.*  
 Kissing and hugging.  
 P. بوسه *búsa.* A kiss.  
 P. بوسیدن *búsídan.* To kiss ;  
 to rot.  
 P. بوسیده *búsída.* Rotten.  
 P. بوشقاب *búshekáb.* A plate.  
 P. بوغره *búghra.* A dish  
 made of boiled meat, flour, &c.  
 P. بوغچه *búghcha.* Bag, wrap-  
 per.  
 A. بوق *búk.* A trumpet.  
 A. بوفلمون *bú kalamún.* A  
 chameleon ; variegated.  
 A. بول *baul.* Urine.  
 A. بوم *búm.* An owl.  
 P. بوم *búm.* A country.  
 P. بوی *búy.* Odour, smell.  
 P. بوی *ba vai.* To him.  
 P. بويا *búyá.* Fragrant.  
 P. بوئیدن *bú-ídan.* To smell.  
 P. بويه *búya.* Hope, desire.

- P. بيه *bihi.* Well ; a quince.  
 P. به *ba.* With, to, in ; i. q.  
 ب.  
 P. به *bih.* A quince.  
 P. بها *bahá.* Price, value.  
 A. بها *bihá.* In, with, by,  
 &c. ; it.  
 P. به از *bih az.* Better than.  
 P. بهادر *bahádur.* Valiant,  
 brave, bold, (see فوج).  
 P. بهادری *bahádurí.* Bravery.  
 P. بهار *bahár.* The spring.  
 P. بهاری *bahári.* Vernal.  
 P. بهانه *bahána.* Pretence,  
 excuse, pretext.  
 A. بهائم *baháim.* Cattle,  
 beasts. (pl. of بهيمه *bahíma.*)  
 P. بهجت *bih-bakht.* Gaiety.  
 P. بهود *bih-búd.* Welfare.  
 A. بهتان *buhtán.* A calumny,  
 lie.  
 P. بهتر *bihtar.* Better.  
 P. بهترین *bihtarín.* Best.  
 A. بهجت *bahjat.* Joy, beauty.  
 P. بهر *ba har.* At, by, or to  
 every or each.  
 P. بهر *bahr.* For, because  
 of.  
 P. بهرام *Bahrám.* The planet  
 Mars. Name of several kings  
 of Persia.  
 P. بهرام گور *Bahrám-Gúr.*  
 Bahrám of the Wild Ass, the  
 6th of that name, a king of  
 the Sassanian dynasty.  
 P. A. بهر حال *ba har hál.* By  
 all means ; in any case.  
 P. A. بهر كيف *ba har kaif.*  
 Anyhow.

P. بهره *bahra*. Part, portion; profit.

P. بهره مند *bahra-mand*. Fortunate; participating in.

P. بهت *bihast*. It is better.

P. بهشت *bihisht*. Paradise.

P. بهشت *ba-hisht*. He left, from هشتن.

P. بهشتی *bihishtí*. Paradisiacal; (in Hindustani, a water-carrier).

P. بھیل *bihil*. Absolution; give over! let alone! (imp. of هیلدن).

P. بهم *baham*. Together; anger.

P. بهم بر آمدن *baham bar ámadan*. To be displeased, decomposed.

P. بهم برزدن *baham bar zadan*. To convulse.

P. بهم بر کردن *baham bar ker-dan*. To displease; upset.

P. بهم رسانیدن *baham rasání-dan*. To procure.

P. بهی *bihí*. Goodness; a quince.

A. بهیمة *bahíma*. A beast.

A. بهیمی *bahímí*. Brutish.

P. بهین *bihín*. Better, best.

P. بی *bí*. Without, besides.

P. بیابان *biyábán*. A desert.

P. بیابان نشین *biyábán-nishín*. Dwelling in the desert.

P. بیابانی *biyábání*. Wild, savage.

P. بی ابرو *bí-ábrú*. Dishonourable.

A. بیاض *baiyáz*. Whiteness; an album or note-book; a fair copy of any document.

A. بیان *bayán*. Explanation.

P. A. بی اختیار *bí-ikhtiyár*. Without choice.

P. A. بی ادب *bí-adab*. Rude, impolite.

P. بی آزار *bí-ázár*. Without trouble.

P. A. بی اعتبار *bí-itebár*. Not respected.

P. بی اندازه *bí-andáza*. Without measure.

P. A. بی انصاف *bí-inşáf*. Unjust.

P. A. بی باق *bí-bák*. Completely.

P. بی باک *bí-bák*. Fearless.

P. بی بر *bí-bar*. Fruitless.

P. بی پروا *bi-parwá*. Without care.

P. بی پر *bí-pír*. Vicious.

A. بیت *bait*. A house; a distich.

P. بی تاب *bí-táb*. Faint, restless.

A. بیت المقدس *Bait al Mukáddas*. Jerusalem.

P. A. بی تحاشا *bí-taháshá*. Rash, precipitate.

P. A. بی تدبیر *bí-tadbír*. Without deliberation.

P. A. بی تکلف *bí-takalluf*. Without ceremony.

P. A. بی تمیز *bí-tamíz*. Without discernment.

P. بی توزگانه *bí-túzagána*. Irregular.

P. *bí-túsha*. Without provisions.

P. A. *bí-taufík*. Without grace.

P. *bí-já*. Improper; out of place.

P. *bi-ján*. Lifeless.

P. A. *bí jawáb*. Irrefutable; having no answer.

P. *bí-chára*. Helpless.

P. *bí-chúba*. A kind of tent pitched without a pole.

P. *bí-chirágh*. Lampless; desolated; childless.

P. *bí-chún*. Incomparable. *bí-chún o cherá*. God (as not subject to the laws of cause and effect).

P. A. *bí-hásil*. Unprofitable.

P. A. *bí-hadd*. Without limit.

P. A. *bí-hisáb*. Countless.

P. A. *bí-huzúr*. Absent, inattentive.

P. A. *bí-hamíyet*. Spiritless, dastardly.

P. *bíkh*. A root, origin.

A. P. *bí-khabar*. Uninformed.

P. *bíkhtan*. To sift.

P. *bí-kh'ábí*. Sleeplessness.

P. *bí-khud*. Beside one's self, senseless.

P. *bí-khudí*. Rapture.

P. *bíd*. The willow.

P. A. *bíd i majnún*. The weeping willow.

P. *bíd mushk*. The musk-willow.

A. *baidá*. A desert.

P. *bí-dád*. Unjust, lawless.

P. *bídár*. Waking, attentive.

P. *bídárí*. Wakefulness, vigilance.

P. *bíd-anjir*. The palma Christi.

P. *bí-dánish*. Unwise.

P. *bí-dána*. Seedless; a pomegranate.

A. *baidái*. A desert.

P. A. *bí-dakhl*. Dispossessed, excluded.

P. *bí-darman*. Without remedy.

P. *bí-dirang*. Without delay.

P. *bí-dirígh*. Undeniable; merciless.

A. *baidak* (or *bai-žak*). A pawn at chess. See also *پراق*.

P. *bí-dil*. Heartless.

P. A. *bí-dín*. Irreligious.

A. *bīr*. A well.

P. *bí-ráh*. Unprincipled; astray.

A. *bairák*. A flag, banner.

P. A. *bí-rasmí*. Irregularity.

P. *bí-rízí*. Destitute.

- P. بیرون *bírún*. Without, exterior.
- P. بی‌ریا *bí-riyá*. Without guile.
- P. بی‌زار *bí-zár*. Indifferent ; affected with ennui.
- P. بی‌زبان *bí-zabán*. Dumb, speechless.
- P. بی‌زر *bí-zar*. Without money.
- P. بیست *bíst*. Twenty.
- P. بی‌سروپا *bí-sar u pá*. Destitute ; without method.
- P. A. بی‌سلیقه *bí-salíka*. Inexpert ; without method.
- P. بیش *bísh*. More, much.
- P. A. بی‌شائبه *bí-sháiba*. Doubtless.
- P. بیشتر *bísh-tar*. For the most part.
- P. بی‌شرم *bí-sharm*. Shameless.
- P. بی‌شمار *bí-shumár*. Innumerable.
- P. A. بی‌شک *bí-shakk*. Doubtless.
- P. بی‌شه *bísha*. A forest, desert.
- P. بیشی *bíshí*. Excess.
- P. A. بی‌صبر *bí-sabr*. Impatient.
- A. بیض *baiz*. Eggs.
- A. بیضاء *baizá*. White ; the sun.
- A. بیضوی *baizawí*. Oval.
- A. بیضه *baiza*. An egg.
- A. بطار *baitár*. A horse-doctor.
- P. A. بی‌طافت *bí-tákat*. Without power.
- A. بیع *baí*. Sale.

- A. P. بیعانه *baí'ána*. Earnest money.
- A. بیعت *baí'at*. Homage, fealty ; inauguration.
- A. P. بیعنامه *baí'náma*. A bill of sale.
- P. A. بی‌عنایت *bí-'ináyet*. Unkind ; rude.
- P. بی‌غش و غش *bí-ghill u gñashsh*. Without deceit.
- P. A. بی‌غم *bí-ghamm*. Without sorrow ; unconcerned.
- P. A. بی‌غیرت *bí-ghairat*. Spiritless, infamous ; without jealousy.
- P. A. بی‌فائده *bí-fáida*. Useless.
- P. A. بی‌قرار *bí-karár*. Uneasy, restless.
- P. A. بی‌قیاس *bí-kiyás*. Incalculable.
- P. بیگ *baig*. A lord ; a Mogul title.
- P. بی‌کار *bí-kár*. Unemployed.
- P. بی‌کاری *bí-kárí*. Idleness.
- P. بی‌گانگی *bígánagí*. Foreignness.
- P. بی‌گانه *bígána*. A stranger.
- P. بی‌گناه *bí-gáh*. Untimely.
- P. بی‌یکبار *ba-yek-bar*. Suddenly, all at once.
- P. بی‌گیران *bí-girán*. Immense, infinite.
- P. بی‌کس *bí-kas*. Destitute, friendless.
- P. بی‌کفش *bí-kafsh*. Shoeless.
- P. بی‌کمال *bi-kal*. Restless, out of order.

- P. پیکم *baigam*. A lady.  
 P. بی گمان *bí-gumán*. Without doubt.  
 P. بی گناه *bí-gunáh*. Innocent.  
 P. بیل *bíl*. A spade.  
 P. بیلا *bílá*. Money to be distributed in charity.  
 P. بیلدار *bíldár*. A sapper, digger.  
 A. بایگان *Bailkán*. A city in Armenia near the Caspian Sea.  
 P. بیم *bím*. Fear.  
 P. A. بی محابا *bí-muhábá*. Dauntless; disrespectful.  
 P. بیمار *bímár*. Sick, infirm.  
 P. بیمارستان *bímáristán*. An hospital.  
 P. بیماری *bímárí*. Disease.  
 P. بی مانند *bí mánand*. Incomparable.  
 P. بی مایگی *bí-máyagí*. Indigence.  
 P. A. بی مروت *bí-murúwat*. Unkind, inhuman.  
 P. بی مزه *bí-maza*. Tasteless, insipid.  
 P. A. بی معنی *bí-ma'ní*. Foolish, unmeaning.  
 P. بی مغز *bí-maghz*. Marrowless.  
 P. بیمه *bíma*. Insurance.  
 بیمه کردن *bíma kerdan*, to insure.  
 A. بین *bain*. Between; an interval.  
 A. باین *baiyin*. Clear, evident, plain.  
 P. بین *bín*. See thou! (from دیدن).

- P. بینا *bíná*. Seeing; a spectator.  
 P. بینایی *bínái*. Light.  
 P. بینش *bínish*. Light, penetration.  
 P. بی نشان *bí-nishán*. Without sign; inscrutable.  
 P. A. بی نظیر *bí-nažír*. Incomparable.  
 P. بی نمک *bí-namak*. Insipid, saltless, tasteless.  
 P. بی نوا *bí-nawá*. Helpless.  
 P. بینی *bíní*. The nose; thou seest. *نامی بینی namí bíní*. Dost thou not see? (from دیدن).  
 P. بی نیاز *bí-niyáz*. Content; without prayer.  
 P. A. بی واسطه *bí-wásita*. Causeless.  
 P. A. بی وجود *bí-wujúd*. Without existence; low, mean.  
 P. A. بی وفا *bí-wafá*. Faithless, ungrateful.  
 P. A. بی وفای *bí-wafá-í*. Ingratitude.  
 P. A. بی وقت *bí-wakt*. Untimely.  
 P. A. بی وفوف *bí-wukúf*. Stupid.  
 P. بیوه *bíva*. A widow.  
 P. بی همتا *bí-hamtá*. Incomparable.  
 P. بی هنر *bí-hunar*. Without ingenuity; lazy.  
 P. بی هنگام *bí-hangám*. Ill-timed, untimely.  
 P. بی بهره *baihúda*. Vain, absurd.  
 P. بی هوش *bí-húsh*. Faint, senseless.  
 P. بی هوشی *bí-húshí*. Deprivation of sense.



## پ

پ *pá* or *pé*. The third letter of the Persian alphabet. It does not occur in Arabic; the letter ف being substituted for it, in Persian words adopted into Arabic. Even in Persian it sometimes interchanges with ف as سید and سفید; and with ب as پادشاه and بادشاه.

P. پا *pá*. The leg, foot.

P. پا انداز *pá andáz*. A carpet spread at the entrance of a room.

P. پا برنجن *pá-baranjan*. An anklet.

P. پا بند *pá-band*. A rope with which the fore feet of a horse are tied.

P. پا بوس *pá-bús*. Kissing the foot, worshipping.

P. پا بوسی *pá-búsí*. Reverence.

P. پا پوش *pá-púsh*. A slipper, shoe.

P. پای *pá-pai*. Persecution.

P. پاتابه *pátába*. A sock.

P. پاجامه *pá-jáma*. Trousers.

P. پاچی *páji*. Mean; a scoundrel.

P. پاچك *páchak*. Dried cowdung used for fuel.

P. پاچه *pácha*. A paw.

P. پاداش *pádásh*. Retaliation; recompence.

P. پادزهر *pád-zahr*. The bezoar stone.

P. پادشاه *pádsháh*. A king.  
P. پادشاهی *pádsháhí*. Empire, reign.

P. پار *pár*. Over, across.

P. پارچه *párcha*. A fragment, strip; cloth.

P. پاردم *pár-dum*. The crupper of a saddle.

P. پارس *Párs*. Persia.

P. پارسا *pársá*. Chaste; pious.

P. پارسال *pár-sál*. The last year.

P. پارسای *pársái*. Holiness; asceticism.

P. پارسی *Pársí*. A Persian.

P. پاره *pára*. A piece, portion; bribe.

P. پارهدوز *páradúz*. A patcher.

P. پارو *párú*. A broom, a shovel.

P. پارینه *párina*. Old, ancient.

P. پاس *pás*. Watch, guard, defence.

P. پاسان *pás-bán*. A sentinel.

P. پاسبانی *pás-bání*. Keeping watch.

P. پاستان *pástán*. Former.

P. پاسخ *pásukh*. An answer.

P. A. پاسخاطر *pás-khátir*. For the sake of, in deference to.

P. پاسداری *pás-dári*. Guardianship; partiality.

P. پاسنگ *pásang*. A make-weight.

P. پاش *pásh*. Sprinkling.

P. پاشا *páshá*. A Turkish title.

P. پاشته *páshta*. The heel.

- P. پاشیدن *páshídan*. To sprinkle.
- P. پاک *pák*. Pure, clean.
- P. پاکباز *pák-báz*. Fair dealing.
- P. پاک بردن *pák burdan*. To carry clean off.
- P. پاکى *pákí*. Purity, chastity.
- P. پاکیزه *pákíza*. Clean, chaste, neat.
- P. پالان *pálán*. A pack-saddle.
- P. پالودن *pálúdan*. To strain, press; drain (this verb is seldom used except in the past participle پالوده, e. g. پالوده سیب *palúda i seib*. Extract of apples.)
- P. پالهنك *pál-hang*. A halter.
- P. پالیز *pálíz*. A kitchen-garden, melon-bed, &c.
- P. پامال *pámál*. Ruin, devastation.
- P. پانزده *pánzda*. Fifteen.
- P. پانصد *pánşad*. Five-hundred.
- P. پای *pái*. The foot.
- P. پایاب *páyáb*. A shallow, ford.
- P. پایان *páyán*. Extremity, end.
- P. پای بند *pái-band*. A fetter; tied, fettered.
- P. پای پوش *pái-púsh*. Shoe, slipper.
- P. پایتابه *pái-tába*. Socks.
- P. پایتخت *pái-takht*. The pital, metropolis.
- P. پایخانه *pái-khána*. A privy.

- P. پایدار *pái-dár*. Firm, durable, permanent.
- P. پایدن *pái-dan*. To stand firm or still; to hesitate.
- P. پازیب *pá-zíb*. Anklets.
- P. پاییز *páyiz*. Autumn.
- P. پایستن *páyistan*. To expect; to be firm.
- P. پایگاه *pái-gáh*. Dignity, rank.
- P. پامال *pái-mál*. Ruin, devastation.
- P. پایمزد *pái-muzd*. Hire of a messenger, &c.
- P. پایه *páya*. Step, degree, dignity, basis, &c.
- P. پائین *páín*. Beneath, down.
- P. پتک *putk*. A smith's hammer.
- P. پتیل *patíl*. A match for a lamp, a linstock.
- P. پختن *pukhtan*. To cook; ripen.
- P. پخته *pukhta*. Cooked; ripe.
- P. پدر *pidar*. A father.
- P. پدرانه *pidarána*. Fatherly.
- P. پدروار *pidr-wár*. Like a father.
- P. پدرود *padrúd*. Farewell, leave.
- P. پدری *pidrí*. Paternal.
- P. پودنه *puduna*. Mint (herb).
- P. پدید *padíd*. Evident, visible.
- P. پدیدار *padídár*. Appearing.
- P. پذیر *pazír*. Accepting; susceptible of.

P. پذیرای *pažírí*. Acceptance.

P. پذیرفتن *pažíraftan*. To accept, admit, be susceptible of.

P. پذیره *pažíra*. Acceptable, agreeable.

P. پر *pur*. Full, loaded.

P. پر *par*. A feather, a quill, wing.

P. براسال *parásál*. The year before last.

P. پراکندگی *parágandagi*. Dispersion.

P. پراکندن *parágandan*. To disperse, to scatter.

P. پراکنده *paraganda*. Dispersed, scattered.

P. پاران *parán*. Flying.

P. پراپندن *paránúdan*. To cause to fly.

P. پرتاب *partáb*. A bow-shot; brilliancy.

P. پرتو *partav*. A ray, beam.

P. پرحذر *pur hazar*. Full of caution.

P. پرخاش *purkhásh*. War, battle.

P. پرداخت *pardákht*. Completion, relinquishment.

P. پرداختن *pardákhtan*. To accomplish; to attend to; to quit, leave.

P. پردگی *pardagi*. Concealment; a chaste woman.

P. پرده *parda*. A veil, curtain; a musical key or mode.

P. پرده، الحان *parda i ilhán*. The musical scale or gamut.

P. پرده، پی *parda i biní*. The cartilage of the nose.

P. پرده بر انداز *parda-baran-dáz*. Revealing a secret.

P. پرده پوش *parda-púsh*. Keeping a secret.

P. پرده دار *parda-dár*. Holding the veil; a chamberlain.

P. پرده عنکبوت *parda i 'anka-bút*. A cobweb.

P. پرده نشین *parda-nishín*. Remaining behind the veil; modest.

P. پرزه *purza*. A scrap, bit.

P. پرست *parast*. A worshipper.

P. پرستار *parastár*. A servant; a worshipper.

P. پرستش *parustish*. Worship.

P. پرستک *piristuk*. A swallow. Vulg. پرستو *piristú*.

P. پرستنده *parastenda*. A worshipper.

P. پرستیدن *parastídan*. To worship.

P. پرسش *pursish*. A question.

P. پرسنده *pursenda*. An interrogator.

P. پرسیدن *pursídan*. To ask, interrogate.

P. پرسیدنی *pursídaní*. A subject for inquiry.

P. پرک *Paruk*. Canopus (star).

P. پرکار *pargár*. A pair of compasses.

P. پرکار *pur-kár*. Skilful; close; well made.

- P. *پركاهه parkála.* A spark.  
 P. *پرنده parenda.* Flying ; a bird.  
 P. *پربان parniyán.* Painted Chinese silk.  
 P. *پروا parwá.* Care, fear.  
 P. *پرواری parwári.* Fatted, stall-fed.  
 P. *پرواز parwáz.* Flight.  
 P. *پروانگی parwánagí.* Permission.  
 P. *پروانه parwána.* A moth ; a mandate.  
 P. *پرو بال par u bál.* Feathers and wings. *بی پرو بال bí-par u bál.* Destitute ; impotent.  
 P. *پرور parwar.* Nourisher, patron.  
 P. *پروردگار Parwardagár.* Providence.  
 P. *پروردن parwardan.* To nourish ; educate.  
 P. *پرورش parvarish.* Protection, nurture.  
 P. *پرورنده parvarenda.* Protector, patron.  
 P. *پروریدن parvaridan.* To bring up, nourish.  
 P. *پرویزن parvīzan.* A sieve.  
 P. *پروین Parvín.* The Pleiades.  
 P. *پره parra.* Side, border.  
 P. *پره بینی parra à biní.* The nostrils.  
 P. *پرهیز parhíz.* Abstinence, continence.  
 P. *پرهیزگار parhíz-gár.* Continent, chaste.

- P. *پرهیزیدن parhízidan.* To abstain, to avoid.  
 P. *پری parí.* A fairy.  
 P. *پری purí.* Fulness.  
 P. *پریدن parídan.* To fly.  
 P. *پری روز parí-rúz.* The day before yesterday.  
 P. *پریشان paríshán.* Afflicted, distracted.  
 P. *پریشانى paríshání.* Distress, destitution.  
 P. *پریشب parí-shab.* The night before last.  
 P. *پزشک pizishk.* A physician.  
 P. *پزشکی pizishkí.* The art of physic.  
 P. *پژمان pazhmán.* Withered.  
 P. *پژمردن pazhmurdan.* To wither.  
 P. *پژمرده pazhmurda.* Decayed, withered.  
 P. *پژوهش pizhúhish.* Inquiry.  
 P. *پزیدن pazídan.* To cook.  
 P. *پس pas.* After, behind ; then, therefore, consequently.  
 P. *پس انداز pas-andáz.* Clear profit ; savings.  
 P. *پست past.* Low, abject.  
 P. *پستان pistán.* The breast, nipple.  
 P. *پسته pista.* A pistachio nut.  
 P. *پستی pastí.* Inferiority, lowness.  
 P. *پس خور pas-kh'ur.* The leavings of a meal.  
 P. *پس دادن pas dúdan.* To render.  
 P. *پسر pisar.* A son, boy.

P. *پسر امجد* *pisar i amjed*. Eld-  
est son.

P. *پسر خوانده* *pisar-kh'ánda*.  
An adopted son.

P. *پس فردا* *pas-fardá*. The  
day after to-morrow.

P. *پسکله* *paskulla*. The bolt  
of a door.

P. *پس گرفتن* *pas-girifan*. To  
take back.

P. *پسند* *pasand*. Approba-  
tion. *پسند آمدن* *pasand ámadan*.  
To be approved.

P. *پسندیدن* *pasandídan*. To  
approve.

P. *پسندیده* *pasandída*. Com-  
mendable, agreeable.

P. *پس و پیش* *pas u pish*. De-  
mur, hesitation.

P. *پسچ* *pasich*. March; pre-  
paration.

P. *پسین* *pasín*. The last, pos-  
terior.

P. *پشت* *pusht*. The back.  
*پشت با* *pusht i pá*. The instep.

P. *پشتاره* *pushtára*. A load,  
a pack.

P. *پشت دادن* *pusht dádan*. To  
retreat.

P. *پشت پناه* *pusht-panáh*. Pa-  
tron, supporter.

P. *پشته* *pushta*. A bundle,  
load; a hillock; a quay.

P. *پشتی* *pushtí*. Support.

P. *پشتیان* *pushtíban*. A prop,  
buttress.

P. *پشگل* *pishkil*. Dung of a  
sheep.

P. *پشم* *pashm*. Wool; hair

on the privities. *این پشم است* *in  
pashm ast*. Stuff and non  
sense!

P. *پشمینه* *pashmína*. Woollen.

P. *پشه* *pashsha*. A gnat.

P. *پشیز* *pishíz*. A small piece  
of money.

P. *پشیمان* *pashímán*. Peni-  
tent.

P. *پشیمانی* *pashímání*. Repent  
ance.

P. *پگاه* *pagáh*. The dawn.

P. *پل* *pul*. A bridge.

P. *پلاش* *palás*. Coarse cloth,  
sackcloth.

P. *پلاو* *piláv* and *پلو* *pilav*.  
A dish made of rice and meat.

P. *پلیل* *pulpul*. Pepper.

P. *پلندی* *pul-bandí*. Embank-  
ment.

P. *پلك* *palak*. An eyelash.

P. *پلنگ* *palang*. A tiger, leo-  
pard.

P. *پله* *pala* or *pilla*. The  
bason of a balance; step of a  
ladder.

P. *پله کردن* *pilla kardan*. To  
importune.

P. *پلته* *palíta*. The wick of  
a candle or lamp.

P. *پلید* *palíd*. Impure.

P. *پناه* *panáh*. Refuge, pro-  
tection.

P. *پنادار* pron. *peñábat*. A  
small silver coin worth about  
6d.

P. *پنبه* *pamba*. Cotton.

P. *پنبه روز* *pamba-dúz*. A  
carder of cotton.

- P. پنجه *panj*. Five.
- P. پنجاه *panjáh*. Fifty.
- P. پنجاهم *panjáham*. Fiftieth.
- P. پنجره *panjara*. A cage ; a lattice.
- P. پنجه گوشه *panj-gúsha*. A pentagon.
- P. پنجه شنبه *panj-shamba*. Thursday.
- P. پنجه *panja*. A claw, the fist.
- P. پنجم *panjam*. Fifth.
- P. پند *pand*. Maxim ; exhortation.
- P. پندار *pindár*. Conceit ; imagination.
- P. پنداری *pindári*. Self-conceit.
- P. پنداشتن *pindáshtan*. To think, suppose.
- P. پنهان *pinhán*. Concealed, secret.
- P. پنهانی *pinhání*. Concealment.
- P. پنیر *panír*. Cheese.
- P. پنیر ماهه *panír-máya*. Rennet.
- P. پو *pú*. Search, inquiry.
- P. پوچ *púch*. Injudicious, absurd.
- P. پود *púd*. The warp, the web.
- P. پودینه *púdína*. Garden mint.
- P. پور *púr*. A son.
- P. پوز *púz*. The parts round the mouth.
- P. پوزش *púزش*. An excuse, apology.

- P. پوزمال *púz-mál*. A farrier's twitch.
- P. پوست *púst*. A skin, hide ; bark of a tree.
- P. پوست بر پوست *púst bar púst*. Coat upon coat (as an onion).
- P. پوستین *pústín*. A fur-garment, a pelisse.
- P. پوسیدن *púsídan*. To rot.
- P. پوش *púsh*. A cover, lid.
- P. پوشاندن *púshánídan*. To cause to hide.
- P. پوشاک *púshák*. Dress, clothes.
- P. پوشش *púshish*. A Covering, dress.
- P. پوشیدن *púshídan*. To hide ; to dress.
- P. پوشیده *púshída*. Hidden.
- P. پوف کردن *púf kerdan*. To puff.
- P. پول *púl*. Money. پول چکمه و شلوار *púl i chekma u shelwár*. Board wages : money given to servants to provide themselves with necessaries on a journey.
- P. پولاد *púlád*. Steel.
- P. پوی *púy*. Search, inquiry.
- P. پویا *púyá*. } Seeking ;
- P. پویان *púyán*. } running.
- P. پوییدن *pú-ídan*. To search, to run.
- P. پویه *púya*. A hand-gallop.
- P. پوز *pahar*. A watch of the night.
- P. پوز *pahra*. A guard.
- P. پهلو *pahlú*. Side ; quarter. پهلو بندی کردن *pahlú bandi kerdan*. To protect. پلو داشتن

*pahlú dáshtan.* To procure an advantage to any one.

P. پهلوان *pahluwán.* A hero, wrestler.

P. پهلوان *Pahlaví.* The language of the ancient Persians.

P. پهن *pahn.*  
P. پهن اوری *pahn-ávarí.* }  
Breadth, width.

P. پی *pai.* A foot; a tendon; behind.

P. پای *pay á pay.* Successively.

P. پاده *piyáda.* A foot-soldier; pedestrian.

P. پاز *piyáz.* An onion.

P. پاه *piyála.* A cup.

P. پیام *paiyám.* A message.

P. پیامبر *paiyámbar.* A messenger; an apostle.

P. پیچ *pích.* A screw; twist.

P. پیچ خوردن *pích-khurdan.* To have the colic.

P. پیچ خور *pích-khur.* Pliant.

P. پیچش *píchish.* Contortion.

P. پیچک *píchak.* A skein of thread.

P. پیچیدن *píchúdan.* To twist; to fold.

P. پیچن *píkhtan.* To twist.

P. پیدا *paidá.* Production; evident.

P. پیدایش *paidáyish.* Produce; birth.

P. پی در پی *pai dar pai.* Successively.

P. پیر *pír.* An old man; a saint.

P. پیر طریقت *pír i taríkat.* A spiritual guide; superior of a religious order.

P. پیرا *pairá.* Decorating (in comp.).

P. پیراستن *pairástan.* To adorn.

P. پیرامن *pírámun.* } Envi-  
P. پیرامون *pírámún.* } rons;  
about.

P. پیرانه *pírána.* Like an old man.

P. پیراهن *píráhan.* A shirt.

P. پیراهن شاهی *píráhan i sháhí.* Calico.

P. پیرایش *pairáyish.* Embellishment.

P. پیرله *pairáyah.* An ornament.

P. پیر زال *pír-zál.* A decrepit old man or woman.

P. پیرسال *pír-sál.* Stricken in years.

P. پیر مغان *pír i mughán.* Chief priest of the Magi.

P. پیرو *pai-rav.* A follower, a dependant.

P. پیروی *pai-raví.* Following; prosecution; imitation.

P. پیروز *pírúz.* Victorious; conqueror.

P. پیروزه *pírúza.* A turquoise.

P. پیروزی *pírúzí.* Victory, conquest.

P. پیرهن *pírahan.* See پیراهن.

P. پیری *pírí.* Old age.

P. پیش *písh.* Before, in front, forward.

P. پیشاب *písháb.* Urine.

P. پیش آمدن *pîsh ámadan*. To come before ; to occur.

P. پیشانی *pîshání*. The forehead.

P. پیشتر *pîsh-tar*. Before, prior.

P. پیشخانه *pîsh-khána*. Camp-equipage sent on before.

P. پیشخور *pîsh-khur*. Receiving pay in advance.

P. پیشداد *pîsh-dád*. A law-giver ; name of the earliest dynasty of Persian Kings.

P. پیشدستی *pîsh-dastí*. Aggression.

P. پیشدید *pîsh-díd*. In view.

P. پیشرفت *pîsh-raft*. Efficacious.

P. پیش فضا *pîsh-kabza*. A dagger.

P. پیش رو *pîsh-rav*. A chief, leader.

P. پیش کار *pîsh-kár*. A manager, agent, deputy.

P. پیشکاری *pîsh-kárí*. Deputyship.

P. پیشکش *pîsh-kesh*. A present ; offerings.

P. پیشگاه *pîsh-gáh*. A portico.

P. پیشگرفتن *pîsh-giriftan*. To propose ; to adopt ; to embrace.

P. پیش مزد *pîsh-muzd*. Hand-sell.

P. پیش نماز *pîsh-namáz*. A priest ; presiding at prayers.

P. پیش نهاد *pîsh-nihád*. Intention.

P. پیشوا *pîshwá*. A leader.

P. پیشواز *pîsh-wáz*. Going

out to meet a person of distinction.

P. پیشوای *pîshwái*. Guidance, the office of Imám.

P. پیشه *pîsha*. An art, profession.

P. پیشه ور *pîshawar*. An artisan.

P. پیشی *pîshí*. Superiority, precedence.

P. پیشاب *pîsh-yáb*. Foresighted.

P. پیشین *pîshín*. Former ; primitive.

P. پیشینه *pîshína*. Formerly.

P. پیشینان *pîshínán*. The ancients.

P. پیغام *paighám*. A message.

P. پیغامبر *paighámbar*. A messenger ; prophet.

P. پیغام *paigham*. A message.

P. پیغامبر *paighamber*. A prophet.

P. پیغواہ *paighúla*. A corner, angle.

P. پیک *paik*. A courier, messenger.

P. پیکر *paikar*. Form, figure.

P. پیکان *paikán*. The head of a spear, &c.

P. پیکار *paigár*. Combat, battle.

P. پیگو *Pigú*. The kingdom of Pegu.

P. پیل *píl*. An elephant.

P. پیلان *píl-bán*. An elephant-keeper.

P. پیلای *píl-pái*. A pillar ; prop ; a pillar-post.

P. پیلتن *píl-tan*. Bulky, burly.



- P. پاور *pīlawar*. A pedlar.  
 P. پله *pīla*. A silkworm's cocoon.  
 P. پیام *paiyam*. A message.  
 P. پیمان *paimá*. A measurer, a weigher.  
 P. پیمان *paímán*. A promise; treaty.  
 P. پیمانہ *paimána*. A measure; a goblet.  
 P. پیمایش *paimáyish*. Measure, dimensions.  
 P. پیامبر *paiyambar*. A messenger; prophet.  
 P. پیمودن *paimúdan*. To measure.  
 P. پینه *pína*. A patch (of cloth).  
 P. پیوستہ *paivasta*. Continually, successively.  
 P. پیوستن *paivastan*. To join.  
 P. پیوند *paivand*. Conjunction; joint; kindred.  
 P. پیہ *píya*. Fat, grease.  
 P. پیہم *pai-ham*. Successively.

## ت

ت The third letter of the Arabic and fourth of the Persian alphabet. At the end of a word it represents the pronoun of the second person singular.

P. تا *tá*. To, until, so far, as long as, that, in order that, while. It is generally added

- to the numerals, e. g. دو تا کتاب *dú tá kitáb*. Two books.  
 P. تاب *táb*. Heat, light; power, endurance.  
 P. تابان *tábán*. Shining, bright.  
 P. تابدان *tábdán*. A skylight; a stove.  
 P. تابستان *tábistán*. Summer, hot weather.  
 P. تابش *tábish*. Brilliancy; heat.  
 A. تابع *tábī*. A dependant, follower.  
 P. تابناک *tábnák*. Bright, burning.  
 A. تابوت *tábút*. A coffin; an ark.  
 P. تابه *tába*. A frying-pan.  
 A. تابد *ta'bíd*. Perpetuation.  
 P. تابیدن *tábídan*. To shine; to twist.  
 P. تاتار *Tátár*. A Tartar.  
 A. تأثیر *ta'sír*. Impression, effect.  
 A. P. تاج *táj*. A crown, a crest.  
 A. P. تاج خروس *táj i khurús*. A cock's comb.  
 A. P. تاجدار *táj-dár*. A crowned head.  
 A. تاجر *tájir*. A merchant.  
 A. P. تاجور *tájwar*. A prince, a king.  
 P. تاخت *tákht*. Attack, assault.  
 P. تاختن *tákhtan*. To attack; to gallop.  
 A. تأخیر *ta'khír*. Delay.

- A. تاديب *ta'dib*. Chastisement; discipline.  
 P. تار *tár*. A thread; wire; dark.  
 P. A. تار برقی *tár i barkí*. The electric telegraph.  
 P. تاراج *táráj*. Spoil, plunder.  
 P. تارك *tárah*. The top; crown of the head.  
 P. تاركس *tár-kesh*. A wire-drawer.  
 P. تارومار *tár u már*. Topsy-turvy.  
 P. تاروبود *tár u púd*. The warp and woof of a cloth.  
 A. تاريخ *tárikh*. The date of a letter; an event, era, epoch; a history, chronicle.  
 P. تاريك *tárik*. Dark, obscure.  
 P. تاريكي *taríkí*. Darkness, obscurity.  
 P. تاز *táz*. An attack; a race.  
 P. تازگي *tázagí*. Freshness.  
 P. تازنده *tázanda*. Galloping.  
 P. تازه *táza*. Fresh, new.  
 P. تازی *Tázi*. Arabian; Arabic.  
 P. تازیانه *táziyána*. A scourge, whip.  
 P. تازیدن *tázídan*. To attack; to gallop.  
 A. تاسع *tási*. The ninth.  
 A. تأسف *ta'assuf*. Grief, regret.  
 A. تأسیس *ta'sís*. Founding.  
 P. تاش *tásh*. A master;

- partner. خواجه تاش *kh'ája-tásh*. A schoolfellow.  
 P. تافتن *táftan*. To twist, to spin; to turn away; to shine.  
 P. تافته *táfta*. Twisted, woven.  
 P. تاك *ták*. A vine, tendril.  
 P. تاكي *tá kai*. How long?  
 P. تاكجا *tá kujá*. How far?  
 A. تاكيد *ta'kid*. Injunction.  
 P. تالاب *táláb*. A pond, a tank.  
 A. تائف *ta'alluf*. Affection.  
 A. تائم *ta'allum*. Grief, pain.  
 A. تائف *ta'líf*. Compilation of a book.  
 A. تام *támm*. Complete, entire.  
 A. تأمل *ta'ammul*. Consideration, thought.  
 A. تأني *ta'anní*. Delay, hesitation.  
 A. تأنيث *ta'nís*. Feminine.  
 P. تاو *táv*. Heat; strength.  
 P. تاوان *táwán*. Fine, mulct; recompense.  
 A. تاويل *ta'wíl*. Interpretation.  
 A. تاهل *ta'ahul*. Marrying.  
 A. تاييد *ta'yíd*. Aid; corroboration.  
 P. تاي *táy*. Like, resembling (in comp.).  
 A. تائب *tá'ib*. Repenting, penitent.  
 P. تب *tap*. A fever.  
 P. تبار *tabár*. Family, race.  
 P. تباه *tabáh*. Wicked, abject, ruined.

- P. *تابھی tabáhi*. Depravity ; ruin.
- A. *تاجیل tabjíl*. Honouring ; glorification.
- A. *تبحر tabahhur*. Profound learning.
- A. *تبحتر tabakhtur*. Walking jauntily.
- A. *تبخر tabakhkhur*. Perfuming one's self.
- A. *تبخر tabkhír*. Perfuming, scenting.
- A. *تبدد tabaddud*. Dispersion.
- A. *تبدل tabaddul*. Change.
- A. *تبدیل tabdíl*. Alteration ; substitution.
- A. *تبذیر tabzír*. Prodigality.
- P. *تبر tabar*. A hatchet, axe.
- A. *تبر tibr*. Gold.
- P. *تبرزین tabar-zín*. A small hatchet borne by the Shah's body-guard.
- P. A. *تپ ربع tap i rub'*. A quartain fever.
- P. A. *تپ دق tap i diqq*. A hectic fever.
- A. *تبرك tabarruk*. Benediction ; relief.
- A. *تبرید tabríd*. Cooling.
- P. *تبریز Tabríz*. Tebríz. The chief town of the province of Ázerbaiján.
- A. *تبسم tabassum*. Smiling.
- P. *تپش tapish*. A swoon ; palpitation.
- A. *تبعیت tab'iyet*. Obedience.
- A. *تبعید tab'ul*. Removing to a distance.

- P. A. *تپ غب tap i ghibb*. A tertian fever.
- P. *تپ لرزه tap i larza*. An ague.
- A. *تبلیغ tabligh*. Causing to arrive ; despatching (letters, &c.).
- P. A. *تپ محرق tap i muhriq*. An ardent fever.
- A. *تبن tibn*. Straw.
- P. A. *تپ نوبت tapi naubat*. An intermittent fever.
- P. *تبه tabah*. Corruption ; ruin.
- P. *تبه کار tabah-kar*. An evil-doer.
- A. *تبیین tabyín*. Explaining.
- A. *تبیان tibyán*. Explanation.
- P. *تپیدن tapídan*. To palpitate.
- A. *تتابع tattabu'*. Imitation, following up.
- P. *تاتار tatar*. A Tartar.
- P. *تاتاری tatari*. Tartarian.
- P. *تتق tutuk*. A curtain, a veil.
- A. *تتممه tatimma*. Supplement, appendix ; balance (of an account).
- A. *تتمم tatimám*. Completing.
- A. *تثنية tasnúyet*. The dual, doubling.
- A. *تجار tujjár*. Merchants (pl. of *تاجر tájir*).
- A. *تجارب tajárib*. Experiments, trials.
- A. *تجارت tijárat*. Trade, traffic.
- A. *تجاسر tajásur*. Presumption, boldness.

- A. *تجاور* *tajāwur*. Vicinity.  
 A. *تجاوز* *tajāwuz*. Transgression.  
 A. *تجاهد* *tajāhud*. Labouring hard.  
 A. *تجاهل* *tajāhul*. Feigned ignorance.  
 A. *تجدید* *tajdíd*. Renewal.  
 A. *تجربة* *tajribat*. Experience, proof, experiment.  
 A. P. *تجربه کار* *tajriba-kár*. Experienced in business.  
 A. *تجرد* *tajarrud*. Solitude; celibacy.  
 A. P. *تجرد کزین* *tajarrud-guzín*. A recluse.  
 A. *تجرب* *tajrib*. Testing.  
 A. *تجرید* *tajríd*. Separation, solitude.  
 A. *تجسس* *tajassus*. Search, spying.  
 A. *تجلی* *tajallí*. Brilliancy.  
 A. *تجمل* *tajammul*. Pomp, retinue.  
 A. *تجنب* *tajannub*. Avoiding.  
 A. *تجنس* *tajnís*. Analogy, resemblance; a pun.  
 A. *تجویر* *tajwír*. Accusing of injustice.  
 A. *تجويز* *tajwíz*. Investigation; permitting; deciding.  
 A. *تجهيز* *tajhíz*. Furnishing (a funeral).  
 A. *تخائف* *tahá'if*. Rarities; choice gifts (pl. of *تخفة* *tuhfat*).  
 A. *تخبیر* *tahbír*. Speaking or writing elegantly.  
 A. *تحت* *taht*. Under, below.

- A. *تهدید* *tahzír*. Threatening, warning.  
 A. *تحرك* *taharruk*. Motion.  
 A. *تحریر* *tahrír*. Writing.  
 A. *تحريض* *tahrís*. Instigating.  
 A. *تحريف* *tahríf*. Inversion, transposition (of letters).  
 A. *تحریق* *tahrík*. Burning, setting on fire.  
 A. *تحريك* *tahrík*. Agitating; movement.  
 A. *تحریم* *tahrím*. Interdicting, prohibiting.  
 A. *تخزين* *tahzín*. Afflicting.  
 A. *تحسر* *tahassur*. Regret.  
 A. *تحسين* *tahsín*. Approbation.  
 A. *تحصيل* *tahsíl*. Acquisition.  
 A. *تحصيلدار* *tahsíldár*. A collector of revenue.  
 A. *تحف* *tuhaf*. Presents (pl. of *تخفة* *tuhfat*).  
 A. P. *تحفگی* *tuhfagí*. Rarity; elegance.  
 A. *تخفة* *tuhfat*. A present; rarity.  
 A. *تخفجات* *tuhfaját*. Rarities.  
 A. *تخفیر* *tahkír*. Contempt.  
 A. *تحقیق* *tahkík*. Certainty; truth; investigation.  
 A. *تحکم* *tahakkum*. Command, sway.  
 A. *تخلف* *tahlíf*. Exacting an oath.  
 A. *تخلیل* *tahlíl*. Making lawful; dissolving; digesting.  
 A. *تحمل* *tahammul*. Endurance.

- A. *تحميد tahmíd.* Praising God.
- A. *تحوور tahawwur.* Precipitation.
- A. *تحويل tahwíl.* Changing.
- A. P. *تحويلدار tahwíldár.* A treasurer.
- A. *تحية tahíyat.* Salutation. pl. *تحیات tahíyát.*
- A. *تحيير tahaiyur.* Astonishment.
- A. *تحالف takháluf.* Opposition, enmity.
- A. *تخبر takhbír.* Information.
- P. *تخت takht.* A throne.
- P. *تخت روان takht-rawán.* A litter.
- P. *تخت گاه takht-gáh.* The seat of government.
- P. *تخته takhta.* A board, plank.
- P. *تخته بندی takhta-bandí.* Boarding.
- P. *تختی takhtí.* A tablet.
- A. *تخریب takhríb.* Devastation.
- A. *تخصیص takhshís.* Appropriation, attributing.
- A. *تخفيف takhfíf.* Abatement.
- A. *تخلص takhallus.* The nom-de-plume assumed by poets.
- A. *تخلص takhlís.* Deliverance.
- P. *تخم tukhm.* Seed; an egg.
- P. *تخمه tukhma.* Indigestion.

- A. *تخمین takhmín.* Conjecture, guess.
- A. *تخمیناً takhmínan.* By conjecture; nearly, about.
- A. *تخویف takhwíf.* Inspiring fear.
- A. *تدابیر tadábír.* Deliberations.
- A. *تدارك tadáruk.* Precaution; reparation.
- A. *تدبیر taadbír.* Deliberation, control.
- A. *تدریج tadríj.* Gradation.
- A. *تدریس tadrís.* Teaching.
- A. *تدفین tadfín.* Burying.
- A. *تدفیق tadkík.* Scrutinizing.
- P. *تذرو tazarv.* A pheasant, the jungle-cock.
- A. *تذکره tazkera.* A memoir, memorandum, a passport.
- A. *تذکیر tazkír.* Masculine gender.
- P. *تر tar.* Moist, fresh; the sign of the comparative.
- A. *تراب turáb.* Ground, earth.
- A. *تراخی tarákhí.* Remissness.
- A. *ترادف taráduf.* A series.
- P. *ترازو tarázú.* A balance, scales; the sign Libra.
- P. *تراش tarásh.* Cutting, shaving. (in comp.)
- P. *تراشه tarásha.* A chip, paring, shaving.
- P. *تراشدن taráshúdan.* To cut.

- A. تراضى *tarázi*. Mutual satisfaction.
- A. تراكم *tarákum*. A crowd, throng.
- A. تراكيب *tarákib*. Compounds. pl. of تركيب *tarkib*.
- P. ترانه *tarána*. Melody.
- P. تراوش *taráwish*. Exudation, oozing.
- P. تراويدن *taráwídan*. To exude, to leak.
- P. ترب *turb*. A radish.
- A. تربت *turbat*. A grave, tomb.
- P. تربد *turbud*. Turbith root.
- P. تربز *tarbuz*. A watermelon.
- A. تربيت *tarbíyet*. Education.
- A. تربيع *tarbí*. Dividing into four.
- A. ترتيب *tartib*. Arrangement, order.
- A. ترتيل *tartíl*. Intoning, chanting.
- A. ترجمان *tarjumán*. An interpreter, a translator (dragonman) also (colloquially) a fine. اورا ترجمان كرده *úrá tarjumán kardand*. They fined him.
- A. ترجمه *tarjuma*. Interpretation, translation.
- A. ترجیح *tarjih*. Preference.
- A. P. ترجیح داشتن *tarjih dásh-tan*, to be preferred.
- A. ترحم *tarahma*. Pity.
- A. تردد *tarehdud*. Hesitation; a going to and fro. application, law.

- P. تر دامن *tar-dáman*. A simmer.
- P. تر زبان *tar-zaban*. Eloquent.
- P. ترس *tars*. Fear, terror.
- P. ترسا *tarsá*. A Christian.
- P. ترسانیدن *tarsánídan*. To terrify, frighten.
- P. ترسنده *tarsenda*. Timid, fearful.
- P. ترسو *tarsú*. Fearful.
- P. ترسیدن *tarsídan*. To fear.
- A. ترسپل *tarsíl*. Sending, despatching.
- P. ترش *tursh*. Sour, acid.
- A. ترشع *tarashshuh*. Exudation, sprinkling.
- P. ترشرو *tursh-rú*. Austere.
- P. ترشك *turshak*. Sorrel.
- P. ترشه *tursha*. Wild sorrel.
- P. ترشی *turshí*. Acidity.
- A. ترصد *tarassud*. Hope, expectation.
- A. ترغیب *targhib*. Incitement.
- A. ترفیع *tarfi*. Elevation.
- A. ترفیحه *tarfíyeh*. Quieting, composing.
- A. ترقب *tarahub*. Expectation.
- A. ترقی *tarahí*. Augmentation, promotion.
- P. ترفیدن *tarkídan*. To burst, split.
- A. ترقیم *tarkím*. Writing.
- A. ترك *tark*. Relinquishing, abandoning.
- P. ترك باستان *tark bastan*. To

put anything on the back of a beast of burden.

A. P. ترك *Turk*. A Turk.

A. تركات *tarikát*. Legacies, bequests.

P. تركانه *Turkána*. Turk-like.

P. تركتازی *turk-tází*. Depredation.

P. تركش *tarkash*. A quiver.

A. تركمة *tarikah*. A legacy.

A. P. تركی *Turkí*. Turkish.

A. تركیب *tarkíb*. Compound-  
ing.

P. تركیدن *tarkúdan*. To burst.

A. ترمس *tarmus*. The Turkish lupine.

P. ترنج *turunj*. A citron, an orange.

A. P. ترنجبین *taranjubín*. Manna.

A. ترنم *tarannum*. Inton-  
ing.

P. تر و تازه *tar u táza*. Moist and fresh.

P. تر و خشك *tar u khushk*. Moist and dry.

A. ترویج *tarwíj*. Giving currency.

P. تره *tarra*. Pot-herbs.

P. تری *tarí*. Freshness, moisture.

A. تریاق *tiriyák*. An anti-  
dote; treacle.

A. تزايد *tazáyud*. Augment-  
ation, increase.

A. تزكیة *tazkíyat*. Purity, sanctity.

A. تزلزل *tazalzul*. Commotion; earthquake.

A. تزوير *tazwír*. Hypocrisy, fraud.

A. تزیین *tazayyun*. Orna-  
ment. Adorning oneself.

A. تساوی *tasáwí*. Equality.

A. تسبیح *tasbíh*. Praising God; a rosary.

A. تسبیک *tasbík*. Melting.

A. تسخر *taskhar*. Ridicule.

A. تسخیر *taskhír*. Subduing; conquest.

A. تسخين *taskhín*. Heating water.

A. تسطیر *tastír*. Writing, delineating.

A. تسعیر *tas'ír*. Taxation.

A. تسكين *taskín*. Pacifying, calming.

A. تسلسل *tasalsul*. Series, succession.

A. تسلط *tasallut*. Dominion.

A. تسلی *tasallí*. Consolation, comfort.

A. تسلیم *taslím*. Consign-  
ment, surrender. Salutation.

P. تسمه *tasma*. A thong of undressed leather.

A. تسمیة *tasmiyet*. Nomina-  
tion.

A. تسویف *taswíd*. Writing a rough draft or copy.

A. تسویل *taswíl*. Trickery.

A. تسویة *taswíyet*. Equality.

A. تشابه *tashábih*. Resem-  
blances. (pl. of تشابه *teshbíh*.)

A. تشارك *tashárúk*. Associa-  
tion.

- A. شبه *tashbíh*. A likeness, simile.
- A. تشتت *tashattut*. Dispersion.
- A. تشخص *tashakkhus*. Being distinguished.
- A. تشخیص *tashkhís*. Ascertaining, estimating, diagnosis.
- A. تشدید *tashdíd*. Corroboration; the mark ۳.
- A. تشریح *tashríh*. Explanation; anatomy.
- A. تشریف *tashríf*. Ennobling; visiting. تشریف آوردن to come (on a visit). تشریف بردن to go (on a visit).
- A. تاشفی *tashaffí*. Consolation; placidity.
- A. تشکر *tashakkur*. Gratitude.
- A. تشكك *tashakkuk*. Doubting.
- A. تشنج *tashannuj*. Spasm; puckering.
- P. تشنگی *tishnagí*. Thirst; temptation.
- P. تشنه *tishna*. Thirsty.
- A. تشبّع *tashníf*. Reproaching, taunting.
- A. تشوش *tashawwush*. Disquietude.
- A. تشویر *tashwír*. Anguish. Causing another to feel ashamed.
- A. تشویش *tashwísh*. Confusion, distraction, anxiety.
- A. تشویق *tashwíq*. Inspiring with desire.

- A. تشهد *tashahhud*. Pronouncing the formula. شهد ان لا اله الا الله. I attest that there is no God but God.
- A. تشہر *tash-hír*. Proclaiming, publishing.
- A. تشہ *tashayyukh*. Boasting.
- A. تشید *tashyíd*. Raising, erecting, plastering; reinforcement.
- A. تشیع *tashyí*. Accompanying, escorting.
- A. تصاحب *taşáhub*. Taking legal possession of anything.
- A. تصاریف *taşáríf*. Revolutions, changes, inflections.
- A. تصاعد *taşá'ud*. Ascent, climbing.
- A. تصانیف *taşáníf*. Literary compositions.
- A. تصاویر *taşáwír*. Pictures. (pl. of تصویر.)
- A. تصحیح *taşhíh*. Correction.
- A. تصحیف *taşhíf*. Writing; making an error in writing.
- A. تصدق *taşadduk*. Almsgiving.
- A. تصدی *taşaddí*. Presumption.
- A. تصدیع *taşdí*. Vexation.
- A. تصدیق *taşdíq*. Verifying, attesting. A certificate.
- A. تصرف *taşarruf*. Possession; use; expenditure; embezzlement.
- A. تصرفات *taşarrufát*. Possessions, usages.



- A. *تصريح* *taṣrīḥ*. Setting forth clearly.
- A. *تصرف* *taṣrif*. Change, inflection.
- A. *تصغير* *taṣghīr*. Diminution; a diminutive.
- A. *تصفيه* *taṣfiyeh*. Purification; reconciliation.
- A. *تصلب* *taṣlīb*. Crucifixion.
- A. *تصميم* *taṣmīm*. Resolving, determining.
- A. *تصنع* *taṣannu'*. Speciousness.
- A. *تصنيف* *taṣnīf*. Literary composition, writing a book.
- A. *تصور* *taṣawwur*. Imagination.
- A. *تصوف* *taṣawwuf*. The doctrine and profession of a Sūfī or Mystic.
- A. *تصوير* *taṣwīr*. A picture.
- A. P. *تصوير کشیدن* *taṣwīr ke-shīden*. To paint.
- A. *تضاعف* *taẓā'uf*. Double.
- A. *تضحك* *taẓaḥḥuk*. Mocking, ridicule.
- A. *تضرع* *taẓarru'*. Supplication.
- A. *تضمن* *taẓmīn*. Indemnification; including.
- A. *تضييع* *taẓyī'*. Wasting.
- A. *تطابق* *taṭābūk*. Analogy, conformity.
- A. *تطاول* *taṭāwul*. Tyranny.
- A. *تطبق* *taṭbīk*. Conformity, comparison.
- A. *تطابق* *taṭlīk*. Repudiation.
- A. *تطويل* *taṭwīl*. Extending.

- A. *طهر* *tathīr*. Purification.
- A. *تظالم* *taẓālum*. Oppressing. Pretending to be a victim.
- A. *تظلم* *taẓallum*. Oppression, injustice.
- A. *تعارض* *ta'āruẓ*. Opposition.
- A. *تعاقب* *ta'ākub*. Persecution.
- A. *تعالی* *Ta'āla*. The Most High.
- A. *تعاون* *ta'āwun*. Mutual assistance.
- A. *تعاهد* *ta'āhud*. Making a mutual compact.
- A. *تعاويز* *ta'āwīz*. Amulets.
- A. *تعب* *ta'b*. Fatigue.
- A. *تعبد* *ta'abbud*. Adoration.
- A. *تعبیه* *ta'bīyeh*. Insertion, inlaying.
- A. *تعبیر* *ta'bīr*. Interpretation (of dreams).
- A. *تعنب* *ta'attub*. Reproaching.
- A. *تعثر* *ta'aṣṣur*. Stammering, hesitating.
- A. *تعجب* *ta'ajjub*. Wondering.
- A. *تعجیب* *ta'jīb*. Causing wonder.
- A. *تعجز* *ta'jīz*. Impotence.
- A. *تعجل* *ta'jīl*. Haste.
- A. *تعداد* *ta'dād*. Number, account.
- A. *تعدد* *ta'addud*. Multitude, number.
- A. *تعدی* *ta'addī*. Invasion, transgression, transitive (a verb).

- A. تعدد *ta'did*. Enumeration.
- A. تعدل *ta'dil*. Equalising.
- A. تعذر *taazzur*. Difficulty; excuse.
- A. تعذب *ta'zib*. Tormenting, punishment.
- A. تعذير *ta'zir*. Reprimand.
- A. تعرض *ta'arruz*. Opposition; an obstacle; also تعرض کردن *ta'arruz kerdan*. To lay a case before any one.
- A. تعرف *ta'arruf*. Knowledge of God.
- A. تعرض *ta'riz*. Allusion.
- A. تعريف *ta'rif*. Description; praise.
- A. تعریق *ta'rik*. Causing perspiration.
- A. تعزیه *ta'ziyeh*. Mourning.
- A. P. تعزیه د اشتن *ta'ziyeh dash-tan*. To perform the passion-play representing the death of Hasan and Hosein.
- A. P. تعزیت برسی *ta'ziyet pursi*. Condolence.
- A. تعسر *ta'assur*. Difficulty.
- A. تعشق *ta'ashshuk*. Falling in love.
- A. تعشى *ta'ashshi*. Supping.
- A. تعصب *ta'aşşub*. Bigotry.
- A. تعطل *ta'attul*. Being unemployed, idleness.
- A. تعطیل *ta'til*. Rendering useless; a holiday. ایام تعطیل *aiyam i ta'til*. The vacation.
- A. تعظم *ta'ażżum*. Pride, grandeur.
- A. تعظیم *ta'żim*. Reverence.

- A. تعفن *ta'affun*. Becoming putrid or fetid.
- A. تعقل *ta'akkul*. Understanding.
- A. تعلق *ta'alluk*. Dependence, connexion.
- A. تعلقه *taallukah*. Landed property; connexion. pl. *ta'allukát*.
- A. تعلل *ta'allul*. Procrastination.
- A. تعلق *ta'lik*. Suspension; the Persian style of handwriting.
- A. تهلل *ta'íl*. Soothing, diverting.
- A. تعلقه *ta'likah*. An order or passport signed by the prime minister. An inventory.
- A. تعلیم *ta'lim*. Instruction.
- A. تعلیمی *ta'limi*. A martingale.
- A. غسل تعمید *ta'mid* or غسل تعمید *ghusl i ta'mid*. Baptism.
- A. تعمیر *ta'mir*. Building, repairing.
- A. تعنة *ta'annat*. Finding fault, taunting.
- A. تعویذ *ta'wiz*. An amulet.
- A. تعویض *ta'wiz*. Substitution.
- A. تعویق *ta'wik*. Suspense, delay.
- A. تعهد *ta'ahhud*. Engagement, compact.
- A. تعیب *ta'yib*. } Blame.
- A. تعییر *ta'yir*. }
- A. تعین *ta'aiyun*. Appointment.

A. تعيين *ta'yín*. Appointing, specifying.

A. تعينات *ta'yínát*. Appointments.

A. تعيناتى *ta'yínátí*. The duty of an office.

A. تغابن *taghábun*. Mutual deception.

A. تغار *taghár*. A bucket; a provision bag slung on a horse.

A. تغافل *tagháful*. Wilful negligence.

A. تغالب *taghálub*. Being victorious.

A. تغاير *tagháyur*. Difference.

A. تغذيه *taghzíyeh*. Diet.

A. تغريب *taghríb*. Exiling.

A. تغريق *taghrík*. Immersion, drowning.

A. تغلب *taghallub*. Dominance; imposition.

A. تغمه *tughmeh*. A medal.

A. تغيير *taghaiyur*. Change.

A. تغيير *taghyír*. Changing, dismissing from office.

P. تف *tuff*. Spittle.

P. تف *taf*. Vapour.

A. تفاح *tufáh*. An apple.

A. تفاخر *tafákhur*. Boasting.

A. تفاريق *tafárík*. Intervals, divisions.

A. تفاسير *tafásír*. Commentaries.

A. تفاصيل *tafásíl*. Details.

A. تفاوت *tafáwut*. Distance, difference.

A. تفاؤل *tafáwul*. Taking a good omen.

P. تفت *taft*. Warmth, heat.

P. تفته *tafta*. Warm.

A. تفتيح *taftíh*. Opening.

A. تفتيش *taftísh*. Inquiry, search.

A. تفحص *tafakhus*. Strict inquiry.

A. تفخر *tafákhur*. Inordinate boasting.

A. تفرج *tafarraj*. Amusement; taking a walk.

A. P. تفرجگاه *tafarraj-gáh*. A theatre; a place of recreation.

A. تفرد *tafarrud*. Separation; solitude.

A. تفرس *tafarrus*. Discernment.

A. تفرق *tafarruk*. Dispersion.

A. تفرقه *tafrikah*. Separation, disjunction.

A. تفریح *tafríh*. Exhilaration.

A. تفرید *tafríd*. Isolation.

A. تفریط *tafrít*. Excess.

A. تفریق *tafrík*. Separation, partition.

P. تفسیدن *tafsídan*. To grow warm.

A. تفسیر *tafsír*. A commentary.

A. تفصیل *tafşíl*. Detail.

A. تفضل *tafaẓẓul*. Favour, kindness.

A. تفضیح *tafẓíh*. Disgrace.

A. تفتد *tafakud*. Inquiry, kindness.

A. تفکر *tafakkur*. Thought.

- P. تفك *tufang*. A musket.  
 P. تنكچی *tufangchí*. A matchlock-man.  
 A. تنن *tafannun*. Diversion.  
 P. تفو *tafú*. Fy! for shame!  
 A. تفویض *tafwíz*. Consignment, entrusting to.  
 A. تفه *tafih*. Tasteless, insipid.  
 A. تفهم *tafahhum*. Understanding.  
 P. تهنیدن *tafídan*. To warm.  
 A. تقابل *takábul*. Encounter.  
 A. تقاتیر *takádír*. Divine decrees.  
 A. تقارب *takárub*. Approaching one another.  
 A. تقاریر *takárír*. Recitals, speeches.  
 A. تقاض *takází*. Urgency; importunity.  
 A. تقاعد *taká'ud*. Backwardness.  
 A. تقاطر *takátur*. Distilling, drop by drop.  
 A. تقالیب *takálíb*. Resolutions.  
 A. تفاوت *takawat*. Piety.  
 A. تفاول *takáwul*. Conversation.  
 A. تفاوی *takáwí*. Advancing money to a tenant to purchase seed.  
 A. تفاویم *takáwím*. Calendars.  
 A. تقدس *takaddus*. Being holy.  
 A. تقدم *takaddum*. Priority.

- A. تقدیر *takdír*. Fate, predestination, purport, supposition.  
 A. تقدیس *takdís*. Sanctifying, consecration.  
 A. تقدیم *takdím*. Priority; presenting.  
 A. تقرب *takarrub*. Approximation, access.  
 A. تقرر *takarrur*. Confirmation.  
 A. تقریب *takrób*. Giving access; recommendation. Pretence, motive.  
 A. تقریباً *takróbán*. Nearly; about.  
 A. تقریر *takrír*. A speech, or recitation.  
 A. تقسیم *taksím*. Division, distribution.  
 A. تقصیر *takşír*. Fault, deficiency.  
 A. تقصیروار *takşír-wár*. Culpable.  
 A. تطیر *taktír*. Distilling, dropping.  
 A. تقطیع *taktí*. Scanning (verse).  
 A. تقلاب *takallub*. Writhing, rolling.  
 A. تقلص *takalluş*. Contracting, shrinking.  
 A. تقلب *taklób*. Inversion.  
 A. تقلید *taklíd*. Imitation, counterfeiting. تقلید در آوردن *taklíd dar áwardan*. To mimic any one.  
 A. تقلیدی *taklídí*. Counterfeit.

- A. *تقليل taklíl.* Diminishing.  
 A. *تقوى takwá.* Piety.  
 A. *تقويه takwíyet.* Strength.  
 A. *تقويم takwím.* An almanac.  
 A. *تقى takí.* Pious.  
 A. *تقيد takayyud.* Diligence.  
 P. *تگ tag.* The bottom ;  
 a race or heat.  
 P. *تگاو takápú.* Search,  
 inquiry.  
 A. *تکاسل takásul.* Indolence.  
 A. *تکالیف takálif.* Exactions,  
 impositions.  
 P. *تکانیدن takánídan.* To  
 shake off.  
 A. *تکاور tak-áwur.* An am-  
 bling horse.  
 A. *تکامل takáhu.* Negli-  
 gence.  
 A. *تکبر takabbur.* Arro-  
 gance.  
 A. *تکبير takbír.* Saying  
*الله أكبر Alláhu akbar.* God is  
 greatest.  
 T. *تكتك tektek.* Isolated ;  
 separately.  
 A. *تکثیر taksír.* Augmenta-  
 tion.  
 A. *تکدر takaddur.* Being  
 turbid.  
 P. *تگدو tag-dav.* Inquiry,  
 search.  
 A. *تکذیب takzíb.* Accusing  
 of imposture or lying.  
 A. *تکرار takrár.* Altercation,  
 repetition.  
 P. *تگه tagarg.* Hail.

- تگه باریدن tagarg bárídan.* To  
 hail.  
 A. *تکريم takrím.* Respect,  
 honour.  
 A. *تکسر takassur.* Being  
 broken.  
 A. *تکسب taksíb.* Gaining,  
 acquiring.  
 A. *تکسیر taksír.* Breaking  
 in pieces.  
 A. *تکفل takafful.* Taking  
 security or bail.  
 A. *تکفیر takfír.* Covering ;  
 expiation.  
 A. *تکفين takfín.* Enshroud-  
 ing, "laying out" the dead.  
 A. *تکلف takalluf.* Cere-  
 mony ; extravagance.  
 A. *تکلم takallum.* Speech.  
 A. *تکلیف taklíf.* Ceremony,  
 trouble.  
 A. *تکال taklíl.* Crowning.  
 P. *تگمه takma.* A button.  
 A. *تگمید takmíd.* Fomenta-  
 tion.  
 A. *تکمیل takmíl.* Perfecting.  
 P. *تگوبو tagupú.* Search,  
 inquiry.  
 A. *تگه takyeh.* A pillow ;  
 a place of repose ; reliance. A  
 Dervish College.  
 A. P. *تگه زدن takyeh zadan.*  
 To lean ; to rely.  
 A. P. *تگه گاه takyeh-gáh.* A  
 resting-place ; a sofa.  
 A. *تگه tell.* A hill.  
 P. *تگه تلاش talásh.* Search, in-  
 quiry.

A. *تلاطم talátum*. Dashing (of the waves).

A. *تلافي taláfí*. Compensation, amends.

A. *تلافي talákí*. Meeting, interview.

A. *تلاميذ talámíz*. } Disciples,  
A. *تلاميذ talámízah*. } scholars.

A. *تلاوت tiláwat*. Reading (the *Korān*).

A. *تلبس talbís*. Fraud; imposture.

A. *تليج taljij*. Going out to sea (a ship).

A. P. *تلك talkh*. Bitter, pungent.

P. *تلك كام talkh-kám*. Bitter tasting.

P. *تلخي talkhí*. Bitterness.

A. *تطف talattuf*. Affability, kindness.

A. *تلف talaf*. Waste; loss.

A. *تلفظ talaffuz*. Expression; pronunciation.

A. P. *تلفكار talaf-kár*. A prodigal.

A. *تلق talfik*. Stitching together.

A. *تلقين talkín*. Instructing; dictating the words of a prayer.

A. *تلميذ talmíz*. A scholar.

P. *تلو talv*. Contained in (a letter).

P. *تلواسا talwásá*. Grief; restlessness.

A. *تلون talawwun*. Fickleness.

A. *تلين talayyun*. Being softened.

A. *تم tamma*. Finis.

A. *تماثيل tamásíl*. Resemblances, images.

A. *تمادي tamádí*. Protraction.

P. *تماشا tumásha*. A show, spectacle.

P. *تماشگاه tumásha-gáh*. A theatre.

P. *تماشاي tumashái*. A spectator.

A. *تمام tamám*. The whole; finish; exactly.

A. P. *تمامتر tamámter*. Entirely.

A. *تمامي tamámí*. Completion.

A. *تمتع tamattu'*. Enjoyment.

A. *تمثال timsál*. Resemblance; an image.

A. *تمثيل tamsíl*. An example, simile.

A. *تمجيد tamjíd*. Glorifying God.

A. *تمدد tamaddud*. Extension.

A. *تمر tamar*. A date.

A. *تمرد tamarrud*. Being refractory.

A. P. *تمر هندي tamar i hindí*. A tamarind.

A. *تمرغ tamríkh*. Anointing with oil.

A. *تمساح timsáh*. A crocodile.

A. *تمسخر tamaskhur*. Buffoonery.

A. *تمسك tamassuk*. A bond, note of hand.

- P. *تماغا tamghá.* An official stamp.
- A. *تمكن tamakkun.* Residence.
- A. *تمكينة tamkinat.* Dignity.
- A. *تمكين tamkín.* Dignity, authority.
- A. *تملق tamalluk.* Flattery, coaxing.
- P. *تمن tuman.* Ten thousand.
- A. *تمننا tamanná.* Wish, desire.
- A. *تموج tamawwuj.* Billowing (waves).
- A. *تموز tammúz.* A Syrian month (July).
- A. *تمول tamawwul.* Opulence.
- A. *تمهد tamahhud.* To engage, occupy oneself in.
- A. *تمهد tamhíd.* Arrangement, preamble.
- A. *تميز tamíz.* Discrimination.
- T. *تميز temíz.* Neat, clean.
- P. *تن tan.* The body, person.
- P. *تن دادن tan dadan.* To engage in; to yield.
- A. *تنازل tanázul.* Descent.
- A. *تنازع tanázu'.* Litigation, wrangling.
- P. *تن اسانی tan ásání.* Ease.
- A. *تناسب tanásub.* Symmetry.
- A. *تناسخ tanásukh.* Metempsychosis.

- A. *تناسل tanásul.* Succession, descent.
- A. *تناقض tanákuḥ.* Disagreement.
- P. *تن اور tan-ávar.* Corpulent.
- A. *تناول tanáwul.* Taking (a meal).
- A. *تناهی tanáhi.* Finishing.
- P. *تنباکو tambáku.* Tobacco.
- P. *تنبل tambal.* Lazy.
- A. *تنبال timbal.* A dwarf.
- P. *تنبول tambúl.* Betel-leaf.
- A. *تنبيه tambíh.* Admonition.
- A. *تنجس tanajjus.* To be soiled.
- A. *تنجم tanajjum.* Observation of the stars.
- A. *تنخواه tan-kh'áh.* An assignment, draft; salary.
- P. *تن پرور tan-parvar.* Voluptuous; a Sybarite.
- P. *تند tund.* Swift, sharp, violent.
- P. *تندباد tund-bád.* A tempest.
- P. *تندخو tund-khú.* Hasty.
- P. *تندر tundar.* Thunder.
- P. *تندرست tan - durust.* Healthy.
- P. *تندرستی tan-durustí.* Good health.
- P. *تندھی tan-dihí.* Diligence, exertion.
- P. *تندی tundí.* Swiftly, violence, vehemence.
- A. *تنزل tanazzul.* Declination:

A. تنزِيل *tanzíl*. Revelation (of the Korān).

A. تنزیه *tanzíh*. Purifying. Declaring God to be free from human attributes.

A. تنسل *tanassul*. Pedigree.

A. تنسم *tanassum*. Exhaling, sniffing.

A. نصف *tansíf*. Halving.

A. تنظم *tanzím*. Composing (verses).

A. تنعم *tana'um*. Affluence.

A. تنبش *tani'ish*. Exalting.

A. تنفر *tanaffur*. Aver-sion.

A. تنفس *tanaffus*. Respiration, sighing.

A. تنقص *tanakkus*. Detri-ment, deficiency, loss.

A. تنقل *tanakkul*. Eating dessert.

A. تنفی *tanakki*. Purity.

A. تنقیح *tankih*. Investiga-tion.

A. تنقیح *tankih*. Purgation.

P. تنك *tunuk*. Brittle, slen-der, shallow.

P. تنك *tang*. Narrow, tight; a girth.

P. تنك آب *tang-áb*. Shallow water.

P. تنك جای *tang-jái*. Tight-ness, closeness.

P. تنكار *tangár*. Borax.

P. تنك چشم *tang-chashm*. Co-vetous; insatiate.

P. تنك دست *tang dast*. Indi-gent, parsimonious.

P. تنك دستی *tang-dastí*. In-digence, parsimony.

P. تنك دل *tang-díl*. Narrow minded.

P. تنك روزی *tang-rúzí*. Being straitened in means.

T. تنگری *Tangrí*. God.

P. تنك سال *tang-sál*. A sea-son of scarcity.

P. تنك نای *tang-náy*. A diffi-culty; a defile.

P. تنكه *tanga*. A small coin; cash. Tin.

P. تنگی *tangí*. Narrowness, distress.

A. تنور *tannúr*. An oven, a stove.

P. تنومند *tanúmand*. Robust, vigorous.

A. تنوین *tanwín*. Doubling a vowel (in Arabic) which then takes the sound of *n*.

P. تنومندی *tanúmandí*. Ro-bustness, vigour.

P. تنه *tana*. The trunk of a tree; a web.

P. تنها *tanhá*. Alone, only.

P. تنهای *tanhái*. Solitude.

P. تنی چند *tani chand*. A few people.

P. تنیدن *tanídan*. To twist, spin.

P. تو *tú*. Thou.

P. تو *tav*. A fold, plait.

A. توابع *tawábí*. Followers. (pl. of تابع.)

A. تواتر *tawátur*. Succession.

A. توارد *tawárud*. Arriving at the same time. Coincidence.



- A. تواریخ *tawárikh*. Histories, annals; dates.
- A. تواضع *tawázú'*. Humility.
- A. P. تواضع سمرقندی *tawázú' i Samarqandí*. False politeness.
- A. توافر *tawáfur*. Abundance.
- A. توافق *tawáfuk*. Concord.
- A. تولد *tawálud*. Generation, succession.
- A. توالی *tawálí*. Continuation, succession.
- A. توأم *taw'ám*. A twin.
- A. توأمان *taw'ámán*. Twins.
- P. توان *tawán*. Power, strength. It is possible, one can: e.g. توان گفت *tawán guft*. One may say.
- P. توابا *tawáná*. Powerful, strong.
- P. توانایی *tawánáí*. Power, ability.
- P. توانستن *tawánistan*. To be able.
- P. توانگر *tawángar*. Rich.
- P. توانگری *tawángarí*. Opulence.
- P. توپ *tóp*. A cannon, artillery.
- P. توپ انداز *top andáz*. A gunner.
- P. توپو *tú ba tú*. In folds.
- P. توپخانه *topkhána*. A train of artillery.
- P. توپ خادار *top-i-khaldár*. A rifled cannon.
- P. توپ زدن *top zadan*. To cannonade.

- P. توبك *topak*. A musket.
- A. توبه *taubah*. Penitence.
- A. توبیخ *taubíkh*. Reproach.
- A. توت *tút*. A mulberry.
- P. توتن *tútan*. Tobacco.
- P. توتی *túti*. A parrot.
- P. توتیا *tútiyá*. Tutty; sulphate of zinc for the eyes.
- A. توجه *tawajjuh*. Favour, condescension; going in the direction of any place.
- A. توحید *tauhíd*. Unitarianism; professing belief in God's unity.
- P. توختن *túkhtan*. To desire.
- A. تودد *tawaddud*. Friendship.
- P. تودری *túdarí*. The seeds of the mallow.
- P. توده *túda*. A heap, stack.
- A. تودیع *taudí'*. Bidding adieu; depositing.
- A. تورع *tawarrú'*. Asceticism, abstinence.
- P. توره *tora*. Law, regulation.
- A. توریت *taurít*. The Pentateuch.
- A. تورید *tauríd*. Blossoming (a tree); painting the cheeks rose-colour.
- P. توز *toz*. Plundering; bark used to ornament bows.
- P. توزك *túzak*. Institute, regulation.
- P. توزیدن *tuzídan*. To plunder.
- A. توزیع *tauzí'*. Distribution; dealing out.

- A. توس *tús*. Nature; origin.
- A. توسط *tawassut*. Mediation; adopting a medium course.
- A. توسع *tawassu'*. Amplitude.
- A. توسل *tawassul*. Means, intervention.
- P. توسن *tausan*. A horse.
- A. توسيع *tausí'*. Extension, amplification.
- P. توشدان *tush-dán*. A cartridge-box.
- P. توشك *túshak*. A quilt, mattress.
- P. توشك خانه *túshak-khana*. A wardrobe.
- P. توشه *túsha*. Provision for a journey.
- A. توصیه *taušíyeh*. Recommendation.
- A. توصیف *taušíf*. Description, praise.
- A. توضوء *tawazzú'*. Ablution.
- A. توضیح *tauẓíh*. Publication.
- A. توطن *tawattun*. Fixing one's residence; naturalization.
- A. توطیه *tauṭíyeh*. Trick, dissimulation.
- A. نوعر *tau'ír*. Preventing, embarrassing.
- A. توغل *tawagghul*. Deep research.
- A. توافق *tawaffuk*. Conformity.
- A. توفیر *taufír*. Increase, multiplication.

- A. توفیق *taufík*. The grace (of God).
- A. توفیر *tuwakkur*. Respect, being sedate.
- A. توقع *tawakku'*. Hope, expectation.
- A. توفیر *tauẓír*. Honour, respect.
- A. توفف *tawakkuḥ*. Delay, persevering.
- A. توكل *tawakkul*. Trust in God.
- A. توكيد *tauẓíd*. Positive injunction.
- A. توكل *tauẓíl*. Committing to the custody of anyone.
- A. تولى *tawallí*. Forming a friendship.
- A. تولد *tawallud*. Birth.
- P. توله *tuleh*. A puppy, a whelp.
- H. توله *tola*. A weight of  $2\frac{1}{2}$  miskáls.
- P. تومان *túmán*. A gold coin worth about 10s.
- P. تونكر *tawangar*. Wealthy.
- P. تونكرى *tawangarí*. Riches, wealth.
- P. توه *túh*. A fold, plait.
- A. توهم *tawahhum*. Suspicion, imagination.
- P. توى شهر *tūy shahr*. In town. توى این فوطى *tūy ín kúlí*. In this box.
- P. ته *tah*. A fold, plait; the bottom of anything.
- P. ته *tih*. Empty.
- A. تهاون *taháwun*. Neglecting, slighting.

A. *tahattuk*. Disgrace; dissipation.

A. P. *tah-khána*. A cellar.

P. *tah i dil*. The bottom of the heart.

A. *tahdíd*. A threat.

A. *tahzíb*. Amending, amelioration.

A. *tahattur*. Perdition, ruin.

A. *tahlíkah*. Perishing.

A. *tahlík*. Destruction.

A. *tahlíl*. Praising God.

A. *tuhmat*. Accusation, calumny.

P. A. *tah i náf*. The abdomen.

P. *tah-nishín*. Sediment, dregs.

A. *tahní-et*. Congratulations.

P. *tah u bálá*. Topsy-turvy.

A. *tahawwur*. Fury, temerity.

P. *tihí*. Empty.

P. *tihí-dast*. Empty-handed, indigent.

P. *tihí-gáh*. The hypochondria; the slender part of the body under the short ribs.

P. *tihí-maghz*. Empty-brained, ignorant.

A. *tahíyeh*. Readiness, preparation.

P. *taiyár*. Ready, prepared.

P. *taiyári*. Readiness, preparation.

P. *tír*. An arrow; the planet Mercury. (Colloquially) the best of anything; as *tír kun*. Choose the best.

P. *tír andáz*. An archer.

P. *tír i bandúk*. A musket-ball.

P. *tír dán*. A quiver.

P. *tír-gar*. An arrow-maker.

P. *tír i kishí*. The mast of a ship.

P. *tíragí*. Obscurity; being turbid.

P. *tír-máh*. The first summer-month of the Persian year.

P. *tíra*. Dark; turbid.

P. *tíra-bakht*.

P. *tíra-rúzgár*.

Unfortunate.

P. A. *tíra-rái*. Dark-minded; having cloudy ideas.

P. *tíra-kerdan*. To tarnish.

P. *tíz*. Sharp, acrid, swift.

P. *tíz-áb*. Aquafortis.

P. *tíz-changí*. Having sharp claws, rapacity.

P. *tíz-dast*. Diligent.

P. *tíz-rav*. Swift.

P. *tízak*. Cresses.

P. تیزی *tízí*. Sharpness, pungency, swiftness.

A. تیسر *tayassur*. Facility.

P. تیشه *tísha*. An axe, hatchet.

P. تیغ *tígh*. A sword, scimitar.

P. تیغچه *tíghá*. A short, broad scimitar.

P. تیماج *tímáj*. Calf's skin.

P. تیمار *tímár*. Care; attendance on the sick; grooming a horse.

P. تیمارخانه *tímár-khánch*. A hospital.

P. تیمار داری *tímár-dárí*. Care of the sick.

A. تیمم *tayammum*. Purifying before prayer with sand or dust, when water cannot be had.

A. تیمن *tayammun*. Taking a good omen.

A. تین *tín*. A fig.

A. تیه *tíh*. A desert. بادية التيه *Bádiat et Tíh*. The wilderness of the forty years' wandering.

P. تیهو *tíhú*. A small part-ridge; a quail.

## ث

ث *sá* or *se*. Š. The fourth letter of the Arabic alphabet. It is never used in words of Persian origin.

A. ثابت *sábit*. Firm, fixed, proof.

A. ثابت قدم *sábit-kadam*. Steady.

A. ثابت کردن *sábit kerdan*. To conform; to prove.

A. ثابتة *sábitah*. A fixed star.

A. ثاقب *sákib*. Glittering; penetrating.

A. ثالث *sális*. The third; an arbitrator.

A. ثالثی *sáliší*. Arbitration.

A. ثآليل *su'álíl*. Warts. (pl. of ثولول.)

A. ثامن *sámin*. The eighth.

A. ثانی *sání*. The second.

A. ثبات *sabát*. Stability.

A. ثبت کردن *sabt kerdan*. To fix; to inscribe.

A. ثبوت *subút*. Proof by evidence.

A. ثدي *sady*. The breasts.

A. ثراء *sará*. Opulence.

A. ثروت *sarwat*. Wealth.

A. ثری *sará*. The ground.

A. ثری *saríy*. Rich, moist.

A. ثرپا *suraiyá*. The Pleiades.

A. ثعبان *sa'bán*. A large serpent.

A. ثعلب *sa'leb*. A fox.

A. ثعلب مصری *sa'leb i mişrí*. Salep (a medicinal root).

A. ثغور *sughúr* (pl. of ثغر). Ridges, frontiers.

A. ثقات *sikát*. Trusty friends.

A. ثقلات *sakálat*. Heaviness, weight.

A. ثقب *sakb*. Perforation.

A. ثقبه *sukbat*. A hole.

A. ثقل *sikl*. Heaviness.

- A. ثقة *sikat*. A trusty friend.
- A. ثوب *sukúb*. Holes.
- A. ثقل *sakíl*. Heavy.
- A. ثلاث *salás*. Three. ثلاث *sulás*: In threes.
- A. ثلاثى *sulási*. Triple, trilateral.
- A. ثلث *sulís*. A third.
- A. ثلثاء *salásá'*. Tuesday.
- A. ثلج *silj*. Snow.
- A. ثم *summa*. Then.
- A. ثمر *samar*. Fruit.
- A. ثمرة *samarat*. Fruit, advantage.
- A. ثمن *saman*. Price, value.
- A. ثمن *sumn*. An eighth.
- A. ثمين *samín*. Valuable; precious.
- A. ثناء *saná'*. Praise, applause.
- A. ثناءى *saná'í*. The act of praising.
- A. ثنية *saníyet*. A front tooth.
- A. ثواب *sawáb*. A good work; reward.
- A. ثوابت *sawábit*. Fixtures; fixed stars.
- A. ثوب *saub*. Clothes, dress.
- A. ثور *saur*. A bull; the sign Taurus.
- A. ثول *sú'lúl*. A wart; a nipple.
- A. ثوم *súm*. Garlic.
- A. ثياب *siyáb*. Clothes, garments.

## ج

- ج *jím*. J. The sixth letter of the Arabic and Persian alphabets.
- P. جا *já*. Place.
- P. جا جا *já ba já*. Here and there; from place to place.
- P. جاجم *jájim*. A kind of carpet.
- P. جا داد *já-dád*. A place, station, service.
- A. جادل *jádil*. A wrangler.
- P. جادو *jádú*. Magic.
- P. جادو گر *jádú-gar*. A magician.
- P. جاده *jáda*. A high-road.
- A. جذاب *jázib*. Attractive, absorbent.
- A. جار *jár*. A neighbour.
- A. جار و بالجار *jár u biljár*. Neighbours and dependants.
- P. جارو *járú*. A broom, a brush.
- A. جارور *járúr*. A river, a stream.
- A. جاری *járí*. Current, running, flowing.
- A. جاربه *járiyet*. A female slave.
- A. جازم *jázim*. Resolving; conclusive.
- A. جاسوس *jásús*. A spy.
- A. جاسوسی *jásúsi*. Spying.
- P. جاکوچ *jákúj*. A sledgehammer. (also چاکوچ *chákúch*.)
- P. جاکر *jágír*. A grant of lands; pension

P. *جاگیر دار* *jágír-dár*. The holder of a *jágír*.

A. *جالس* *jális*. Sitting.

P. *جام* *jám*. A cup, a goblet.

A. *جامد* *jámíd*. Rigid, concrete.

A. *جامع* *jámí*. The great mosque of a city; a collector; all, the whole.

A. *جامعیّت* *jámí'iyet*. Universality.

A. *جاموس* *jámús*. A buffalo.

A. *جامفیه* { *jámikíyeh* }  
P. *جامگی* { or *jámagí*. }

A salary, stipend.

P. *جامه* *jáma*. A garment; cloth.

P. *جامه خانه* *jáma-kháneh*. A wardrobe.

P. *جامه دان* *jáma-dán*. A knapsack, portmanteau.

P. *جامه وار* *jáma-wár*. A flowered piece of *shawl*; chintz.

P. *جان* *ján*. The soul, life, spirit, mind.

P. *جان آزاری* *ján - ázárí*. Cruelty.

P. *جانان* *jánán*. A sweetheart; (pl. of *جان*) Dear ones.

A. *جانب* *jánib*. A side, part, quarter.

P. *جان باز* *ján-báz*. Risking one's life.

P. *جان بازی* *ján-bází*. Intrepidity.

P. A. *جانبداری* *jánib - dárí*. Partiality.

A. *جانین* *jánibain*. Both sides; mutual.

P. A. *جان نثار* *ján-nisár*. Devoted.

P. *جاندار* *ján-dár*. A living creature.

P. *جانربا* *ján-rubá*. Captivating the soul.

P. *جانستان* *ján-sitán*. Life-taking; deadly.

P. *جانسوز* *ján-súz*. Inflaming the mind.

P. *جان نشین* *já-nishín*. A locum-tenens.

P. *جان فرسا* *ján-fársá*. Wearing out the life.

P. *جان کندن* *ján-kandan*. To harrow the soul.

P. *جان کاه* *ján-káh*. Weakening the animal spirits.

P. *جان گذار* *ján - guzár*. Heart-breaking; penetrating the soul.

P. *جانگزا* *ján-gazá*. Injuring life.

P. *جانور* *jánvar*. An animal.

P. *جانی* *jání*. A lover, a friend.

P. *جاودان* *jávidán*. Eternal, always.

P. *جاودانی* *jávidání*. Eternity.

P. *جاوید* *jávid*. Eternal, always.

P. *جاه* *jáh*. Pomp, dignity.

A. *جاهد* *jáhid*. Industrious.

A. *جاهل* *jáhil*. Ignorant.

A. *جاهلیت* *jáhiliyet*. Ignorance; the Arabs before Mohammed's time.

P. جای *jáy*. A place.  
 P. جایداد *jáy-dád*. Assets.  
 A. جائر *jáir*. Tyrannical.  
 A. جائز *já'iz*. Permitted.  
 A. جائزه *já'izah*. Examination, trial.  
 P. جایگاه *jáy-gáh*. Station, place.  
 P. جایگیر *jáy-gír*. Efficacious.  
 A. جبار *jabbár*. Omnipotent; a tyrant.  
 A. جبال *jibál*. Mountains.  
 A. جبر *jabr*. Power, violence; restoration, setting a bone; reducing fractions to integers in Arithmetic.  
 A. الجبر والمقابلة *aljabr wa'lmu-kábalah*. Algebra.  
 A. جبراً *jabran*. Perforce.  
 A. جبروت *jubrút*. Omnipotence; عالم جبروت *Alam i júbrút*. The Empyrean heaven.  
 A. جبرائیل *Jabrá'íl*. The Angel Gabriel.  
 A. جبل *jebel*. A mountain.  
 A. جبلت *jibillat*. Nature, disposition.  
 A. جلی *jibillí*. Natural, innate.  
 A. جن *jubn*. Cowardice. Cheese.  
 P. جبه *juba*. An over-coat.  
 A. جبهة *jubhah*. The forehead.  
 A. جبین *jabín*. The temple, the brow. Pusillanimous.  
 A. جنة *jussah*. The body.  
 A. P. جته داری *jussa-dá'í*. Corpulence.

A. جد *jadd*. Grandfather, ancestor.  
 A. جد *jidd*. Effort.  
 A. جدا *jiddan*. Strenuous.  
 P. جدا *judá*. Separate.  
 P. جدا جدا *judá-judá*. Separately.  
 A. جدار *jidár*. A wall.  
 P. جداگانه *judágána*. Separately.  
 A. جدال *jidál*. Dispute; wrangling.  
 A. جداول *jadáwil*. Columns; astronomical tables. (pl. of جدول *jadwal*.)  
 A. جدائی *judái*. Separation.  
 A. جدوی *jadaríy*. The small-pox.  
 A. جد صحیح *jadd i sahíh*. Paternal grandfather.  
 A. جدل *jadal*. Altercation.  
 A. P. جدوار *jadwár*. Zedoary, a root.  
 A. جدول *jadwal*. A column; astronomical table.  
 A. جدده صحیحہ *jaddah i sahíhah*. Paternal grandmother.  
 A. جدی *judy*. The sign Capricorn.  
 A. جدی *judlí*. Ancestral.  
 A. جدید *judúl*. New, modern.  
 A. جذام *juzám*. Elephantiasis.  
 A. جذب *jazb*. Absorption, attraction.  
 A. جذبة *jazbat*. Strong desire.

A. جذر *jazr*. The square root in arithmetic.

A. جر *jarr*. Drawing or dragging along; the genitive case.

P. جرابه *jarábah*. A sock.

A. جرأت *jará'at*. Boldness, audacity. كم جرأت *kam-jará'at*. Timid.

A. جراح *jarráh*. A surgeon.

A. جراحت *jiráhah*. A wound.

A. P. جراحی *jarráhi*. Surgery.

A. جراد *jarád*. A locust.

A. جراد البحر *jarádu 'l bahr*. A shrimp (sea-locust).

A. جرار *jarrár*. Brave, valiant. (said of an army.)

A. جرائد *jará'id*. Registers, books.

A. جرائم *jará'im*. Crimes, faults.

A. جرب *jarab*. The itch, scab.

A. جرح *jarh*. A wound.

P. جرس *jaras*. A bell.

A. جرسام *jirsám*. The pleurisy.

P. جرشفت *jarshaft*. A lampoon, pasquinade.

A. جرعه *jur'ah*. A draught of liquor.

A. جرم *jirm*. A (celestial) body.

A. جرم *jurm*. A crime, fault.

P. جرنغار *jaranghár*. The left wing of an army.

A. جری *jarí*. Bold, brave.

P. جریان *jarayán*. Flowing, running; a flux.

A. P. جریان شکم *jarayán i shikam*. Dysentery.

A. جریب *jaríb*. A land-measure.

A. جریب *jaríh*. Wounded.

A. جرید *jaríd*. A lance, spear.

A. جریده *jarídah*. A register.

A. P. جریمانه *jarímána*. } A

A. جریمه *jaríma*. } fine, penalty.

P. جز *juz*. Besides, except.

A. جز *juz'*. A part; particle; section of the Korán.

جزء کلام *juz' e kelám*. In short, to sum up.

A. جزاء *jazá*. Compensation, reward.

A. جزاك الله *jazáka 'lláh*. May God reward you; bravo!

A. جزائر *jazá'ir*. Islands.

A. جزائل *jazá'il*. Dignities; abundancies.

A. P. جزدان *juz-dán*. A portfolio.

A. جزر *jazr*. The ebb tide; a carrot.

A. P. جزرسی *juz-rasí*. Knowledge, experience.

A. جزم *jazm*. Deciding; the orthographical character *jazm*; cutting. عزم بالجزم *'azm bi'l jazm*. A determined resolution.

A. P. جزوی *juzví*. A part, a little, few.

A. جزیره *jazírah*. An island.



A. *jazíl*. Great, dignified.

A. *jizyeh*. The capitation tax for dissenters (from the Mohammedan religion).

A. *jasárat*. Intrepidity.

A. *jasámat*. Corpulence.

P. *jastan*. To leap, to spring, jump.

P. *justan*. To search.

P. *just u jú*. Strict search.

A. *jasad*. The body.

A. *jisr*. A bridge.

A. *jism*. The body.

A. *jismání*. Corporeal.

A. *jismáníyet*. Materiality.

A. *jasúr*. Bold, audacious.

A. *jasím*. Corpulent. Majestic.

A. *jushá*. Eructation.

P. *jashn*. A feast, festival.

A. *ja'bah*. A quiver.

A. *ja'd*. A crisp or curly lock of hair.

A. *ja'fer*. A little stream; a proper name.

A. P. *ja'ferí*. The finest kind of gold; parsley.

A. *ja'l*. Forgery, counterfeit.

A. *ja'li*. Forged, false.

P. *jugh*. A yoke for oxen.

P. *jughrát*. Curdled milk.

A. *jafá*. Violence, molestation. Coquetry.

A. P. *jafá-kár*. } An

A. P. *jafa-yar*. } oppressor.

P. *juft*. A pair, couple, brace. *juft kardan* to take a partner, to marry.

P. *juftí*. Pairing (of birds).

A. *jafn*. The eyelid.

P. *jafnak*. Futile, frivolous.

P. *jigar*. The liver.

P. *jikka*. Crest, tuft (in a diadem, &c.).

P. *jigar-band*. The intestines; a son.

P. *jigar-gúshah*. Corner of the liver; a beloved object.

A. *jalla jaláluhu*. May His Majesty be glorified! (said of God).

A. *jull*. A housing, horse-cloth.

A. *jall* or *jull*. The sail of a ship.

A. *jalá*. Brightness, polish. *jalá-dádan*. To polish.

A. *jalá*. Emigration.

A. P. *julláb*. Any purgative, jalap; (from *ab*.)

A. *jalájil*. Small spherical bells for cattle, drums, &c.

A. جَلاد *jallád.* An executioner.

A. جَلادات *jaládat.* Intrepidity.

A. P. جَلَا كَر *jalá-gar.* A polisher; cutler.

A. جَلال *jalál.* Majesty.

A. جَلالات *jalálat.* Majesty, glory, splendour.

A. جَلالی *jeláli.* The new Persian era of *Jelál ud dín, Malik Sháh*, in whose reign the Persian Calendar was reformed, A.H. 465.

A. P. جَلَا، وِطَن } *jalá iwatan.*

A. P. جَلَا ي وِطَن } Emigration, expatriation.

A. جَلب *jalab.* Attraction, allurement.

A. جَلباب *jilbáb.* A screen, a veil.

P. جَلد *jald.* Quick, speedy.

A. جَلد *jild.* The skin, leather; a volume.

A. P. جَلد كَر *jild-gar.* A bookbinder.

P. جَلدی *jaldí.* Speed, haste.

A. جَلَسَاء *julusá.* Companions, convives, members of an assembly. (pl. of جَلِيس.)

A. جَلَسَة *jalsa.* Meeting of a society; *séance.*

A. جَلنار *jullunár.* A pomegranate-flower.

P. جَلو *jalav.* A bridle.

P. جَلو رِيز *jalav-ríz.* Full speed.

P. جَلو دَار *jalav dár.* Head groom.

A. جَلود *julúd.* Skins, volumes.

A. جَلوس *julus.* Accession to the throne.

A. جَلوه *jilvah.* Splendour; a bridal trousseau.

A. P. جَلوه كَر *jilva-gar.* Splendid, gracing.

A. جَلِي *jalíy.* Clear; plain.

A. جَلِيس *jalís.* A companion.

A. جَلِيل *jalíl.* Great, glorious.

A. جَماد *jamád.* A fossil; anything inorganic.

A. جَمادات *jamádát.* Minerals.

A. جَمادِي *jamádíy.* Inorganic.

A. جَمادِي الاولی *jamádá'l awwel.* The 5th month of the Arabian year.

A. جَمادِي الثاني *jamádá 'ssáni.* The 6th month of the Arabian year.

A. جَماع *jimá.* Copulation.

A. جَماعت *jamá'at.* Congregation.

A. جَمال *jamál.* Elegance, beauty.

A. جَمَاهِر *jamáhír.* Republics.

A. جَمجمه *jumjuma.* A skull.

A. جَمد *jumd.* Congealing; freezing.

A. جَمرة *jamrat.* An ember.

P. جَمشید *Jemshíd.* A mythical hero, King of Persia.

A. جَمع *jam.* A collection; the plural; rental.

A. جَمعه *jumá'h.* Friday.

- A. جمعیت *jam'iyet*. Collection.
- A. P. خاطر جمعیت *jam'iyet i khátir*. Composure of mind.
- A. جمل *jamal*. A camel.
- A. جمل *jumal*. Sums, totals.
- A. P. جملهگی *jumlagí*. Totality.
- A. جمله *jamla*. Sum, total, whole. *فی الجملة fil-jumla*, on the whole.
- A. جمود *jumúd*. Congelation, freezing.
- A. جمهور *jamhúr*. A republic; the masses.
- A. جمع *jamí*. All, universal.
- A. <sup>=</sup>جمعا *jamí'an*. Altogether.
- A. جميل *jamíl*. Beautiful.
- A. جن *jinn*. A genius, demon.
- A. جناب *janáb*. Presence, excellency, lordship.
- A. جنابت *janábat*. Ceremonial pollution.
- A. P. جناب عالی *janáb i 'alí*. Your excellency; your highness!
- A. جنات *jannát*. Paradises.
- A. جناح *janáh*. A wing, fin, pinion.
- A. جنازه *jenáza*. A funeral.
- A. تشیع جنازه کردن *tashyí'i jenáza kardan*. To act as bearer at a funeral.
- A. جنان *jinán*. Paradise.
- A. جنائب *janá'ib*. Led horses.
- A. جنایت *jináyet*. A crime.

- A. جنب *jamb*. A side; by the side of....
- P. جنبان *jumbán*. Shaking, trembling.
- P. جنباندن *jumbánídan*. To put in motion.
- P. جنبش *jumbish*. Motion, agitation.
- P. جنبیدن *jumbídan*. To move, stir.
- A. جنت *jannat*. Paradise.
- A. جنتی *jannatí*. Heavenly.
- A. جند *jund*. An army; troops.
- A. جندبیدست *jundbídast*. Castor; the testicles of a beaver.
- A. جنس *jins*. Kind, sort, genus, race, goods.
- A. جنسیت *jinsíyet*. Correspondence of species; a generic state.
- LAT. جنطیانه *jintiyána*. Gentian.
- P. جنگ *jang*. War, battle.
- P. جنگ آوردن *jang áwardan*. To wage war.
- P. جنگ از موده *jang ázmúda*. Skilled in war.
- P. جنگجو *jang-jú*. Quarrelsome.
- P. جنگل *jangal*. A forest, wood.
- P. جنگلی *jangalí*. Savage, wild.
- P. جنگی *jangí*. Warlike.
- P. جنگیدن *jangídan*. To fight.

- A. جنوب *janúb*. The south.  
 A. جنوبي *janúbí*. Southern.  
 A. جنود *junúd*. Troops.  
 A. جنون *junún*. Insanity; demoniacal possession.  
 A. جنوني *junúní*. Insane, mad.  
 A. جنين *janín*. An embryo; a foetus.  
 P. جو *jav*. Barley; a grain of silver. جو جو *jav-jav*. Grain by grain.  
 P. جو سيم *jav i sím*. A grain of silver.  
 P. جو *jú*. A stream; seek thou.  
 A. جواب *jawáb*. An answer.  
 A. P. جواب صاف *jawáb i šáf*. A positive answer.  
 A. جواد *jawwád*. Liberal, beneficent.  
 A. P. جواد مطلق *jawwád i mutlak*. The universal benefactor (God).  
 A. جواذب *jawázib*. Attractive qualities.  
 A. جوار *jíwár*. Neighbourhood.  
 A. جوارح *jawárih*. The limbs; beasts of prey.  
 A. جوارش *jawárish*. Condiments; stomachics.  
 A. جوارى *jawárí*. Female slaves. (pl. of جارية.)  
 A. جواز *jawáz*. Lawful, permitted. A custom-house permit (see كمرک).  
 A. جواسيس *jawásís*. Spies. (pl. of جاسوس.)

- P. جوال *juwál*. A sack, a bag.  
 P. جوال روز *juwál-dúz*. One who sews sacks; a packing-needle.  
 P. جوال روزى *juwál-dúzí*. Sack-making.  
 A. جوامع *jawámí*. Comprehensive; mosques.  
 P. جوان *jawán*. Young; a youth.  
 A. جوانب *jawánib*. Sides, quarters, parts. (pl. of جانب.)  
 P. جوان بخت *jawán-bakht*. A promising youth.  
 P. جوان مرد *jawán-mard*. Generous, brave, a hero, a gentleman.  
 P. جوان مردى *jawán-mardí*. Generosity, manliness.  
 P. جوانى *jawání*. Youth.  
 A. جواهر *jawáhir*. Gems, jewels. (pl. of جوهر.)  
 A. جوائز *jawá'iz*. Gifts, benefits, rewards. (sing. جائزة.)  
 P. جوجه *júja*. A fowl.  
 A. جود *júd*. Liberality, munificence.  
 A. جودت *júdat*. Ingenuity.  
 A. جور *jaur*. Violence, tyranny.  
 A. P. جور پشه *jaur-písha*. A tyrant.  
 A. جوز *jauz*. A nut.  
 A. جوزاء *jauzá*. The sign Gemini. الحزرا *el jauzá*. Orion.  
 P. جوز بوبا *jauz i búyá*. A nutmeg.

P. جوز رومی *jauz i rúmí.* A walnut.

P. جوز هندی *jauz i hindí.* A cocoa-nut.

P. جوز بر گند *jauz bar gam-harl.* A walnut on a cupola, i. e. lost labour.

P. جوزغه *jauzagha.* } A cot-

A. جوزق *jauzak.* } ton-pod.

A. جوزهر *jauzahr.* The dragon's head and tail (the nodes).

P. جوسه *jausa.* } A lofty

A. جوسق *jausak.* } building. a villa; kiosk.

P. جوش *júsh.* Ebullition; heat.

P. جوش خوردن *júsh khurdan.* To solder.

P. جوشاندن *júshándan.* } To

P. جوشانیدن *júshánídan.* } cause to boil.

P. جوشش *júshish.* Ebullition; strong desire.

P. جوشن *jaushan.* A cuirass.

P. جوشن خای *jaushan-kháy.* Piercing the cuirass.

P. جوشیدن *júshídan.* To boil, ferment.

A. جوع *javú.* Hunger.

A. جوف *javuf.* Cavity; the belly; inside (of a letter, &c.)

A. جوق *javuk.* A troop.

P. جولان *javulán.* Galloping; careering to and fro.

P. جولان گاه *javulán-gáh.* A plain for exercising or galloping horses.

P. جولاه *júláh.* A weaver. A spider.

A. جوهر *jauhar.* A gem, a pearl; essence, substance.

A. جوهری *jauharí.* A jeweller; the trade of a jeweller.

P. جوی *júy.* A river, a brook.

P. جوپا *júyá.* Search.

P. جوی اب *júy áb.* A river.

P. جوپان *júyán.* Searching; wishing.

P. جوپای *júyát.* Searching, inquiry.

P. جوپار *júy-bár.* A large river receiving many streams.

P. جوئیدن *jú'idan.* To seek.

P. جوین *jú'in.* Made of barley.

A. جهات *jihát.* Directions, sides.

A. جهاد *jihád.* A holy war.

A. جهاز *jaház.* Paraphernalia; trousseau; a ship.

A. جهال *juhhál.* Ignorant men.

A. جهالت *jahálat.* Ignorance.

P. جهان *jahán.* The world.

P. جهان *jihán.* Leaping.

P. جهان ارا *jahán-ará.* Adorning the world.

P. جهان افرین *jahán-áfrín.* The Creator of the world.

P. جهان بان *jahán-bán.* Protector of the world.

P. جهان بانی *jahán-bání.* Government of the world.

P. جهان بناه *jahán-panáh.* Asylum of the world; your majesty!

P. جهان بین *jahán-bín*. Seeing, comprehending the whole world.

P. جهان تاب *jahán táb*. Illuminating the world.

P. جهان جهان *jahán-jahán*. Much, many, very.

P. جهان دار *jahán-dár*. Possessor of the world, a king.

P. جهان داری *jahán-dárí*. Sovereignty.

P. جهان دیده *jahán-dída*. Experienced; a traveller.

P. جهان روای *jahán rawái*. Government of the world.

P. جهان ستان *jahán-setán*. A conqueror.

P. جهان کشا *jahán-kushá*. Conqueror of the world.

P. جهان کرد *jahán-gard*. A traveller.

P. جهان گیر *jahán gír*. Conquering the world; name of an emperor of Hindustan.

P. جهان گیری *jahán gírí*. Conquest.

P. A. جهان مطاع *jahán-mutá*. Obeyed by the world.

P. جهان نما *jahán-numá*. Index or mirror of the world.

P. جهان نورد *jahán-naward*. A traveller.

P. جهانیان *jahániyán*. People; creatures.

P. جهانیدن *jihánídan*. To cause to leap or spring.

A. جهت *jihat*. Cause; side;

direction. از بن جهت *az ín jihat*. For this reason. جهت اینکه *jihat i ínki*. Inasmuch as. بهر جهت *ba har jihat*. Anyhow, in any respect.

A. جهد *jahd*. Effort, diligence.

A. جهرا *jahran*. Aloud, public.

A. جهل *jahl*. Ignorance.

A. جهلاء *jahalá*. Ignorant man.

A. جهنم *jehannum*. Hell.

P. جهودی *jahúdí*. A Jew; Jewish.

A. جهول *jahúl*. Very ignorant.

P. جهیدن *jihídan*. To spring, bound, leap.

A. جهیز *jahíz*. Paraphernalia; dowry.

A. جیب *jaib*. The collar or breast of a garment, a pocket.

A. جهون *jaihún*. The river Oxus.

A. جید *jaiyid*. Elegant, excellent.

A. جيران *jírán*. Neighbours.

A. جيش *jaish*. Troops, an army.

P. جغه *jíggha*. i. q. جگه *jikka*.

A. جغه *jífa*. A carcass.

A. جیل *jíl*. A generation, a race.

A. جیوس *juyúsh*. Armies.

P. جیوه *jívah*. Quicksilver.

# چ

چ *chím* or *che*. Ch. The sixth letter of the Persian alphabet. It does not occur in Arabic words.

P. چابک *chábuk*. Alert; a whip.

P. چابکخرام *chábuk-khírám*. Swift-paced.

P. چابکدست *chábuk dast*. Expert.

P. چابکسوار *chabuk-sawár*. A horse-breaker, a jockey.

P. چابکی *chabukí*. Activity.

P. چابار *chápár*. Courier, the post.

P. چاپ کردن *cháp kardan*. To print.

P. چاپلوس *cháplús*. A flatterer.

P. چاپلوسی *cháplúsí*. Flattery.

P. چادر *chádar*. A sheet; a pavilion.

P. چار *chár*. Four.

P. چار باش *char-bálísh*. A throne; the four elements.

P. چار پایه *char-páya*. A quadruped.

P. چارپای *charpá'í*. A bedstead.

P. چاربر *chárpar*. A wine-bottle.

P. چار تکبیر بر او زد *char takbír bar ú zad*. He repeated four *takbír*s over him (as they do over a corpse); i. e. abandoned him as dead.

P. چار چشم *chár-chashm*. Meeting, interview.

P. چارت زدن *chárt zadan*. To take a siesta.

P. چارده *chárdeh*. Fourteen

P. چار دیوار *chár-dívár*. Four walls; the elements.

P. چار سو *chár-sú*. Four roads meeting; a market.

P. چار طاق *chár-ták*. Four-arched; a tent with four doors.

P. چار گوشه *chár-gúsha*. Square, quadrangle.

P. چار مغز *chár-maghz*. A walnut.

P. چار نا چار *char ná chár*. Inevitable.

P. چاروا *chárvá*. A quadruped; a pony.

P. چاروا دار *chárvá-dár*. A muleteer.

P. چاره *chára*. A remedy, cure, help.

P. چاره پذیر *chára-pazír*. Curable.

P. چاره گر *chára-gar*. A knave, cheat.

P. چاشت *chásht*. Breakfast; the hours between sunrise and noon.

P. چاشنی *cháshní*. Taste, trial.

P. چاشنی گیر *cháshní-gír*. An assayer of metals; a taster.

P. چاق *chák*. Vigorous, healthy, active.

P. چاک *chák*. A fissure, rent.

P. چاکر *chákar*. A servant.

P. چاکری *chákarí*. Service.

- P. { چاكو *chákú.* } A pen-  
 P. { or چافو *chákú.* } knife.  
 P. چا كوچ *chákúch.* A sledge-  
 hammer.  
 P. چالاك *chálák.* Expert,  
 active.  
 P. چالاكي *chálákí.* Activity.  
 P. چالاش *chálísh.* Graceful  
 motion; war.  
 P. چانه *chána.* The jaw-  
 bone.  
 P. چانه زدن *chána-zadan.* To  
 jaw, to talk long and much.  
 T. چا،وش *chá'ush.* A ser-  
 geant, mace-bearer.  
 P. چاه *cháh.* A well, a pit.  
 P. چاهچور *cháh-chúr.* Ladies'  
 trowsers for out-door wear.  
 P. چاه زنج *cháh i zanukh.*  
 The pit or dimple of the chin.  
 P. چاه كن *cháh-kan.* A well-  
 digger.  
 P. چان *chabán.* An ulcer,  
 abscess.  
 P. چاي *chá'í.* Tea.  
 T. چوق *chibúk.* A pipe.  
 P. T. چوب چوق *chúb i chibúk.*  
 A pipe-stem.  
 P. چپ *chap.* The left hand.  
 P. چتر *chatar.* An um-  
 brella.  
 P. چهن *chikhín.* Filthy.  
 P. چتر مار *chatar i már.* A  
 mushroom.  
 P. چچك *chichuk.* Small-pox.  
 P. چدن *chadan.* Cast iron.  
 P. چرا *cherá.* Why? where-  
 fore? why not?  
 P. چراغ *chirágh.* A lamp.

- P. چراغ پا *chirágh-pá.* Rear-  
 ing (a horse).  
 P. چراغدان *chirágh-dán.* Stand  
 for a lamp.  
 P. چراغ گرفتن *chirágh-girif-  
 tan.* To snuff the candle.  
 P. چراغ كستن *chirágh-kushtan.*  
 To put out the light.  
 P. چراگاه *chará-gáh.* A  
 pasture; meadow.  
 P. چراغیدن *charánídan.* To  
 cause to graze.  
 P. چرب *charb.* Fat, greasy.  
 P. چرب زبان *charb-zabán.*  
 Glib-tongued.  
 P. چربه *charba.* Oiled paper.  
 P. چربی *charbí.* Grease, fat.  
 P. چرخ *charkh.* A sphere,  
 a wheel. The sky.  
 P. چرخ انداز *charkh-andáz.*  
 A cross-bow man.  
 P. چرخ زدن *charkh-zadan.*  
 To turn, to spin.  
 P. چرخه *charkha.* A wheel,  
 reel.  
 P. چرخي *charkhí.* Celestial,  
 spherical. Voluble; a pulley.  
 P. چرز *charz.* A kind of  
 bustard.  
 P. چرغ *chargh.* A species  
 of hawk.  
 P. چرغند *chirghad.* A cricket.  
 P. چرك *chirk.* Filth, dirt.  
 P. چرك را گرفتن *chirk-rá girif-  
 tan.* To clean off dirt.  
 P. چرك گوش *chirk i gúsh.*  
 Ear-wax.  
 P. چركين *chirgín.* Filthy,  
 nasty; dung.



P. چرم *charm*. Leather, skin, hide.

P. { چرم ساز *charm-sáz.* }

P. { or چرم گار *charm-gar.* }

A currier, tanner.

P. چرمینه *charmína*. Leathern, leather.

P. چرنده *charenda*. Grazing; a ruminant animal.

P. چریدن *charídan*. To graze.

P. چسپانیدن *chaspánídan.* }

P. or چسپاندن *chaspándan.* }

To cause to adhere.

P. چسپنده *chaspenda*. Adhesive.

P. چسپیدگی *chaspídagí*. Tenacity.

P. چسپیدن *chaspídan*. To adhere, to stick.

P. چسپیده *chaspída*. Inclined, attached, addicted to.

P. چست *chust*. Active, alert, brisk.

P. چسته *chusta*. Rennet.

P. چستی *chustí*. Activity.

P. چشانیدن *chashánídan*. To cause to taste.

P. چشم *chashm*. An eye; hope. چشم داشتن *chasm dáshtan*.

To hope. چشم زدن *chashm zadan*.

To injure by the evil eye; to wink. با چشم *ba chashm*. "On my eye," i.e. with pleasure,

certainly. سیاه چشم *siyáhi chasm*. The apple of the eye.

چشم سفید *chashm i safíd*. A white-blind eye.

P. چشم بد *chashm i bad*. The evil eye. چشم بد دور *chasm i bad*

*dúr*. May the evil eye be averted! = bravo!

P. چشم پوشی *chashm-púshi*. Connivance.

P. چشمخانه *chashm-khána*. The socket of the eye.

P. چشمداشت *chashm-dásht*. Hope.

P. چشمدرد *chashm - dard*. Ophthalmia.

P. چشمه *chashma*. A fountain.

P. A. چشمه جوان *chashma e haiwán*. The fountain of life or immortality.

P. چشمه دور *chashma i hor*. The sun.

P. چشیدن *chashídan*. To taste

P. چغد *chughd*. An owl.

P. چغل *chughul*. }

P. چغل خور *chughul khur*. }

A tale-bearer.

P. چغلی *chughulí*. }

P. چغل خوری *chughul khurí*. }

Backbiting, informing.

P. چغندر *chughunder*. Beet-root.

P. چق *chik*. A screen made of split bamboos; a venetian blind.

P. چماق *chakmák*. A flint.

P. چمافی *chakmákí*. A fire-lock.

P. چقدر *chukundar*. Beet-root.

P. چکان *chakán*. Dropping, distilling. (in comp.)

P. چکاندن *chakándan*. To distil.

- P. چكاوك *chakáwak*. A lark.  
 P. چكس *chakas*. A perch  
 or roost.  
 P. چكش *chukush*. A ham-  
 mer.  
 T. چكمه *chekma*. A boot.  
 P. چكله *chakla*. A district.  
 P. چكن *chakin*. Needlework,  
 embroidery.  
 P. چكن دوز *chakin-dúz*. An  
 embroiderer.  
 P. چكونكى *chigúnagí*. Man-  
 ner.  
 P. چگونه، *chigúna't*. How  
 art thou?  
 P. چكيدن *chakídan*. To drop,  
 to distil.  
 P. چل *chil*. Forty.  
 P. چالپاسا *chalpásá*. A small  
 venomous lizard.  
 P. چلغوزه *chilghúza*. A pine-  
 cone.  
 P. چلك *chilk*. A ladle; a  
 cask, a tun.  
 P. چله *chilla*. A bowstring;  
 fast of forty days.  
 P. چالپا *chalípa*. A cross;  
 a crucifix.  
 P. چم *cham*. An easy or  
 graceful air.  
 P. { چمچه *chamcha* }  
 P. { or چمچم *chamcham*. }  
 A spoon, ladle.  
 P. چمن *chaman*. A pasture,  
 orchard, flower-garden.  
 P. چمن زار *chaman-zár*.  
 Garden-ground.  
 P. چميدن *chamídan*. To walk  
 gracefully.

- P. چنار *chenár*. A plane-tree.  
 P. چنان *chunán*. Such.  
 P. چنانچه *chunánchi*. Such  
 as; so that; inasmuch as; ac-  
 cording to what.  
 P. چنانكه *chunánki*. As; as  
 for example; since; so much  
 that, &c.  
 P. چنبر *chambar*. A circle;  
 a hoop.  
 P. چند *chand*. How many;  
 some, few. *تى چند* *taní-chand*.  
 A few persons. *چند روزى* *rúzi*  
*chand*. A few days.  
 P. چندان *chandán*. As much;  
 so much.  
 P. چندانكه *chandánki*. In-  
 somuch as; notwithstanding.  
 T. چنداول *chandáwul*. The rear  
 of an army, camp-followers.  
 P. چندن *chandan*. Sandal-  
 wood.  
 P. چندگاه *chandgáh*. Some-  
 time.  
 P. چندى *chandí*. A few,  
 some.  
 P. چندين *chandín*. So much;  
 some.  
 P. چنگ *chang*. A lute;  
 fingers; claws.  
 P. چنگال *changál*. } Talons,  
 P. چنگل *changul*. } claws  
 A hook, a fork.  
 P. چو *chu*. When; then;  
 like; since.  
 P. چووال *chuwál*. A sack.  
 P. چوب *chúb*. Wood, timber.  
 P. چوباب *chúbán*. } A shep-  
 P. چوپان *chúpán*. } herd.

P. چوبدار *chúb-dár*. A mace-bearer.

P. چوبدستی *chúb-dastí*. A walking-stick.

P. چوبشكاف *chúb-shúgáf*. A wedge.

P. چوبك *chúbak*. A drum-stick.

P. چوبك زن *chúbak-zan*. A drummer.

P. چوبين *chúbín*. Wooden.

P. چوخا *chúkhá*. A sort of tunic.

T. چورك *chúrek*. Bread.

P. چوز *chúz*. Pudenda mulieris.

P. چوزه *chúza*. A chicken.

P. چوكان *chaugán*. The club, or bat used in the game of "polo." Name of the game itself.

P. چون *chun*. When; because; like.

P. چرا و چون *chun u cherá*. When and wherefore?

P. چونی *chuní*. How do you do?

P. چه *chi*. What? how?

P. چها *chihá*. What? (pl. of چه.)

P. چهار *chehár*. Four.

P. چهار پا *chehár-páya*. A quadruped.

P. چهار دلك *chehár-dáng*. The four quarters of the world.

P. چهارده *chehárdeh*. Fourteen.

P. چهاردهم *chehardahum*. Fourteenth.

P. چهار سو *chehár-sú*. A square or market-place.

P. چهار سواره *chehár-suwára*. A place where four roads meet.

P. چهار شنبه *chehár-shemba*. Wednesday.

P. چهار گانه *chehár-gána*. Fourfold.

P. چهارم *chehárum*. Fourth.

P. چهار بار *chehár yár*. The four friends (i.e. *Abubek*, *'Omar*, *'Osmán*, and *'Alí*).

P. چهار يك *chehár yek*. One of four; a fourth.

P. چهنچه *chebacha*. A cistern, a vat.

P. چهره *chihra*. Face, countenance.

P. A. چهره، حال *chihra i hal*. State, circumstance.

P. چهره كنى *chihra-kushút*. Displaying the face; coquetting.

P. چه قدر *chi kadar*. How much?

P. چهل *chihal*. Forty.

P. چهل تار *chihal minár*. The forty minarets, i.e. the ruins of Persepolis.

P. چهلیم *chihlum*. Fortieth.

P. چچك *chíchak*. The small-pox.

P. چیدن *chúdan*. To gather, pluck, to select.

P. چیده *chída*. Select, picked.

P. چیره *chíra*. Bold, valiant; impudent.

P. چیره دست *chíra-dast*. Expert, active.

P. چیره دستی *chíra-dastí*. Expertness; victory.

P. چیز *chíz*. A thing.

P. چیزی *chízí*. Something; a little, few.

P. چیست *chíst*, What is it?

P. چستان *chístán*. A riddle, an enigma; quality, essence.

P. چین *chín*. A fold, wrinkle.

P. چینه *chína*. Grain used as a bait or food for birds; grain in general.

P. چینه دان *chína-dán*. The crop of a bird.

P. چینی *chíní*. Chinese; porcelain.

## ح

ح *há*. II. The sixth letter of the Arabic Alphabet: it does not occur in pure Persian words.

A. حاتم طای *Hátim Tá'í*. A name of an Arab chief celebrated for his generosity.

A. حاجب *hájib*. A chamberlain; a veil; the eyebrow.

A. حاجت *hájat*. Want, necessity. (pl. حاجات.)

A. حاجت مند *hájat-mand*. Necessitous, indigent.

A. حاجز *hájiz*. Hindering, preventing.

A. حاج *hájj*. ) A pilgrim

A. P. حاجی *hájjí*. ) to Mecca.

A. حاجی لك لك *háji lak-lak*. A stork.

A. حاد *hádd*. Sharp.

A. حادث *hádis*. New, recent; casual.

A. حادثه *hádisa*. An event, accident, novelty.

A. حازق *háziq*. Skilful, expert.

A. حارث *háris*. A husbandman.

A. حارس *háris*. A sentinel, guard.

A. حارص *háris*. Greedy.

A. حازم *háxim*. Wise, provident.

A. حاسد *hasid*. Envious.

A. حاسه *hássa*. One of the five senses.

A. حاشا *háshá*. God forbid.

A. حاشیه *háshiyeh*. Margin, border, brink, edge; foot-notes.

A. حاصل *hásil*. Produce, advantage, duty.

A. P. حاصل کردن *hásil kerdan*. To acquire.

A. حاصلات *hásilát*. Products.

A. حاضر *házir*. Present, ready.

A. حاضری *házirí*. Attendance; (in India) breakfast.

A. حافظ *háfiẓ*. A guardian; one who has learnt the Korán by heart. The celebrated Persian lyric poet.

A. حافظه *háfiẓah*. A retentive memory (the word کُوت *kúwat* being understood).

A. حاکم *hákim*. A magistrate, ruler, governor.

A. حال *hál*. Condition; the present time, or tense.

A. حالا *hálá*. Now, at present.

A. حالة *hálát*. pl. حالات *hálát*. Quality, condition, state.

A. حالي *hálí*. Modern; at present.

A. حاليا *háliyan*. Now, at present.

A. حامل *hámil*. A carrier, bearer.

A. حاملة *hámila*. Pregnant.

A. حامى *hámí*. A defender, protector.

A. حاوى *háwí*. Comprehending.

A. حائط *háit*. A wall.

A. حاجل *háyl*. Intervening; a screen.

A. حب *habb*. } A grain,

A. حبه *habbah*. } berry, pill.

A. حُب *hubb*. Love.

A. حباب *hubáb*. A bubble of water.

A. حبات *habbát*. Corn, grain, pulse.

A. حبال *hibál*. Ropes.

A. حبال *habbál*. A rope-maker.

A. حبا *habbazá*. Bravo! Excellent!

A. حبر *hibr*. A learned (especially Jewish) doctor.

A. حبس *habs*. Retention, confinement.

A. حبشى *Habashí*. An Abyssinian, a negro.

A. حبل *habl*. A rope.

A. حبل الوريد *habl ul waríd*. The jugular vein.

A. حبل *hablá*. A pregnant woman.

A. حبوب *hubúb*. Grains, berries.

A. حبيب *habíb*. A friend, a beloved one.

A. حتى *hattá*. Until; so that.

A. حتى الوسع *hatta 'l was'*. To the utmost extent.

A. حتم *hatm*. Necessary. Determination.

A. حج *hajj*. The pilgrimage to Mecca.

A. حجاب *hijáb*. Modesty, shame; a veil, curtain.

A. P. حجاب بر داشتن *hijáb bar dáshtan*. To unmask.

A. حجاج *hujjáj*. Pilgrims to Mecca.

A. حجارة *hijárat*. Stones.

A. حجار *hajjár*. A lapidary.

A. حجاز *Hijáz*. Mecca and its territory.

A. حجام *hajjám*. A cupper, barber.

A. حجامت *hajámat*. Cupping, shaving.

A. حجة *hujjat*. Proof, argument.

A. حجر *hajar*. A stone (pl. حجار *hajár*).

A. حجره *hajrah*. A chamber, closet; magazine.

A. حجه *hajalah*. A bridal chamber.

- A. حجم *ḥajm*. Thickness, size.  
 A. حد *ḥadd*. A limit; boundary.  
 A. حداثة *ḥadásat*. Novelty; tender age.  
 A. حداد *ḥaddád*. A blacksmith; a farrier.  
 A. حداقت *ḥadákāt*. Ingenuity, skill.  
 A. حدائق *ḥadáik*. Gardens, orchards.  
 A. حدت *ḥiddat*. Sharpness, vehemence.  
 A. حدث *ḥadaš*. Novelty.  
 A. حدس *ḥads*. Thinking, conjecturing.  
 A. حذقة *ḥadaqah*. The pupil of the eye.  
 A. حدوث *ḥudús*. Novelty, invention.  
 A. حدود *ḥudúd*. Boundaries, limits.  
 A. حديث *ḥadís*. A traditional saying of the Prophet.  
 A. حديد *ḥadíd*. Iron.  
 A. حديقة *ḥadikah*. A garden.  
 A. حذافت *ḥizákāt*. Ingenuity.  
 A. حذر *ḥazar*. Caution, prudence.  
 A. حذف *ḥazf*. Apocopation.  
 A. حر *ḥarr*. Heat, ardour.  
 A. حر *ḥurr*. Free-born.  
 A. حراث *ḥurrás*. Agriculturists.  
 A. حراثت *ḥirásat*. Agriculture.  
 A. حرارت *ḥararat*. Heat.

- A. حراست *ḥirásat*. Watching, guarding.  
 A. حرام *ḥarám*. Unlawful, illegitimate.  
 A. P. حرام زاده *ḥarám-záda*. Base-born; a rascal.  
 A. P. حرام خور *ḥarám-khur*. Iniquitous; ill-living.  
 A. P. حرام مغز *ḥarám-maghz*. The spinal marrow.  
 A. حرامی *ḥarámíy*. A robber.  
 A. حرب *ḥarb*. War, battle.  
 A. حرباء *ḥirbá'*. A chameleon.  
 A. حربيه *ḥarbah*. A spear.  
 A. حرث *ḥars*. Agriculture.  
 A. حرج *ḥirj*. A sin.  
 A. حرز *ḥirz*. An amulet.  
 A. حرص *ḥirs*. Avidity.  
 A. حرف *ḥarf*. A letter; particle.  
 A. P. حرف زدن *ḥarf zadan*. To speak, to talk. با من که حرف ندارد *bá man ki ḥarf na dárád*. It has nothing to do with me. حرفی در مقابل ندارد *ḥarfí dar mukábil na dárád*. There is nothing against it. حرف مفت زدن *ḥarf i muft zadan*. To talk nonsense. شما حرف فارسی می زنید *shumá ḥarf i fársí mí zaníd*. Do you talk Persian?  
 A. حرفاً عن حرف *ḥarfan 'an-ḥarf*. Letter by letter.  
 A. حرف گير *ḥarf-gír*. A caviller, critic.  
 A. حرفه *ḥurfat*. Occupation, trade, skill.

- A. *حرق* *ḥarq*. Burning.
- A. *حرفت* *ḥurḩat*. Heat, burning.
- A. *حركت* *ḥarakat*. Motion; a vowel-point; a bad action. (pl. *حركات*.)
- A. *حركات و سكنات* *ḥarakát wa sakanát*. Proceedings; vowels and consonants.
- A. *حرم* *ḥaram*. Sacred; a wife; women's apartments. The sacred enclosure at Mecca or Jerusalem.
- A. *حرمان* *ḥirmán*. Exclusion, disappointment.
- A. *حرمة* *ḥurmat*. Reputation, character, honour.
- A. P. *حرم سرا* *ḥaram-sará*. A seraglio.
- A. *حروب* *ḥurúb*. Wars, battles.
- A. *حرور* *ḥurúr*. Heat.
- A. *حروف* *ḥurúf*. Letters. (pl. of *حرف*.)
- A. *حرة* *ḥurrah*. A free woman.
- A. *حرية* *ḥurriyet*. Freedom, liberty.
- A. *حرير* *ḥarír*. Silk.
- A. *حرص* *ḥarís*. Covetous; greedy.
- A. *حريف* *ḥaríf*. A rival; messmate, companion.
- A. *حريق* *ḥarík*. Burnt, fired.
- A. *حريم* *ḥarím*. A sanctuary, women's apartments.
- A. *حزب* *ḥizb*. A troop, crew, gang.
- A. *حزم* *ḥazm*. Vigilance.

- A. *حزن* *ḥuzn*. Grief, affliction.
- A. *حزين* *ḥazín*. Grieved.
- A. *حس* *ḥiss*. Sense, feelings.
- A. *حساب* *ḥisáb*. Account, reckoning.
- A. *حسام* *ḥusám*. A sword.
- A. *حسب* *ḥasb*. According to; a sufficiency.
- A. *حسد* *ḥasad*. Envy, malevolence.
- A. *حسرت* *ḥasrat*. Regret.
- A. *حس مشترك* *ḥiss i mushtarek*. Common sense.
- A. *حسن* *ḥusn*. Beauty; goodness.
- A. *حسن خلق* *ḥusn i khulk*. Good nature, good manners.
- A. *حسن ظن* *ḥusn i ḩann*. Good opinion.
- A. *حسن* *ḩasan*. Son of the Caliph 'Alí and brother of ḩusein.
- A. *حسانات* *ḥasanát*. Good works. (sing. *حسنة*.)
- A. *حسود* *ḥasúd*. Envious, malignant.
- A. *حسى* *ḥissí*. Belonging to the senses.
- A. *حسين* *ḥasín*. Good, beautiful.
- A. *حسين* *ḩuseín*. See *حسن*.
- A. *حشر* *ḥashar*. Gathering. The resurrection.
- A. *حشرات* *ḥasharát*. Reptiles, creeping things.
- A. *حشم* *ḥashm*. Train, retinue, suite.
- A. *حشمت* *ḥashmat*. Pomp, equipage.

A. *حشو* *hashw*. The stuffing of a pillow, &c.

A. *حشيش* *hashish*. Dry herbage, hay; an intoxicating preparation of *cannabis indica*.

A. *حصى* *hesú*. Gravel, pebbles.

A. *حصاة* *hesat*. Stone in the bladder.

A. *حصاد* *hisád*, or *hasád*. Reaping; harvest.

A. *حصاد* *hasád*. A reaper.

A. *حصار* *hisár*. A fence; fortress.

A. *حصاب* *hasbá*. Gravel, pebbles.

A. *حصة* *hasbat*. The measles.

A. *حصر* *hasr*. Restriction; blockading.

A. *حصص* *hisas*. Shares. (pl. of *حصه*.)

A. *حصن* *hisn*. A fort. (pl. *حصون*.)

A. *حصول* *husúl*. Produce, profit.

A. *حصه* *hisah*. A share, lot, part.

A. *حصير* *hasir*. A mat.

A. *حصين* *hasin*. Strong, well fortified.

A. *حظار* *huzár*. Spectators; attendants.

A. *حاضرة* *hasrat*. Presence; majesty. (pl. *حضرات*.)

A. *حضور* *husúr*. Presence.

A. *حضيض* *hasiz*. Bottom, lower extremity. Nadir (opposite of Zenith).

A. *حطام* *hutám*. Rubbish, trash. *حطام الدنيا* *hutám ul*

*dunyá*. Worldly considerations; covetousness.

A. *حطب* *hatab*. Firewood.

A. *حظ* *hasz*. Pleasure, delight. *حظ کردن* *hasz kerdan*. To enjoy.

A. *حفاظت* *hifúzat*. Custody, care.

A. *حفر* *hafir*. Digging, excavation; engraving.

A. *حفظ* *hifz*. Memory; protection.

A. *حفيظ* *hafiz*. A guardian.

A. *حقي* *hak*. Just, right, true. An attribute of God. (pl. *حقوق* *hakúk*. Rights, dues.)

*حقي داشتن* *hak dáshtan*. To have a right. *در حق* *dar hak*. Respecting, concerning.

A. *حقا* *hakkan*. In truth.

A. *حقارت* *hakárat*. Contempt, meanness.

A. *حقیقی* *hakání*. True, sincere.

A. *حقیقت* *hakáníyet*. Truth, sincerity.

A. *حقایق* *hakáyik*. Narrations; truths.

A. P. *حق پرست* *hak parast*. Addicted to the truth.

A. P. *حق پرستی* *hak-parastí*. Addiction to truth.

A. P. *حق بین* *hak-bin*. Ob-servant of justice.

A. *حق تعالی* *hak-ta'álá*. God Most High.

A. P. *حق جو* *hak-jú*. Seeking truth.



A. P. دار حق *ḥaḳḳ-dár*. Rightful owner.

A. P. حق شناس *ḥaḳḳ-shinás*. Knowing one's duty; grateful.

A. P. حق گزار *ḥaḳḳ-guzár*. Administering justice; upright.

A. P. حق گزین *ḥaḳḳ guzín*. Approving justice.

A. P. حق نا حق *ḥaḳḳ ná ḥaḳḳ*. Right or wrong.

A. P. حق ناشناس *ḥaḳḳ ná shinás*. Ungrateful.

A. حفته *ḥuḳna*. A clyster, an enema.

A. حقوق *ḥuḳúḳ*. Rights. See حق.

A. حقه *ḥuḳka*. A casket; a pipe for smoking.

A. P. حقه باز *ḥuḳka-báz*. A juggler, thimble-rigger.

A. P. حقه بازی *ḥuḳka bází*. Thimble-rig.

A. P. حقه بردار *ḥuḳka bardár*. A pipe-bearer.

A. حقیقه *ḥaḳḳíyet*. Reality, right; real property.

A. حقیر *ḥaḳír*. Mean, contemptible.

A. حقیقت *ḥaḳíkat*. Explanation, account, truth, fact.

A. حقیقی *ḥaḳíkí*. Intrinsic, real; own.

A. حك *ḥaḳk*. Scratching.

A. حكاك *ḥaḳkák*. A cutter and polisher of precious stones.

A. حكام *ḥaḳkám*. Rulers.

A. حكايات *ḥikáyat*. A tale.

A. حاكم *ḥaḳam*. An arbitrator.

A. حکم *ḥuḳm*. Command, order, sentence; law. بحکم آنکه *ba ḥuḳm i ánki*. Inasmuch as.

A. P. حکم انداز *ḥuḳm-andáz*. Obedient to orders; hitting the mark (an archer).

A. حکماء *ḥuḳamá*. Philosophers, doctors, sages. (pl. of حکیم.)

A. حکمت *ḥikmat*. Wisdom; metaphysics; science; mystery; a device.

A. حکمة الهی *ḥikmat i Iláhi*. Divine mystery.

A. P. حکم رانی *ḥuḳm-rání*. Rule, dominion.

A. حکومت *ḥuḳúmat*. Government.

A. حكة *ḥikkat*. The itch.

A. حکیم *ḥaḳím*. A doctor (of any faculty, but especially a physician).

A. حل *ḥall*. Solution, loosening.

A. حلاق *ḥalláḳ*. A barber.

A. حلال *ḥalál*. Legal, legitimate, lawful.

A. حلاوت *ḥaláwat*. Sweetness.

A. حلب *ḥalab*. Aleppo.

A. حلبه *ḥulba*. Fennigreek.

A. حبت *ḥiltít*. Asafœtida.

A. حنث *ḥalf*. An oath.

A. حلف *ḥilf*. An alliance.

A. حلق *ḥalk*. The throat.

A. حلقه *ḥalkah*. A ring, circle; knocker of a door.

A. P. حلقه بکوش *ḥalkah ba-gúsh*. Wearing ear-rings; (a slave).

- A. *حقوق* *ḥuḳkūm*. The gullet, the windpipe.
- A. *حلقى* *ḥalkīy*. Guttural.
- A. *حل* *ḥulal*. Striped Arabian garments.
- A. *حلم* *ḥilm*. Mildness, clemency. *ḥulm*. Dreaming, nocturnal pollution.
- A. *حلو* *ḥulūw*. Sweet.
- A. *حلواء* *ḥalwá'*. A sweetmeat.
- A. *حلواءى* *ḥalwá'ī*. A confectioner.
- A. { *حل و عقد* *ḥall u 'aḳd,* }
- A. { or *حل و ربط* *ḥall u rabt.* }
- Loosing and binding; absolute power.
- A. *حاول* *ḥulūl*. Alighting, resting on a place.
- A. *حلة* *ḥullat*. Garment, dress.
- A. *حلى* *ḥulá*. Jewels, female ornaments.
- A. *حليّة* *ḥillīyet*. Lawfulness.
- A. *حليم* *ḥalīm*. Mild, affable.
- A. *حله* *ḥilyat*. The external form.
- A. *حمى* *ḥumá*. A fever.
- A. *حمار* *ḥimár*. An ass.
- A. *حماض* *ḥumáz*. Sorrel.
- A. *حمافة* *ḥimáḳat*. Folly, stupidity.
- A. *حمال* *ḥammál*. A porter, carrier.
- A. *حمام* *ḥammám*. A bath.
- A. *حمام* *ḥamám*. A pigeon.
- A. { *حمامى* *ḥammámī,* }
- A. T. { or *حمامچى* *ḥammámchī.* }
- A bath-keeper.
- A. *حمایت* *ḥimáyet*. Protection, aid.

- A. *حمائد* *ḥamáid*. Laudable actions.
- A. *حمايل* *ḥimáyl*. A sword-belt; a small Korān suspended round the neck as an amulet. The "grand cordon" of an order of Knighthood, &c.
- A. *حمد* *ḥamd*. Praise, thanksgiving.
- A. *الحمد لله* *el ḥamdu lilláh*. Praise be to God.
- A. *حمر* *ḥumr*. Red. (pl. of *احمر*.)
- A. *حمرت* *ḥumrat*. Redness; the erysipelas.
- A. *حمض* *ḥamz*. Sour.
- A. *حمق* *ḥumḳ*. Stupidity.
- A. *حمفا* *ḥumaká'*. Blockheads.
- A. *حمل* *ḥamal*. The ram (sign of the Zodiac).
- A. *حمل* *ḥaml*. A burthen; pregnancy. *حمل کردن* *ḥaml ker-dan*. To impute, describe.
- A. *حمله* *ḥamlah*. An attack, an assault.
- A. *حموضة* *ḥumúzat*. Acidity.
- A. *حمول* *ḥamúl*. Patient, enduring.
- A. *حمى* *ḥimá*. Forbidden ground; game-preserves.
- A. *حمیت* *ḥamíyet*. Ardour; a nice sense of honour.
- A. *حميد* *ḥamíd*. Laudable.
- A. *حمير* *ḥamír*. Asses. (pl. of *حمار*.)
- A. *حمام* *ḥamím*. Hot water.
- A. *حنا* *ḥinná'*. A plant (*Lawsonia inermis*) used to tinge the skin red.

- A. *حجره hanjarah.* The windpipe.
- A. *حنطه hintah.* Wheat.
- A. *حنظل hunḏal.* A colocynth gourd.
- A. *حنك hanak.* The palate.
- A. *حوا hawwá.* Eve, the mother of mankind.
- A. *حواجب hawájib.* Brows. (pl. of *حاجب*.)
- A. *حوادث hawádis.* Accidents, events. (pl. of *حادثة*.)
- A. *حوادث زده hawádis-zudah.* Unfortunate.
- A. *حواری hawáriy.* One of the disciples or apostles of our Lord.
- A. *حواس hawáss.* Sense, perception.
- A. *حواس خمسة hawássikhamsa.* The five senses.
- A. *حواش hawáshí.* Margins; attendants.
- A. *حواصل hawásil.* A pelican; the crops of birds.
- A. *حوالات hawálat.* Things given in charge, trusts.
- A. P. *حوالدار hawáldár.* A military officer; "havildar," quartermaster sergeant.
- A. *حواله hawálah.* Custody, consignment, care.
- A. P. *حواله کردن hawála kerdan.* To entrust, consign.
- A. *حوالی hawáli.* Environs, parts adjacent.
- A. *حوالی شهر hawáli e shehr.* The suburbs of a city.
- A. *حوائج hawáij.* Necessaries; affairs.

- A. *حوت hát.* A large fish; the sign Pisces.
- A. *حور húr.* Lustrous-eyed maidens; virgins of paradise; "houris." (pl. of *حورا*.)
- A. *حوز hauz.* Space, country.
- A. *حوصلة hausalah.* The crop of a bird, &c.; ambition.
- A. *حوشية húshíyet.* Misanthropy, savageness.
- A. *حوض hauz.* A reservoir, cistern.
- A. *حول haul.* Changing; power.
- A. *حویلی hawílí.* A house; dwelling.
- A. *حی haiy.* Alive.
- A. *حیا hayá.* Modesty, shame.
- A. *{ حیات } haiyát.* Life.
- A. *{ or حیات }*
- A. *حیثت haiśíyet.* Capacity, ability.
- A. *حیدر haidar.* A lion; *حیدر الله Haider u'llah.* A name of 'Alí.
- A. *حیران hairán.* Amazed, bewildered.
- A. *{ حیرانی } hairání,*
- A. *{ or حیرت } hairat.* Astonishment, perplexity.
- A. *حیز híz.* A side, part, place.
- A. *حیض haiḏ.* Menses.
- A. *حیطه hitah.* An enclosure.
- A. *با حیطه تصرف آوردن ba hita i taşarruf áwardan.* To appropriate.
- A. *حیف haif.* Tyranny; alas!

کردن *haij' u mail kar-*  
dan. To appropriate unjustly.

A. *هیه* *hílat*. (pl. *هیل* *híyal*.)  
Artifice, stratagem, ruse.

A. *هیه ساز* *hílah-sáz*,  
A. or *هیه کار* *hílah-kár*. } A  
cheat, a trickster, a cunning  
fellow.

A. *هین رفتن* *hín*. Time. *هین رفتن*  
*hín i raftán*. At the moment  
of departure.

A. *هین جات* *hín i haiyát*.  
Life-time.

A. *هوان* *haiwán*. (pl. *هوانات*.)  
An animal, living creature.

A. *هوانی* *haiwání*. Animal,  
brutal.

## خ

*Khá*. Kh. The seventh  
letter of the Arabic and Per-  
sian alphabet.

A. *خاتم* *khátam*. A seal, a  
signet.

A. *خاتمه* *khátimah*. A con-  
clusion, finis.

P. *خاتون* *khátún*. A lady.

P. *خاج* *kháj*. The Christian  
CROSS.

A. *خادع* *khádi*. A deceiver.

A. *خادم* *khádim*. A servant.

P. *خاده* *kháda*. An oar.

P. *خار* *khár*. A thorn.

P. *خارا* } *khára*. A hard  
or *خاره* }  
stone.

P. *خار بست* *khár-bast*. A hedge  
of thorns.

P. *خار پشت* *khár-pusht*. A por-  
cupine, hedgehog.

P. *خار بن* *khár-bun*. Roots  
of brambles.

A. *خارج* *khárij*. External.

A. *خارجه* *khárijah*. A catch-  
word.

A. *خارجی* *khárijíy*. External;  
a heretic.

P. *خار چنه* *khár-chína*.  
Tweezers.

P. *خار خار* *khár-khár*. An-  
guish.

P. *خار دار* *khár-dár*. Thorny.

P. *خار راه* *khár i ráh*. Im-  
pediments in the road.

P. *خارش* *khárish*. The itch,  
the scab, the mange; a scratch.

P. *خارشت* *khárisht*. The itch.

A. *خارق* *khárik*. Splitting,  
tearing.

P. A. *خارق عادت* *khárik i*  
*'ádat*. A miracle; contrary  
to experience.

P. *خار کفش* *khár-kush*. Slippers  
worn over the boots.

P. *خار کاش* *khár-kash*. A poor  
man who is obliged for the  
want of an ass to carry thorn-  
faggots.

P. *خار کن* *khár-kan*. A rooter  
up of thorns.

P. *خار و خس* *khár u khas*.  
Rubbish.

P. *خاریدن* *kharídan*. To  
scratch, to itch.

A. *خازن* *kházin*. Treasurer,  
cashkeeper.

P. *kházana*. خازه. A wife's sister.

P. *khástagí*. خاستگی. An insurrection.

P. *khástan*. خاستن. To rise up; to happen.

A. *khásir*. خاسر. Disappointed.

P. *kháshák*. خاشاک. Rubbish.

A. *kháshí'*. خاشع. Humble, suppliant.

A. *kháshí*. خاشی. Timid, fearful.

A. *kháṣṣ*. خاص. Particular, special.

A. P. *kháṣṣan*. خاصان. Persons of distinction.

A. *kháṣirah*. خاصره. The abdomen.

A. P. *kháṣṣagí*. خاصگی. Peculiarity, speciality.

A. *kháṣṣ u 'ámm*. خاص و عام. Noble and plebeian, every body.

A. *kháṣṣiyet*. خاصیت. Property, quality.

A. *khazí'*. خاضع. Humble, submissive.

A. *khátir*. خاطر. The mind, heart.

A. *khátir-jam'*. خاطر جمع. Collected, composed in mind.

A. *khátir-jam'i*. خاطر جمعی. Mental composure, ease of mind.

A. P. *khátir-kh'áh*. خاطر خواه. According to wish.

A. P. *khátir-dári*. خاطر داری. Encouragement, comfort.

A. P. *khátir-nishín*. خاطر نشین.

Impressed on the mind; learnt by heart.

A. *khátí'*. خاطی. An offender; deviating.

A. *kháfik*. خافق. Palpitating. The horizon.

A. *kháfikain*. خافقین. The two horizons; east and west.

P. *khákán*. خاقان. An emperor, king.

P. *khákání*. خاقانی. Imperial, royal.

P. *khák*. خاک. Earth, dust.

P. *khák-bíz*. خاک بیز. A large sieve for sifting gravel, &c.

P. *khák-túda*. خاک توده. A butt for archers.

P. *khák-dán*. خاک دان. A place for rubbish, a dust-bin; this world.

P. *khák-zád*. خاک زاد. Earth-born.

P. *khák-sár*. خاکسار. Humble.

P. *kháksári*. خاکساری. Humility.

P. *khákister*. خاکستر. Ashes.

P. *khák kerdan*. خاک کردن. To bury.

P. *khák-rúb*. خاکروب. A sweeper.

P. *khákshí*. خاکشی. A small seed used in preparing eye-salve.

P. A. *khák-ṣifat*. خاک صفت. Earthlike, humble.

P. *khák-kesh*. خاک کش. A harrow.

P. *khák i murda*. خاک مرده. The ashes of a dead person.

- P. *khák-níshín*. Sitting on the ground; humble.
- P. *kháka*. A sketch.
- P. *khákí*. Earthly.
- P. *khak-nihád*. Earth-born, humble.
- P. *khágína*. A fried egg; an omelette.
- A. P. *khál*. A mole; a mother's brother.
- A. *khálid*. Eternal.
- P. *khálari*. Salt-works.
- A. *kháliš*. Pure, unmixed.
- A. *khálishah*. Crown property, the exchequer.
- A. *khálif*. A successor.
- A. *khálik*. The Creator.
- P. *khálu*. Maternal uncle.
- A. *khála*. Maternal aunt.
- A. *kháli*. Empty, vacant.
- P. *khám*. Raw, unripe, inexperienced.
- P. A. *khám-tam'*. Hoping vainly.
- P. *khám-kár*. Unskilful, inexperienced.
- P. *khámúsh*. Silent, *átish khámúsh shuda ast*. The fire has gone out.
- P. *khámúshídan*. To be silent.
- P. *kháma*. A pen.
- P. *kháma-zan*. A

- piece of wood for nibbing pens upon.
- P. *khámí*. Rawsness, immaturity.
- P. *khán*. Lord, prince, (a title).
- P. *khán i khánán*. Lord of lords.
- P. *khándán*. Family, domestics.
- P. *khánsámán*. Steward of the household.
- P. *khánkáh*. A monastery.
- P. *khánagí*. Domestic, belonging to the house.
- P. *khán-mán*,  
P. or *khán u mán*. } Household furniture: real and personal property.
- P. *khánaváda*. A family, house.
- P. *khána*. A house, dwelling.
- P. *ásh-paz khána*. A kitchen.
- P. *khána ba-dúsh*. A snail; a tramp. Having one's house on one's shoulders.
- P. *khána-pardázi*. Domestic economy.
- P. *khána-dár*. A householder.
- P. *khána-dári*. Housekeeping.
- P. *khána-zád*. A slave born in the house.
- P. *khána súz*. Disgracing one's family.

- P. خانه، کمان *khána i kamán*.  
The curved parts of a bow.
- P. خانی *khání*. The title of *Khán*.
- P. خاو *kháv*. The pile of velvet, &c.
- P. خاور *kháwar*. The east, also the west; the sun.
- P. خاوند *khávand*. Lord, master, husband.
- A. خاوی البطن *kháwí 'l batan*. Empty-bellied.
- A. خایب *kháib*. Unsuccessful.
- P. خایسک *kháyisk*. A smith's hammer; malleable.
- A. خایض *kháiz*. Exploring, diving into.
- A. خایف *kháif*. Timid, pusillanimous.
- A. خاین *kháin*. A deceiver, traitor.
- P. خایه *kháya*. A testicle; an egg.
- P. خایدن *khá'idan*. To chew, gnaw.
- A. خبائت *khábásat*. Wickedness, depravity.
- A. خبث *khubs*. The dross of metal.
- A. خبر *khabar*. (pl. اخبار). News, intelligence.
- A. خبرت *khubrat*. Experience, proof, trial.
- A. خباز *khabbáz*. A baker.
- A. خبائت *khábáis*. Vices, depravities.
- A. P. خبر دار *khabar-dár*. Cautious, vigilant. Take care!
- A. P. خبر داری *khabar dári*. Cautiousness.

- A. P. خبر کپر *khabar-gír*. A spy, an informer; a patron.
- A. P. خبر کبری *khabar-gírí*. Spying; aiding.
- A. خبز *khubz*. Bread.
- A. خبط *khabt*. Madness, infatuation.
- P. خبه *khaba*. Strangulation.
- A. خبیث *khabís*. Wicked, impure.
- A. خبیر *khabír*. Informed, skilful.
- P. خیره *khabíra*. Sum total; winding, twisting.
- P. خیره شدن *khabíra shudan*. To arm oneself, to muster.
- A. ختام *khatám*. Finis.
- A. ختم *khatm*. Conclusion, end. قرآن را ختم کردن *Kurān-rá khatam kerdan*. To read the *Korān* through (after a funeral). ختم را بر چیدن *khatam-rá bar chidan*. To complete the obsequies of a dead person.
- A. P. ختن *khutan*. Chinese Tartary, Cathay.
- A. ختنه *khatna*. Circumcision.
- A. خجالت *khijálat*. Blushing, bashfulness, shame.
- P. خجسته *khujista*. Happy, fortunate, blest.
- P. خجسته پی *khujista-pai*. Happy arrival.
- P. خجسته فرجام *khujista-farjám*. Ending well.
- A. خجل *khajil*. Blushing, modest, bashful.
- A. خجلت *khajlat*. See خجالت.

- A. خد *khadd*. A cheek.  
 P. خدا *khudá*. God. از خدا *az khudá mí kh'áham*. I hope to God = I wish for nothing better.  
 P. خدا افرین *khudá-áfrín*. God the Creator.  
 P. خدا آگاه *khudá-ágáh*. Knowing God.  
 P. خدا پرستی *khudá-parástí*. Divine worship.  
 P. خدا ترس *khudá-tars*. God-fearing.  
 P. A. خدا حافظ *khudá háfiz*. God preserve you; adieu.  
 P. خدا راجا *khudá-rá*. For God's sake.  
 P. خدا شناس *khudá-shinás*. Knowing God, righteous.  
 A. خداع *khaddá*. A deceiver, impostor.  
 A. خدام *khuddám*. Servants, domestics.  
 P. A. خدا مشرب *khudá mash-rub*. Religious, pious.  
 P. خداوند *khudáwand*. Lord, master, husband.  
 P. خداوندگار *khudáwandigár*. God.  
 P. A. خداوند نعمت *khudáwand i ni'mat*. A generous master, patron.  
 P. خداوندی *khudáwandi*. Lordship, sovereignty.  
 P. خدای *khudá'í*. Divinity.  
 P. خدایا *khudáyá*. O God.  
 P. خداپرا *khudá'ërá*. For God's sake.

- P. A. خدای تعالی *khudá-i-ta'álá*. God most high.  
 A. خدایع *khadái'*. Frauds, impostures.  
 P. خدایگان *khudáigán*. Lords, masters.  
 A. خدر *khadar*. Torpor.  
 A. خدش *khadish*. Alarm.  
 A. خدعة *khul'at*, } Fraud,  
 or خدع *khad'*. } deceit.  
 A. خدام *khadam*. Servant, retinue.  
 A. خدمات *khidamát*. Services.  
 A. خدمت *khidmat*. Service; employment. In presence of.  
 A. P. خدمتکار *khidmat-gár*. }  
 A. P. خدمتگذار *khidmat-guzár*. }  
 A servant.  
 P. خدنگ *khadang*. An arrow made of white poplar.  
 A. خدیت *khadí'at*. Fraud, imposture.  
 P. خدیو *khidív*. A king, mighty monarch.  
 P. A. خدیوی *khidéwí*. The Viceroy of Egypt.  
 A. خذل *khazl*. Failing any one in an emergency.  
 A. خذلان *khizlán*. Weakness, feebleness.  
 A. خذله *khuzalah*. One who leaves another in the lurch.  
 P. خر *khar*. An ass.  
 A. خره *khar'*. The dung (of birds, &c.).  
 A. خراب *kharáb*. Desolate, depraved, ruined, lost.  
 P. خرابات *kharábát*. A tavern, a brothel.



- P. خراباتی *kharábátí*. A haunter of taverns, a debauchee.
- A. خرابه *kharába*. A desolate place, a ruin.
- A. P. خرابی *kharábí*. Ruin, desolation.
- A. خراج *kharáj*. Tribute, tax, revenue.
- A. P. خراج گذار *kharáj-guzár*. A tributary.
- P. خراخرا زدن *kharákhazadan*. To snore.
- A. خراد *kharád*. A turning lathe. See خراط.
- A. خرادی *kharádí*. A turner.
- P. خراسان *khurásán*. Khurássán, a province of Persia.
- P. خراس *kharásh*. Scratching, itching.
- A. خراشة *khuráshah*. Scales or filings.
- P. خراشیدن *kharashídan*. To scratch.
- A. خراط *kharrát*. A turner.
- A. خراطت *kharatát*. The art of turning.
- A. خراطیم *kharátím*. Probosces. (pl. of خرطوم.)
- A. خراطین *khurátín*. Earth-worms.
- A. خرافات *khuráfát*. Idle stories. (pl. of خرافة *khuráfah*.)
- P. خرام *kharam*. Graceful in walking (in composition).
- P. خرامان *kharámán*. Walking gracefully, strutting.
- P. خرامیدن *kharámídan*. To walk gracefully.
- P. خرا ابار *khar-ambár*. A crowd.

- P. خربان *khar-bán*. An ass-driver or keeper.
- P. خربشته *khar-pushta*. A high-pitched roof.
- P. خربشه *khar-pasha*. A gadfly.
- P. خربق *kharbuk*. Hellebore.
- P. خربوزه *kharbúza*,  
P. or خربزه *kharbuza*. } A melon.
- P. خربزه زار *kharbuza-zár*. A cucumber- or melon-ground.
- A. P. خرج *kharch*. Expense, expenditure.
- P. خرج چك *khar-chang*. A crab.
- P. خرچه *kharcha*. The costs of a lawsuit.
- P. خرچین *khurjín*. Saddlebags.
- P. خرخر *khar-khar*. Purring.
- P. خرخرا *kharkhará*. Snoring.
- P. خرخره *kharkhara*. A curry-comb.
- P. خرخته *kharkhisha*. A tumult, a riot.
- P. خرد *khurd*. Minute, small, young.
- P. خرد *khirad*. Wisdom.
- P. خرداد *khur-dád*. The third Persian month.
- P. خرد بست *khirad-pasand*. Commendable.
- P. خرد پسته *khirad-písha*. Practising wisdom.
- P. خرد خان *khurd-khán*. Dispersed, dissipated.

- P. *خر دشتی* *khar i dashtí*. The wild ass.
- A. *خردق* *kharduk*. Broth, soup.
- A. *خردل* *khardal*. Mustard-seed.
- P. A. *خرد مشرب* *khirad-mashrab*. Practising wisdom.
- P. *خردمند* *khiradmand*. Wise, intelligent.
- P. *خردمندانه* *khiradmandána*. Wisely, prudently.
- P. *خردمندی* *khiradmandí*. Wisdom, prudence.
- P. *خرد منشی* *khirad-manishí*. Prudence.
- P. *خردوات* *khurdawát*. Trifles.
- P. *خرده* *khurda*. A particle, small.
- P. *خردها* *khurdahá*. Fractions, fragments.
- P. *خرده بینی* *khurda-bíní*. Subtilty of genius; cavilling.
- P. *خردی* *khurdí*. Smallness; infancy.
- A. P. *خرز* *kharaz*. Glass beads, &c.
- P. *خر زهره* *khar-zahra*. Colocynth.
- P. *خرس* *khirs*. A bear.
- P. *خرسک* *khirsak*. A boys' game, leap-frog or blind man's buff.
- P. *خرسند* *khursand*. Content, satisfied.
- P. *خرسندی* *khursandí*. Contentment.
- P. *خرسنگ* *kharsang*. A large stone; a rival.

- P. *خورشید* *khursheid*. The sun.
- نشان شهر خورشید* *nishán i shér khursheid*. The Order of the Lion and the Sun.
- A. *خرط* *khart*. The art of turning.
- A. *خرطوم* *khartúm*. The trunk of an elephant.
- A. *خرف* *kharif*. A decrepit old man.
- P. *خرفه* *khurfa*. Purslain.
- A. P. *خرق عادت* *khirk i 'adat*. A miracle.
- A. *خرقه* *khirqa*. A religious habit. A short pelisse worn in the house in winter-time.
- P. *خرگاه* *khargáh*. The royal tent, pavilion.
- P. *خراك* *kharak*. A little ass.
- P. *خرگوش* *khar-gúsh*. A rabbit, a hare. *من حافظه، خرگوشی دارم* *man háfizá e khargúshí dāram*. I have a wretchedly bad memory.
- P. *خرم* *khurram*. Cheerful, pleasant.
- P. *خرما* *khurná*. A date. *هم خرما و هم ثواب است* *ham khurná wa ham sawáb ast*. It is both a duty and a pleasure; a saying derived from the practice of fasting, i. e. to break one's fast with only a date is both grateful to the palate and a meritorious action.
- P. *خردست* *khar-mast*. Obstinate, stupid.
- P. *خر مکس* *khar-magas*. The gadfly.

P. *خرمن* *khirman*. A barn or threshingfloor.

P. *خرمهره* *khar-muhra*. A small shell or kowrie.

P. *خرمی* *khurramí*. Gladness, cheerfulness.

P. *خرنفسه* *khar-nafsa*. Magnūm penem habens.

P. *خروار* *khar-wár*. An ass's load.

A. *خروار* *kharvár*, pronounced *halvár*. A measure of about 700 lbs.

A. *خروج* *khurúj*. Sallying forth; rebelling.

P. *خروس* *khurús*. A dung-hill-cock.

P. *خروش* *khurúsh*. Clamour, cry.

P. *خروشیدن* *khurúshídan*. To cry out, to exclaim.

A. *خروق* *khurúk*. Fissures, cracks.

P. *خریدار* *kharídár*. A buyer, purchaser.

P. *خریدن* *kharídan*. To buy.

P. *خریده* *kharída*. Purchased.

A. *خریطه* *khurítah*. A bag, purse, packet.

A. *خریف* *kharíf*. The autumn.

A. *خریفی* *kharífí*. Grown in harvest.

A. *خز* *khaz*. Raw silk.

A. *خزاف* *khazzáf*. A potter.

P. *خزان* *khizán*. The autumn.

A. T. *خزانیچی* *khezánchí*. Treasurer, cashkeeper.

A. *خزانه* *khizána*. Treasury, granary.

A. P. *خزانه، عايره* *khizána i 'ámirah*. The imperial treasury.

A. *خزائن* *khazáin*. Treasures.

A. *خزز* *khazaz*. The former inhabitants of the shores of the Caspian (بحر الخزز).

A. *خزف* *khazf*. An earthen vessel.

P. *خزف ریزه* *khazf-ríza*. A potsherd.

P. *خزفی* *khazafí*. A potter.

P. *خزیدن* *khazídan*. To creep, crawl.

A. *خزیز* *khazíz*. Brambles, fences to walls.

A. *خزینه* *khazína*. A treasury.

A. P. *خزینه دار* *khazínah dár*. A treasurer.

P. *خس* *khas*. A weed; rubbish, trash; a mean person.

P. *خس* *khus*. A lettuce.

A. *خسار* *khasár*,

A. or *خسارت* *khasárat*. }

Damage, loss.

A. *خساست* *khasásat*. Vileness; being mean or abject.

P. *خسان* *khasán*. Mean persons.

P. *خساندن* *khasándan*. To grind, triturate.

P. *خسانده* *khasánda*. An infusion.

P. *خسپانیدن* *khuspánídan*. To cause to sleep.

P. *خس پوش* *khas-púsh*. Covered with weeds.

P. *خسپیدن* *khuspídan*. To sleep.

- A. *khissat*. Meanness.  
 P. *khastagí*. Wounding, distress, fatigue.  
 P. *khastan*. To wound.  
 P. *khastú*. The stone of fruit.  
 P. *khastuwána*. A woollen garment worn by Derivishes.  
 P. *khasta*. Wounded, hurt, tired; the stone of fruit.  
 P. *khastu-bund*. A bandage.  
 A. *hasr*. Damages; loss; 'fraud.  
 P. *khusur*. A father-in-law.  
 A. *khusrán*. Damage, injury; perfidy.  
 P. *khusar-púra*. Wife's brother.  
 P. *khusrav*. A king; a royal surname.  
 P. *khusraví*. Royal, kingly.  
 P. *khusruwána*. Like a king.  
 P. *khas u kháshák*. Rubbish.  
 P. *khasúrdan*. To reap.  
 A. *khusúf*. An eclipse of the moon.  
 P. *khasídan*. To chew.  
 A. *khasír*. Damaged, injured.  
 A. *khasís*. Mean, base, miserly.  
 P. *hash* or *khush*. A mother-in-law.

- P. *hashánídan*. To bite, lacerate.  
 P. *khusháda*. Cultivated fields.  
 A. *hashab*. Wood, timber.  
 P. *khisht*. A brick or tile.  
 P. *khisht i píruza*. Turquoise-coloured bricks.  
 P. *khisht-paz*. A brickmaker.  
 P. *khisht i zar*. An ingot of gold.  
 P. *khaskháš*. A poppy.  
 A. *hashsháb*. A seller of wood.  
 A. *khushsháf*. A bat.  
 A. *hash'*. Humility.  
 P. *khushk*. Dry, withered.  
 P. *khushkár*. Coarse bread or flour.  
 P. *khushk-rúdí*. A dried-up stream.  
 P. *khushk-sáli*. Drought, famine.  
 P. *khushk-maghz*. Crazy.  
 P. *khushka*. Boiled rice without butter.  
 P. *khushkí*. Dryness, dry land.  
 P. *khushkídan*. To dry.  
 P. *hashm*. Anger, rage, fury.  
 P. *hashm álúda*. Sullied with anger.

P. *كاشمگین* *khashm-gín*. Angry, enraged.

P. *كاشمناك* *khashm-nák*. Passionate, angry.

A. *خشن* *khushn*. Rough, severe.

P. *خشود* *khushnúd*. Contented, happy.

P. *خشودی* *khushnúdí*. Contentment, pleasure.

P. *خشو* *khushú*. A mother-in-law.

P. *خشودن* *khashúdan*. To prune.

A. *خشوع* *khushú*. Humility.

A. *خشونت* *khushúnat*. Asperity, disdain.

A. *خشی* *khashín*. Timid; a dried herb.

P. *خشبه* *khashój*. The contrary; opposite, opposed.

A. *خفاف* *khasşaf*. A shoemaker.

A. *خصال* *khasál*. Manners, qualities. (pl. of *خصلة*.)

A. *خسائیس* *khasáis*. Properties, qualities.

A. *خسایل* *khasáil*. Dispositions, qualities.

A. *خسالت* *khaslat*. Quality, habit, manner.

A. *خسام* *hasam*. An enemy.

A. *خسمنان* *khasmána*. Inimicities.

A. *خسوس* *khushús*. Particularity, speciality.

A. *در خسوس* *dar khushús*. Particularity, speciality.

A. *خصوصاً* *khushúşan*. Especially.

A. *خصوصیات* *khushúşiyát*. Particularities. (pl. of *خصوصية*.)

A. *خسوم* *khushúm*. Antagonists, rivals.

A. *خسومات* *khushúmat*. Disputes.

A. *خسومت* *khushúmat*. Litigation, enmity.

A. *خسی* *khasíy*. A castrated animal.

A. *خسبان* *khushyábani*. The testicles.

A. *خسیم* *khasím*. An antagonist.

A. *خسین* *khasín*. A small axe.

A. *خسمة* *khasmat*. A testicle.

A. *خسب* *khazáb*. Hair-dye.

A. *خسب* *khazáb*. Dyeing the hair or tinging the nails.

A. *خزیر* *khazír*. The prophet Khizr, Elias.

A. *خسرا* *khazra*. Green, fresh. (n. of *خضر*.)

A. *خسرت* *khazrat*. Greenness.

A. *خزل* *khazl*. A pearl.

A. *خزوع* *khazú*. Submission.

A. *خزب* *khazáb*. Stained, dyed.

A. *خط* *khatt*. A line, a letter, an incipient beard.

A. *خطا* *khata*. A sin, error, mistake.

P. خطای *khatáy*. Scythia, Cathay.

A. خطاب *khitáb*. A title; conversation; address.

A. P. خطا بخش *khatá-bakhsh*. Forgiver of sins.

A. P. خط استواء *khatt i istiwá* or خط اعتدال ابل و النهار *khatt i itidál ullail wa nnahár*. The equator.

A. خطاط *khattát*. Calligraphist.

A. خطام *khitám*. A halter, a bridle.

A. خطايا *khatáyá*. Sins.

A. خطب *khutab*. Orations, sermons.

A. خطب *khatb*. Marrying, betrothing.

A. خطبه *khutba*. The sermon or bidding-prayer recited every Friday in the mosque. Prayer for the sovereign. An oration.

A. خطة *khittat*. A country, region.

A. خطر *khatar*. Danger, risk; occurring (to the mind).

A. P. خطر ناك *khatar - nák*. Perilous, full of danger.

A. خطره *khatra*. Danger, fear, risk.

A. P. خط سبز *khatt i sabz*. An incipient beard; a black line.

A. P. خط عمود *khatt i 'amúd*. A perpendicular line.

A. P. خط فاصل *khatt i fásil*. Line of demarcation.

A. P. خط كش *khatt-kesh*. A ruler for drawing lines.

A. خطل *khatal*. Levity of speech, obscenity.

A. P. خط متوازي *khatt i mutawázi*. A parallel line.

A. P. خط مستدير *khatt i mustadír*. A circular line.

A. P. خط مستقيم *khatt i mustakím*. A right line.

A. P. خط منحنى *khatt i munhaní*. A curved line.

A. P. خط محور *khatt i miḥwar*. Ecliptic line.

A. خطمي *khattmíy*. Marshmallows.

A. P. خط نصف نهار *khatt i nisf i nahár*. A meridional line.

A. خطوات *khatawát*. Paces, steps.

A. خطور *khutúr*. Occurring to the mind.

A. خطوط *khutút*. Lines, letters.

A. خطوة *khatwat*. A step, pace.

A. P. خط همايون *khatt i hamáyún*. The Shah's autograph.

A. خطيب *khatíb*. A preacher; a notary.

A. خطير *khatír*. Great, important; dangerous.

A. خطية *khati-at*. A crime, fault.

A. ختو *khuzúw*. Firmness; compactness.

A. خف *khuff*. A boot.

A. خف *khiff*. Light (of weight or conduct).

- A. *khafá'*. Concealment, secret.
- P. *khafácha*. Arab banditti.
- A. *khuffásh*. The bat.
- A. *khufájil*. Tongue-tie.
- A. *khafáyá*. Secrets.
- A. *khiffat*. Levity of conduct; affront; disgrace.
- P. *khuft*. Sleep, a nap.
- P. *khuftán*. A vest worn under armour.
- P. *khuftan*. To sleep.
- P. *khafcha*. An ingot of gold or silver.
- A. *khafir*. Protection.
- A. *khafs*. Derision, ridicule.
- A. *khafakán*. Palpitation of the heart; waving of a flag.
- A. *khafakáni*. Subject to palpitation.
- P. *khafagí*. Suffocation. (In India) anger.
- P. *khafa*. Suffocation; strangling; a sneeze. (In India) anger.
- A. *khafíy*. Clandestine, concealed, latent.
- A. *khufya*. A secret.
- dar khufya*. In secret.
- A. *khafíyat*. Secrets.
- A. *khafíyah* (*khafíyat*). Hidden, latent, (fem. of *khafíy*).
- P. *khafídan*. To sneeze; to be strangled.
- A. *khafíf*. Light (of weight), undignified.

- A. *khall*. Vinegar.
- A. *khalá'*. Vacancy.
- P. *khaláb*. Mud, mire.
- P. *khalásha*. Rubbish.
- A. *khalás*. Free, liberated.
- A. *khulásat*. Essence; abstract.
- A. P. *khalási*. Freedom, liberation.
- A. *khilá'*. Dresses of honour.
- A. *khiláf*. Contradiction; opposition.
- A. *khiláfat*. The office of Caliph; monarchy.
- A. *khallák*. The Creator.
- A. *khilál*. A tooth-pick.
- A. *khilálat*. Sincere friendship.
- A. *khalá-malá*. Unfeigned friendship.
- A. *khullán*. Intimate friends. (pl. of *khill*.)
- P. *khalánídan*. To prick, to insert.
- A. *khaláif*. Successors; caliphs.
- A. *khaláik*. Men, people, creatures.
- A. *khullat*. Friendship.
- P. *khalaján*. Disquietude.
- A. P. *khalkhál*. An anklet; a bangle.
- A. *khuld*. Eternity.

A. P. *khuld i barín*. The sublime paradise.

P. *khalish*. Disquietude, anxiety.

A. *khils*. A sincere friend.

A. *khalt*. Mixture.

A. *khilt*. A humour.

A. *khultat*. An association, partnership.

A. *khal'*. Removal from office.

A. *khil'at*. A dress of honour.

A. *khalf*. A successor, an heir, a son.

A. *khulafá*. Caliphs, emperors.

A. P. *khulafái rashidín*. The four orthodox (i.e. the first four) caliphs.

A. *khalk*. The creation; creatures.

A. P. *khalk azár*. Tormenting or injuring mankind.

A. *khalk ulláh*. God's creatures.

A. *khulk*. Good nature; quality.

A. *khulkán*. Tattered garments. (pl. of *khalak*.)

A. *khilkat*. The creation.

A. *khalkiy*. Natural.

A. *khalal*. Disturbance, confusion, disorder; a leak, flaw, &c.

A. P. *khalal rasán-idan*. To damage.

A. *khalw*. Vacuity.

A. *khalwat*. Retirement. سرکار شمارا در خلوت خواهم دید *sarkár i shumá-rá dar khalwat kh'áham díd*. I will see you privately.

A. P. *khalwat khána*. A private apartment.

A. P. *khalwat nishín*. )

A. *khalwatí*. )

A recluse.

A. *khulúd*. Eternity.

A. *khulús*. Purity, sincerity.

P. *khalíta*. A bag, purse.

P. *khalídaqí*. Puncture.

P. *khalídan*. To prick, pierce.

A. *khalífah*. A caliph.

A. P. *khalífa i kutáb*. The monitor of a school.

A. *khalík*. Humane, polite.

A. *khalíl*. A friend.

A. *khalíl ulláh*. The friend of God, Abraham.

P. *kham*. Crooked, bent; a ringlet, coil, noose.

P. *kham-kamand*. A noose.

P. *khum*. A jar, alembic

A. *khumár*. The effect-felt after drinking; crop-sickness, "hot coppers."

A. *khammára*. A tavern.



A. خماسی *khumásí*. A word of five letters.

P. خمان *khumán*. Bent, curved; a bow.

P. خمان *khumán*. The elder-tree; a bow.

P. خمایدن *khamánídan*. To bend; to grimace, to mimic.

P. خمخانه *kham-khána*. A tavern, a wine-vault, inn.

A. خمر *khamr*. Wine; any alcoholic or fermented liquor.

A. خمس *khamš*. Five (fem.).

A. خمسة *khamša*. Five (masc.).

A. خمسين *khamšín*. Fifty.

P. خمش *khamuš*,

A. OR خموش *khamúsh*. } Si-lent, see خاموش.

P. خم و چم *kham u cham*. Coquetry.

A. خمور *khumúr*. Wines.

A. خمول *khumúl*. Being or rendering oneself of no repute.

A. P. خمواستان *khumúlistán*. The land of oblivion; the grave.

P. خمی *khamí*. Crookedness, curvature.

P. خمازه *khamyáza*. Gaping, yawning.

P. خمیدن *khamídan*. To be bent, crooked, curved or vaulted.

A. خمیر *khamír*. Dough, leaven.

A. خمیس *khamís*. The fifth; Thursday.

A. خنث *khinás*. Hermaphrodites.

A. خندلیق *khanádlík*. Trenches, ditches.

A. خنازیر *khanázír*. Swine, pigs.

A. خناس *khannás*. A demon, devil.

A. خناسی *khannásíy*. Devilish.

A. خناق *khinák*. A rope for strangling.

A. خناق *khannák*. A strangler, hangman.

A. خناق *khunák*. The quinsy.

P. خنیدن *khumbídan*. To beat time.

A. خنثی *khunśá*. A hermaphrodite.

P. خنج *khanj*. Profit, gain; delight. Lost.

P. خنجر *khanjar*. A dagger.

P. خنجرى *khunjarí*. A small tambourine.

P. خندان *khandán*. Laughing, merry.

P. خندايدن *khandánídan*. To cause to laugh.

A. خندق *khandak*. A foss, moat, trench, ditch.

P. خنده *khandá*. Laughing, a laugh.

P. خندگی *khandagí*. Laughter.

P. خنده رو *khandá-rú*. A smiling countenance.

P. خندیدن *khandídan*. To laugh.

A. خنزیر *khinzír*. A pig.

A. خنصر *khinšar*. The little finger.

A. خنقی *khaník*. Suffocating, strangling.

P. *khunuk*. Cool, temperate. Happy.

P. *khunkár*. An emperor.

P. *khunukí*. Coolness, temperature.

P. *khing*. White or gray (horse).

P. *khingá*. Able-bodied.

A. *khanw*. Obscenity of speech.

P. *khunýá*. Singing, melody.

P. *khunýá-gar*. A minstrel, musician.

P. *khú*. Habit, disposition.

P. *kh'áb*. Sleep; a dream.

P. *kh'áb álúda*. Sleepy, drowsy.

P. *kh'ábánídan*,

P. or *kh'ábándan*.

To cause to sleep; to make a beast of burden lie down.

P. *kh'áb dídan*. To dream.

P. *kh'áb raftan*. To go to sleep.

P. *kh'áb kerdan*. To sleep.

P. *kh'ábistán*,

P. or *kh'ábgháh*.

A dormitory, bed-room.

P. A. *kh'áb u khayál*. Illusion; fancy.

P. *kh'áb-nák*. Sleepy, drowsy.

P. *kh'ábídagí*. Negligence.

P. *kh'ábídan*. To sleep.

A. *khawátim*. Seals; conclusions.

P. *kh'ájagán*. Masters.

P. *kh'ájah*. A rich merchant, a gentleman.

P. *kh'ája-tásh*. Fellow-servants, schoolfellows.

A. *kh'ája-sará*. An eunuch.

A. *khuwár*. The lowing or bleating of cattle.

P. *kh'ár*. Poor, ruined.

P. *kh'ár giriftan, kerdan, shumurdan, or dáshtan*. To despise.

P. *kh'ár*. (In comp.) eating, or drinking, as *shír-kh'ár*. A suckling. *mardum kh'ár*. A cannibal.

A. *khawárij*. Schismatics.

F. *kh'árezm*. Chorasmia, the country on the banks of the river Oxus.

A. *khawárik*. Miracles.

P. *kh'ár u zár*. Abject and distressed.

P. *kh'ári*. Abjectness, distress.

P. *kh'ást*. Wish, request, desire.

P. *kh'ástgár*. Wanting; a petitioner.

P. خواستکاری *kh'ástgári*. Request; asking in marriage.

P. خواستن *kh'ástan*. To want, to wish, to desire.

A. خواص *khawáṣṣ*. Domatics; qualities.

A. خواصی *khawáṣṣí*. The back seat on an elephant.

A. خواطر *khawátir*. Thoughts; the mind.

A. خوافق *khawáfik*. The four cardinal points.

A. خوافین *khawákín*. Emperors, kings.

P. خوال *khuwál*. Lamp-black.

P. خواه مخواه *kh'áh makh'áh*. Right or wrong, *nolens volens*.

P. خوان *kh'án*. A tray; (in composition) reading, singing.

P. خوان پوش *kh'án - púsh*. Cover of a tray.

P. خوانچه *kh'áncha*. A small tray.

P. خواندگی *kh'ándagí*. Reading; calling; adoption.

P. خواندن *kh'ándan*. To read; to call; to invite.

P. خوان سالار *khán-sálár*. A table-decker; a cook.

P. خوان سامان *kh'ánsámán*. A house-steward.

P. خواندگان *khándagán*. Readers, singers.

A. خوانین *khawánín*. Lords, nobles.

P. خواه *kh'áh*. Wishing, desiring.

P. خواهر *kh'áher*. A sister.

P. خواهش *kh'áhash*. Wish, desire.

P. خواهل *kh'áhil*. Crooked, curved.

P. خواهخواه *kh'áh na kh'áh*. *Nolens volens*.

P. خواهنده *kh'áhenda*. Wishing, a petitioner.

P. خوب *khúb*. Good, well, fine.

P. خوبان *khúbán*. The fair sex; the good.

P. خوبانی *khúbání*. Apricots stuffed with almonds.

P. خوبتر *khúbtar*. More excellent.

P. خوبترین *khúbtarín*. Most excellent, best.

P. خوبرو *khúb-rú*. Beautiful in face.

P. خوبصورت *khúb-ṣúrat*. Beautiful in form.

P. خوب منظر *khúb-manẓar*. Of beautiful aspect.

P. خوبی *khúbí*. Goodness, beauty.

P. خواجه *khajah*. An eunuch.

A. خوخ *khaukh*. A peach; the water-melon.

P. خود *khud*. Self.

P. خود *khúd*. A helmet, a crest.

P. خود آرا *khud-ará*. Self-praise.

P. خود بخود *khud ba khud*. Voluntarily, spontaneously.

P. A. خود بدوات *khud ba daulat*. Your excellency in council.

P. خود پرست *khud-parast*.  
Self-conceited.

P. خود پسند *khud-pasand*.  
Self-complacent.

P. خود بین *khud-bín*.  
Ostentatious, vain.

P. A. خود ثنا *khud-saná*.  
A boaster, an egotist.

P. خود خواه *khud-kh'áh*.  
Selfish.

P. A. خود رای *khud-rát*.  
Opinionated, selfwilled, capricious.

P. خود رو *khud-rau*.  
Wild (vegetables).

P. خود سر *khud-sar*.  
Obstinate, vain, voluntarily.

این امر را خود سر نکردم بمن حکم شد  
*Ín amr rá khud-sar na kerdam,*  
*baman hukm shud.* I did not  
do this of my own accord, I  
was ordered.

P. A. خود غرض *khud-gharḡ*.  
Self-interested.

P. خود فروش *khud-farúsh*.  
Boasting, proud.

P. خودی *khudí*.  
Self-conceit; egotism.

P. خور *khur*.  
Food; the sun; (in comp.) eating.

P. خوراك *khurák*.  
Food, victuals.

P. خوراکی *khurákí*.  
Daily food.

P. خوراندن *khurándan*.  
To cause to feed.

P. خورچین *khurchín*.  
A leather wallet.

P. خورد *khurd*.  
Small, young.

P. خوردن *khurdan*.  
To eat.

P. خوردنی *khurdaní*.  
Provisions, food.

P. خورده *khurda*.  
Eaten; minute, small.

P. خورده، انان *khurda i ambán*.  
Crumbs in a wallet.

P. خورده دان *khurda-dán*.  
A minute investigator.

P. خوردی *khurdí*.  
Smallness, infancy.

P. خورسند *khursand*.  
Contented; happy.

P. خورش *khurish*.  
Victuals.

P. خورشید *khursheid*.  
The sun.

P. خورم *khurram*.  
Joyful, pleasant.

P. خورنده *khurenda*.  
An eater.

P. خور و پوش *khur u púsh*.  
Food and raiment.

P. خوره *khwara*.  
Anything that corrodes, as gangrene; the leprosy, &c.

P. خوزستان *khúzistán*.  
A province of Persia, the ancient Suziana.

P. خوش *khush*.  
Happy, pleasant, good.

P. خوشا *khushá*.  
Well! very well!

P. خوش آمدی *khush ámadí*.

Flattery. خوش آمدید *khush áma-*  
*díd*. You are welcome.

P. خوش آمدن *khush ámadan*.  
To please.

P. خوشابندن *khushánídan*. To cause to dry up.

P. خوش ابده *khush-áyenda*. Pleasant, flattering.

P. خوش اواز *khush-áwáz*. Having a sweet voice.

P. خوش باش *khush-básh*. Independent, well off.

P. خوش بو *khush-bú*. Fragrance, perfume.

P. خوش بو دار *khush-bú-dár*. Fragrant, aromatic.

P. خوش تر *khush-tar*. Sweeter, pleasanter.

P. A. خوش تفریر *khush-takrír*. Eloquent.

P. A. خوش حال *khush-hál*. Happy, glad.

P. خوش خبر *khush-khabar*. Glad tidings.

P. خوش خرید *khush-kharíd*. Ready-money purchase.

P. A. خوش خط *khush-khatt*. Fine writing.

P. خوش خو *khush-khú*. Good-natured.

P. خوش خوان *khush-kh'án*. Having a sweet voice.

P. خوشدامن *khush-dáman*. A mother-in-law.

P. خوش دماغ *khush-dimágh*. Pleasant, merry.

P. خوش ذائقه *khush-záikah*. Savour, pleasant to the taste.

P. خوش طمع *khush-tab'*. Well-disposed.

P. خوش کام *khush-gám*. Quick-paced.

P. خوش گفتار *khush-guftár*. Eloquence.

P. خوش شكل *khush-kal*. Pretty, pleasing.

P. خوش كوار *khush-guwár*. Wholesome, digestible.

P. خوش مزه *khush-maza*. Delicious.

P. A. خوش معامله *khush-mu'á-milah*. Dealing fairly.

P. A. خوش منظر *khush-manžar*. Of good aspect.

P. خوش نما *khush-numá*. Beautiful, neat, pretty.

P. خوشنود *khushnúd*. Contented, happy.

P. خوش نویس *khush-nawís*. A calligraphist.

P. خوش وقت *khush-wakt*. Happy, pleased.

P. خوشه *khúsha*. A cluster, bunch, an ear of corn. The constellation Virgo.

P. خوشی *khushí*. Gladness, pleasure.

P. خوشیدن *khúshídan*. To be parched, shrivelled.

A. خوش *kharuz*. Mature consideration.

A. خوف *khauf*. Fear, dread.

A. P. خوفناك *khauf-nák*. Dreadful, tremendous.

P. خوك *khúk*. A hog, a sow, a pig.

P. خوك دربا *khúk-i-daryá*. A porpoise (sea-hog).

P. خوكر *khújar*. Accustomed to.

P. *خو گبر khú-gír.* A pad, stuffing of a saddle.

P. *خونجان khúlinján.* The herb gallingale.

P. *خون khún.* Blood.

P. *خوناب khúnáb.* Bloody water, a torrent of blood; vermilion.

P. *خون اشام khún áshám.* Blood-thirsty.

P. *خون بار khún-bár.* Shedding or raining blood.

P. *خون بها khún-bahá.* The fine paid for murder.

P. *خون جگر خوردن khún i jigar khurdan.* Deep anxiety or study, lit. to consume the blood of one's liver. The idea being that the heart supplies the liver and the liver the brain.

P. *خونخوار khún - kh'ár.* Sanguinary, cruel.

P. *خونخواری khún - kh'ári.* Bloodshed.

P. *خون ریز khún-ríz.* Shedding blood.

P. *خون گرفته khún-girifta.* Charged with murder.

P. *خونکار khún-kár.* The title given in Persia to the Sultan of Turkey as having the power of life and death.

P. *خونی khúní.* A murderer, a homicide.

P. *خونین khúnín.* Bloody.

P. *خوی khúy.* Temper; sweat.

P. *خوبد khawíd.* Unripe or green corn.

P. *خوبدن khawídan.* To chew the cud.

P. *خویش kh'ísh.* Own, self; kinsman, son-in-law.

P. *خویشان kh'íshán.* Relations, kindred.

P. *خویشاوند kh'ísáwend.* A kinsman.

P. *خویشین kh'íshitan.* He, himself.

P. *خویشی kh'íshí.* Relationship.

P. *خوبدن kh'aydan.* To perspire.

P. *خه khah.* Ridicule, derision.

P. *خی khí.* A skin for holding water.

P. *خیابان khíyábán.* A parterre, an avenue.

A. *خیار khíyár.* Election; a cucumber.

A. *خیاری khayári.* A kind of violet.

P. *خیار چنبر khíyár i chamber.* Cassia fistularis.

A. *خاشیم khayáshím.* The cartilages of the nose.

A. *خياط khayyát.* A tailor.

A. *خياط khíyát.* A needle.

A. *خياطت khíyátat.* Sewing.

A. *خیال khayál.* Imagination, fancy.

A. *خیالات khayálát.* Imaginations, phantoms.

A. P. *خیال پرست khayál-parast.* A visionary.

A. P. خیال خام *khayál i khám*.  
Vain imagination.

A. خیالی *khayáli*. Fanciful,  
imaginary.

A. P. خیال بستن *khayál bastan*.  
To fancy.

A. خیام *khiyám*. Tents, pa-  
vilions. (pl. of خیمه.)

A. T. خیام باشی *khiyám bāshí*.  
Inspector general of tents.

A. خیام *khayyám*. A tent-  
maker.

A. خیانت *khiyánat*. Perfidy,  
treason, dishonesty, embezzle-  
ment.

A. خیر *khair*. Good, good-  
ness; well.

A. خیرة *khairat*. Good-na-  
ture.

A. خیرات *khairát*. Good  
things, alms, charity.

A. P. خیر باد *khair bád*. Fare-  
well!

A. P. خواه خیر *khair-kh'áh*.  
Well-wisher.

P. خیرگی *khíragí*. Malig-  
nancy; obscurity.

P. خیرو *khírú*. The flower  
of the mallow.

A. خیر و عافیت *khair u 'áfiyat*.  
Health and welfare.

P. خیره *khíra*. Malignant,  
wicked; dark.

P. A. خیره رای *khíra-rái*. Of  
mean intelligence; grovelling.

A. خیریت *khairiyat*. Welfare;  
safety.

P. خیز *khíz*. (In comp.)  
Raising; a leap.

P. خیزاب *khíz-áb*. A wave,  
billow.

A. خیزران *khaizurán*. A cane,  
rod, wand.

P. خیزیدن *khízídan*. To rise  
up.

P. خیسانده *khísánda*. A cold  
infusion.

P. خیسیدن *khísídan*. To moist-  
en, to infuse.

A. خیشوم *khaishúm*. The  
bridge of the nose.

A. خیطه *khaitah*. Sewing  
thread.

P. خك *khík*. A skin for  
carrying water.

A. خیل *khail*. A body of  
men, a troop; cavalry.

A. P. خیتاش *khail-tásh*. Fel-  
low-soldier, comrade.

P. خیلی *khailí*. Many, too  
much; very, exceedingly.

P. خیلی خوب *khailí khúb*. Very  
well! all right!

A. خیم *khiyam*. Tents.

A. خیمه *khaima*. A tent.

A. P. خیمه زدن *khaima zadan*.  
To pitch a tent.

A. P. خیمه گاه *khaimah-gáh*.  
A camp.

P. خوی *khív*. Saliva.

A. خول *khuyúl*. Horses,  
troops, tribes.

## د

د *dál*. D. The eighth letter of the Arabic and Persian alphabets.

A. داء *dá*. Disease, infirmity.

A. دأب *da'b*. Custom, institution.

A. دابة *dábbah*. Beast, quadruped.

A. داج *dáj*. Darkness.

A. داجن *dájin*. Tame, domestic (animal).

A. داخل *dákhil*. Arrival, entrance; the interior part.

A. داخله *dákhila*. A receipt, entry in an account.

P. داد *dád*. Justice; a gift.

P. دادار *dádár*. The distributor of justice (God).

P. داد خواه *dád-kh'áh*. A plaintiff.

P. داد دل *dád i dil*. The heart's desire.

P. داد دهش *dád-dihish*. Munificence.

P. داد رس *dád-ras*. Administering justice.

P. داد ستد *dád-sitad*. Give and take, traffic.

P. داد سخن دادن *dád i sukhan dádán*. To write or speak with a nice appreciation of the beauties of the language.

P. داد گری *dád-gar*. An administrator of justice.

P. داد گری *dád-garí*. Administration of justice.

P. دادن *dádan*. To give.

P. دادنی *dádaní*. Fit to be given; advance of money on account.

A. دار *dár*. A house, dwelling.

P. دار *dár*. A gibbet, scaffold.

P. دار *dár*. (In composition) possessing, having.

P. دارا *dará*. A sovereign, Darius.

P. دارای *darái*. Sovereignty.

A. دار الآخرة *dár ul ákhirat*. The last home; future life.

A. دار الارشاد *dár ul irshad*. Ardebil.

A. دار الامان *dár ul amán*. The mansion of safety, the towns of Koum or Kirman.

A. دار البقا *dár ul baká*. Eternal life.

A. دار البوار *dár ul bawár*. The mansion of perdition, hell.

A. دار الحرب *dár ul harb*. An enemy's country.

A. دار الخلافت *dár ul khiláfat*. The metropolis, Teheran.

A. دار السرور *dár us surúr*. Tiflis.

A. دار السلام *dár us salám*. The mansion of peace, Bagdad.

A. دار السلطنة *dár us saltanat*. The seat of empire, capital. Tebriz, Kazwin and Isfahán.

A. دار الشفا *dár us shefá*. An hospital, infirmary



A. دار الضرب *dár uz zarb*.  
The mint.

A. دار العبادة *dár ul 'ibádat*.  
Yezd.

A. دار الفنا *dár ul faná*. The  
house of transience, this world.

A. دار القضاء *dar ul kázá*.  
The tribunal of justice.

A. دار الملك *dár ul mulk*. The  
capital.

A. دار النشاط *dár un nishát*.  
Ourmiah.

P. دار بار *dár-bár*. A rope-  
dancer.

P. دار چینی *dár-chíní*. Cin-  
namon.

A. دارع *dári*. Armed with  
a coat of mail.

P. دار فلفل *dár-filfil*. Long  
pepper.

P. دارنده *dárenda*. Having,  
possessing.

P. دارو *dárú*. Medicine, any  
remedy.

P. داروغه *dárúgha*. A super-  
intendent; an overseer.

P. دارو فروش *dárú-farúsh*.  
A druggist.

P. دار و کبر *dár u gir*. Tu-  
mult, conflict.

A. دارین *daráin*. The two  
abodes, i.e. the present and  
future life.

P. داس *dás*. A sickle, a  
scythe.

P. داستان *dástán*. Tale,  
history, fable.

P. داشتن *dáshtan*. To have,  
to hold, to keep.

A. داعی *dá'í*. A claimant,  
pretender, petitioner.

A. داعیه *dá'iyeh*. Petition,  
demand, wish.

P. داغ *dágh*. Mark, scar,  
stain.

P. داغ دار *dágh-dár*. Scarred,  
stained.

P. داغی *dághí*. Spotted,  
damaged.

A. دافع *dáfi*. Repulsing,  
averting.

P. دال *dál*. An eagle; a  
great fish.

A. دال *dáll*. Indicating, de-  
noting.

P. دالان *dálán*. A vestibule.

P. دالان دار *dálán-dár*. The  
porter at a caravanserai.

P. دام *dám*. A net, snare.

A. دام *dáma*. May it be  
perpetual! دام اقباله *dama ikbá-  
luhu*. May his prosperity con-  
tinue!

P. داماد *dámád*. A son-in-  
law.

P. دامان *dámán*. The skirt,  
hem, &c.

A. دامع *dámí*. Shedding  
tears, tearful.

A. دامغه *dámigha*. A wound  
or concussion of the brain.

P. دامن *dáman*. The skirt  
of a garment.

P. دامن or دامنه *dámaneh*. The  
foot of a mountain.

P. دامن کبر *dáman-gír*. At-  
taching one's self to a patron;  
a client

P. دان *dán*. (In composition) knowing; as زبان دان *zabán-dán*. A linguist. Having, holding; as شمعدان *sham'dán*, a candlestick.

P. دانا *dáná*. Learned, wise.

P. دانای *dánái*. Wisdom, knowledge.

P. دانستگی *dánistagí*. Knowledge.

P. دانستن *dánistan*. To know, acknowledge.

P. دانش *dánish*. Science, knowledge.

P. دانشمند *dánishmand*. Wise, learned.

P. دانشور *dánishwar*. Wise, intelligent.

P. دانشوری *dánishwarí*. Wisdom, science.

A. دانق *dának*, } 'The sixth  
P. or دانك *dának*. } part of a dram, &c.; a small silver coin.

P. دانك *dánk*. The fourth part of a dirhem.

P. داننده *dánenda*. Knowing, intelligent.

P. دانه *dána*. A grain; a berry; a pimple. يك دانه سیب *yak dána i seib*. One apple. دو دانا در *dú dara i durr*. Three pearls.

P. داو *dáv*. A stroke at play; a bet.

A. داود *dá'úd*. David.

P. داور *dávar*. God; a sovereign.

P. داورى *dávarí*. Sovereignty.

P. داه *dáh*. A maid-servant.

A. داهت *dáhiyat*. A calamity.  
P. داهم *dáhím*. Dominion, a diadem.

A. دایر *dáir*. Revolving; circling.

A. دایر و سایر *dáir u sáir*. Going in the assize circuit (a judge).

P. دائره *dáirah*. A circle; circumference, circuit, orbit.

A. دائره استواء *dáira i istiwá*. The equator.

A. افق دائره *dáira i ufk*. The horizon. تربیع الدائرة *tarbí' ud dáirah*. Squaring the circle.

A. دائم *dáim*. Perpetual, enduring.

A. دائماً *dáiman*. Always; for ever.

A. دایمی *dáimí*. Perpetuity; eternal.

A. دایه *dáya*. A nurse; midwife.

A. دب *dubb*. A bear.

A. دب اکبر *dubb i akbar*. The great bear (constellation).

A. دب اصغر *dubb i asghar*. The lesser bear.

A. دبار *dabár*. Destruction.

A. دباغ *dabbágh*. A currier, tanner.

A. دباغت *dibághat*. The art of tanning or dyeing.

P. دبدبه *dabdaba*. Pomp.

A. دبر *dubr*. The back side.

P. دبستان *dabistán*. A school.

A. دبیق *dibk*. Birdlime.

A. دبیقی *dabíkí*. Gold tissue manufactured at Dabík in Egypt.

A. دوس *dabús*. A club, cudgel or mace.

P. دبه *daba*. Ruptured, a rupture.

P. دبه *dabba*. An oil-flask or butter-cooler.

A. ديب *dabíb*. Creeping; crawling.

A. دبير *dabír*. A writer, a secretary, editor.

A. دجال *dajjál*. Antichrist (usually described as having only one eye and riding upon an ass).

A. دجاج *dajáj*. } A fowl,

A. دجاجه *dajájah*. } hen.

A. دجله *Dijlah* or *Dajlah*. The river Tigris.

A. دخان *dukhán*. Smoke.

P. دخت *dukht*. A daughter.

P. دختر *dukhtar*. A daughter, girl, virgin.

P. دخترک *dukhtarak*. A little girl.

P. دخترداند *dukhtandar*. Daughter-in-law.

A. دخل *dakhl*. Entrance, possession, occupancy; rent; income. با من دخلی ندارد *ba man dakhlí na dárad*. It has nothing to do with me.

A. دخل و خرج *dakhl u kharch*. Receipt and disbursement.

P. دژمه *dakhma*. A "tower of silence;" building used by Parsees for the disposal of their dead.

A. دخول *dukhúl*. Entrance, access.

A. دخل *dakhíl*. Admitted; one who implores the protection of another.

A. P. دخل كار *dakhíl-kár*. Admitted, possessed.

P. در *dad*. A beast of prey.

P. در *dar*. In; a door.

P. در پيش کردن *dar pîsh kerdan*. To shut the door.

P. در وا کردن *dar wá kerdan*. To open the door.

A. در *durr*. A pearl.

P. در ا *der á*. Enter thou; *dará*, a bell.

A. دراج *durráj*. A kind of partridge.

P. دراز *daráz*. Long.

P. دراز دستی *daráz-dastí*. Tyranny, oppression.

P. A. دراز فد *daráz-kadd*. Tall of stature.

P. دراز گوش *daráz-gúsh*. Having long ears (the ass).

P. A. دراز نفسی *daráz-nafasí*. Being long-winded or prolix.

A. درست *dirásat*. Study, instruction, lesson.

P. در آشفتن *dar áshufstan*. To be disturbed, thunderstruck.

A. دراعه *durrá'ah*. An upper garment of cotton.

A. درام *darrám*. A hedgehog.

P. در آمد بر آمد *dar ámad bar ámad*. Ingress and egress; receipt and disbursement.

P. در آمدن *dar ámadan*. To enter, to arrive.

P. در آموختن *dar ámúkhtan*.  
To teach.

P. در انداختن *dar andákhtan*.  
To hurl, cast.

P. در آوردن *dar áwardan*.  
To produce.

P. در آویختن *dar áwíkhtan*.  
To suspend, to hang up.

A. درهم *daráhim*. Dirhems,  
drams.

A. درایت *diráyet*. Apprehen-  
sion, sagacity.

P. A. با درایت *bá diráyet*. Ju-  
dicious.

P. A. در باب *dar báb*. With  
regard to; respecting.

P. در باختن *dar-bákhtan*. To  
trifle, to play, to gamble, to  
lose at play.

P. در بار *dar-bár*. A prince's  
court, a levee.

P. در باره *dar-bára*. In be-  
half of; respecting.

P. در بان *dar-bán*. A porter,  
doorkeeper.

P. در بدر *dar badar*. From  
door to door, a vagabond.

P. در بدر شدن *dar ba dar  
shudan*. To be reduced to  
beggary.

P. در بند *dar-band*. A diffi-  
cult pass; confined. A town  
of the Caucasus.

P. در پی *dar-pai*. At the  
heels; in the track of.

P. در پیش *dar-písh*. Before,  
under consideration.

P. در پیوستن *dar paivastan*.  
To be engaged in; to join.

A. درج *durj*. A casket.

A. درج *darj*. Enfolding;  
comprising.

A. درجات *daraját*. Steps,  
degrees.

A. درجه *darjah*. A degree,  
rank; step of a ladder.

P. A. در حال *dar hál*. In-  
stantly, immediately.

P. A. در حضور *dar huẓúr*.  
Ready, at hand.

P. A. در حق *dar hakk*. Con-  
cerning; on behalf of.

P. A. در حقیقت *dar hakíkat*.  
In reality.

P. در خانه *dar-khána*. The  
Imperial Court.

P. درخت *dirakht*. A tree.

P. درخش *duruksh*. Splen-  
dour, brightness.

P. درخشان *durukhshán* and

P. درخشنده *durukhshenda*. }  
Shining, flashing.

P. درخشیدن *durukhshídan*.  
To shine, to flash.

P. درخواست *dar-kh'ást*. Re-  
quest, petition, wish.

P. درخواستن *dar-kh'ástan*.  
To request, to desire.

P. در خور *dar-khur*. Suit-  
able, proper, convenient.

P. درد *dard*. Pain.

P. درد *durd*. Dregs, lees.

P. دردا *dardá*. Alas! Oh!

P. درد آلود *dard álúd*. Painful.

P. در دختن *dar dukhtan*. To  
sew; accuse

P. در ربودن *dar rabúdan*. To seize, snatch away; to rescue.

P. در رسانیدن *dar rasánídan*. To bring in.

P. درد سر *dard i sar*. The headache.

P. در دم *dar dam*. Instantly.

P. درد مند *dard-mand*. Compassionate, sympathetic.

P. دردمندی *dardmandí*. Sympathy.

P. درد ناك *dard-nák*. Afflicted.

A. درر *durar*. Pearls. (pl. of درة *durrat*.)

P. در ساختن *dar sákhtan*. To do with; to agree with.

P. درز *darz*. A salvage, suture, seam.

P. در زمان *dar zamán*. Instantly.

P. درزی *darzí*. A tailor.

A. درس *dars*. Lecture, lesson, teaching.

A. P. درس دادن - گفتن - خواندن *dars dádan, guftan or kh'ándan*. To teach.

P. A. در ساعت *dar sá'at*. Instantly.

P. درست *durust*. Right, true.

P. درست کردن *durust kerdan*. To amend, to set right, to attend to.

P. درستی *durustí*. Propriety, amendment, reform. بدرستی *ba-durustí*. Verily.

P. درشت *durusht*. Harsh, stiff, severe, rough.

P. درستی *durushtí*. Severity, harshness.

P. در شدن *dar shudan*. To enter, penetrate.

A. درع *dir'*. Armour; a coat of mail.

P. A. در عقب *dar 'akab*. Behind, after.

P. درفش *dirafsh*. An awl; a flag.

P. درفشان *dirafshán*. Shining, splendid; trembling.

P. درفشیدن *dirafshídan*. To shine; to tremble.

A. درق *darak*. Leather bucklers. (pl. of درقه *darqah*.)

T. درك *dirak*. A bean.

A. درك *dark*. Knowledge, perception.

A. دركات *darakát*. Descending steps; lowest degree.

P. دركار *dar-kár*. Necessary, requisite.

P. درگاه *dar-gáh*. A place, court, threshold, door; a mosque.

P. درگذشتن *dar guzashtan*. To decline, to leave off.

P. درگذاشتن *dar-guzáshtan*. To mix, confuse; to pass by or over.

P. در گرفتن *dar giristan*. To take effect, make an impression on.

A. درم *diram*, ) A direm,

A. or درهم *dirham*. ) money.

P. درمان *darmán*. Remedy, medicine.

P. در ماندگی *dar-mándagí*. Distress, want.

P. در ماندن *dar-mándan*. To be fatigued or helpless.

P. در مانده *dar-mánda*. Distressed, helpless.

P. در من *darman*. Drugs, remedy,

P. درمه *dirmana*. Wormwood.

P. در میان *dar miyán*. Between, in the midst; the interior; under consideration.

P. درنده *darenda*. Rending, tearing; ravenous, fierce.

P. درنگ *dirang*. Slow, dilatory; tardiness.

P. در نوردن *dar navardan*. To travel.

P. در نوردیدن *dar navardídan*. To fold, wrap together; to obliterate.

P. درو *dirav*. The harvest; reaping.

P. دروازه *dar-wáza*. A door, gate.

P. A. در واقع *dar wáq'i*. In fact, verily.

A. دروب *dárúb*. Obsequious; tractable.

P. درود *durúud*. Blessing, salutation. Timber; a plank.

P. درودگر *durúudgar*. A carpenter.

P. درودن *durúudan*. To reap, mow.

A. دروز *durúz*. Joints, seams, sutures. (pl. of درز *darz*.)

A. دروس *durús*. Obliterating; lectures.

P. دروغ *durúgh*. A lie, falsehood.

P. دروغ گو *durúgh-gú*. A liar.

P. درون *darún*. In, within; interior; heart.

P. درونده *diravenda*. A reaper, a mower.

P. درونی *darúní*. Internal, intrinsic.

P. درویدن *diravídan*. To reap.

P. دروېزه *darwíza*. Beggary.

P. دروېش *darvish*. Poor, indigent; a dervish, monk.

P. دروېشى *darvishí*. Poverty; being or becoming a dervish.

P. دره *dara*. A valley or pass between two mountains.

P. درهم *dar-ham*. Intricate, confused. درهم افتاده *dar-ham uftáda*. Fallen into confusion.

P. درهم كشدن *rúy dar-ham keshídan*. To frown.

A. درهم *dirham*. A direm, money.

P. دری *darí*. The Persian language.

P. دریا *daryá*. A river, sea.

P. دریا آمدن بالا *bálá ámadan i daryá*. The flow of the tide.

P. دریا آمدن فرود *farau ámadan i daryá*. The ebb of the tide.

P. A. دریای محیط *darya i mu-hít*. The ocean.

P. در یاب *dar yáb*. Know thou; knowing. (from دریافتن.)

P. دریا بار *daryá-bár*. Abounding in rivers.

P. دریا بند *daryá-band*. A port, haven.

P. درپا بنده *dar-yábanda*. Intelligent.

P. درپاچه *daryáche*. A rivulet.

P. درپا دل *daryá-dil*. A heart bountiful as the sea.

P. درپافت *dar-yáft*. Perception, understanding.

P. درپافتن *dar-yáftan*. To perceive.

P. درپاکش *daryá kesh*. An insatiable drunkard.

P. درپاکوش *daryá-gúsh*. Seae-ears, a kind of shell.

P. درپا نورد *daryá-navard*. A traveller by sea.

P. درپای *daryái*. Marine.

P. درپای شور *daryái shúr*. The salt sea.

P. A. در پیم *durr i yatím*. A unique pearl.

P. دریچه *daríche*. A window, a wicket.

P. دریدن *darídan*. To tear.

P. دریده *darída*. Torn, rent.

P. دربغ *darígh*. A sigh, sorrow; refusal, grudging. Ah!

P. دربغا *daríghá*. Ah! alas!

P. درین *darín*. In this.

P. درپوزه *daryúza*. Beggary.

P. در *dazh*. A fortress, castle.

P. دزد *duzd*. A thief, robber.

P. دردار *dazh-dár*. Governor of a fort.

P. دزد ریک *duzd-ríg*. A quicksand.

P. دزدی *duzdi*. Theft, robbery.

P. دزدیدن *duzdídan*. To rob, to steal.

P. دزغاه *dizghála*. A citadel, a tower.

P. دژم *dizham*. Melancholy, crowsick.

A. دسام *disám*. A plug, spigot, bung.

A. دساتیر *dasátír*. A common-place book; copies, exemplars.

P. دست *dast*. The hand; superiority.

P. دستار *dastár*. A turban.

P. دستار خوان *dastár-kh'án*. A table-cloth.

P. دست افراز *dast-afraz*. A tool, implement.

P. دست آمدن *dast ámadan*. To be fluxed.

P. دست آموز *dast-ámúz*. Trained by the hand.

P. داستان *dastán*. A tale.

P. دست اوین *dast áwíz*. Motive, argument.

P. داستان سرای *dastán sarát*. A reciter of stories.

P. دستانه *dastána*. A glove.

P. دستاویز *dast áwíz*. A certificate, voucher; bond.

P. دست بدست *dast ba dast*. From hand to hand.

P. دست برد *dast burd*. Superiority, victory.

P. دست بر داشتن *dast bar dásh-tan*. To withdraw the hand, to leave alone.

P. دست بر فشاندن *dast bar fish-ándan*. To rub the hands together for joy.

P. دست برنجان *dast-baranjan*. A bracelet.

P. دست بوسی *dast-búsí*. Kissing or shaking hands.

P. دست پیمان *dast-paimán*. An agreement ratified by shaking hands; a marriage portion.

P. دست تنك *dast-tang*. Indigent, poor.

P. دست چپ *dast i chap*. The left hand.

P. A. دستخط *dast-khatt*,  
P. A. OR دستخط *das-khatt*. }  
Signature, sign, manual.

P. A. دستخط خاص *daskhatt i kháṣṣ*. Royal signature; to give the hand.

P. دست دادن *dast-dádan*. To promise; to strike a bargain.

P. دست درازی *dast-darází*. Tyranny, oppression.

P. دست راست *dast i rást*. The right hand.

P. دست رس *dast-ras*. Power, means.

P. دست رنج *dast-ranj*. Hire, pay.

P. دست شستن *dast shustan*. To wash the hand; relinquish.

P. دست شکن *dast-shikanè*. Bruising the hand; a curling lock.

P. دست شوی *dast-shúy*. A wash-hand bason.

P. دست نال *dast-fál*. Handsel.

P. دستك *dastak*. Clapping the hands; the hands of a watch.

P. دستكار *dast-kár*. An artificer.

P. دستكارى *dast-kárí*. Handicraft.

P. دستگاه *dast-gáh*. Power, strength.

P. دستك زدن *dastak-zadan*. To clap the hands.

P. دست كش *dast-kesh*. A glove.

P. دست كشادن *dast-kushádan*. To open the hand; to give alms.

P. دستگیر *dast-gír*. A patron; a captive.

P. دستگیری *dast-gírí*. Patronage, protection.

P. دستمال *dast-mál*. A napkin, handkerchief.

P. دست مایه *dast-máya*. Stock-in-trade.

P. دست مزد *dast-muzd*. Wages, hire.

P. دستنوبه *dastambúya*. A perfume.

P. دستوانه *dast-wána*. A gauntlet.

P. دستور *dastúr*. Custom, usage, fee. A prime minister.

A. دستور العمل *dastúr ul 'amal*. Regulation, rule of conduct.

P. دستوری *dastúrí*. Leave, permission.

P. دسته *dasta*. A handle; pestle; a quire of paper (see also فوج).



- P. کل دسته *dasta i gul*. A nosegay.
- P. دستی *dastí*. Whatever can be held in the hand.
- P. دستباز *dást-yáb*. Procurable, ready to hand.
- P. دستیار *dast-yár*. An assistant, coadjutor.
- P. دستبازی *dast-yári*. Assistance, succour.
- P. دست یافتن *dast-yáftan*. To acquire, to conquer.
- A. دسم *dasim*. Greasy.
- P. دشت *dasht*. A desert, a plain.
- P. دشتی *dashtí*. Wild, savage.
- P. دشخوار *dushk'ár*. Difficult.
- P. دشخواری *dushkkl'ári*. Difficulty, trouble.
- P. دشمن *dushman*. An enemy.
- P. دشمنی *dushmaní*. Enmity, hostility.
- P. دشنام *dushnám*. Reproach, abuse.
- P. دشته *dashna*. A dagger.
- P. دشوار *dushwár*. Difficult, arduous, painful.
- P. دشواری *dushwári*. Difficulty, trouble.
- A. دعا *du'á*. Invocation, prayer.
- A. P. دعاگوی *du'á-gút*. One who prays.
- A. دعوات *du'át*. Invocations, prayers.
- A. دعام *di'am*. Pillars; a column.

- A. P. دعای خیر *du'ái kheir*. A benediction.
- A. دعوی *da'wá*. Claim, pretension, plaint.
- A. دعوت *da'wat*. A benediction; an invitation.
- P. دغا *daghá*. Imposture; deceit.
- P. دغاباز *daghá-báz*. A cheat, impostor.
- P. دغابازی *daghá-bázi*. Fraud, villainy.
- P. دغدغه *daghdagha*. Tumult, alarm; titillation.
- A. دغر *daghr*. Strangling, choking.
- P. دغل *daghal*. False, base, spurious.
- P. دغلی *daghalí*. Treacherous, treachery.
- P. دف *daf*. A small tambourine.
- P. دفاتر *dafátir*. Volumes, registers. (pl. of دفتر.)
- A. دفائن *dafáin*. Hidden treasures.
- P. A. دفتر *daftar*. A book, register.
- P. دفترخانه *daftar khána*. An office, counting-house, exchequer.
- P. دفتر نویس *daftar-navís*. A clerk, register.
- P. دفتری *daftarí*. An office-keeper.
- A. دفین *daffatain*. Pasteboard; the two covers of a book.
- A. دفع *daf'*. Repulsion; time.

A. P. دفع انداختن *daf' andákh-tan*. To defer, refuse, postpone.

A. دفعات *dafa'át*. Times.

A. دفعدار *daf' - dár*. An officer of cavalry.

A. دفعه *daf'ah*. One time, once. يك دفع *yek daf'ah*. One time, once.

A. دفن *dafn*. Burying, interment.

A. دفینه *dafínah*. Buried or hidden treasure.

A. دق *dakḳ*. Beating, bruising.

A. دق *dikḳ*. Vexation; a hectic fever.

A. دقائق *dakáik*. Subtleties; minutes.

A. دقت *dikḳat*. Uneasiness; abstruseness.

P. دق و لقی *dak u lak*. An extensive uncultivated plain.

A. دقیق *dakík*. Abstruse; subtle; minute.

A. دقیقه *dakíkah*. A minute; a subtlety.

A. P. دقایق پاب *dakíkah-yáb*. Discovery, subtleties.

A. دکان *dakákin*. Shops.

A. P. دکان *dukán*. A shop, a workshop.

P. دکانچه *dukánche*. A small shop.

P. دوکانه *dugána*. See دوکانه.

P. دیگر *digar*. Another, again, anew.

P. دیگر بار *digar bár*. Another time.

P. دیگرگون *digar gún*. Of another colour.

T. دکمه *dukmeḥ*. A button.

P. دل *dil*. The heart, the mind.

P. دل آرام *dil-árám*. A mistress, sweetheart.

P. دل آزار *dil-ázár*. A sweetheart; cruel.

P. دل آزرده *dil-ázurda*. Displeased, provoked.

P. دل آسا *dil-ásá*. Comfort, soothing.

A. دلاک *dallák*. A waiter at baths; a barber.

A. دلال *dallál*. A broker.

A. دلالت *dalálat*. Indication.

A. دلاله *dallálah*. A procuress.

A. دلالی *dalláli*. Brokerage.

P. دلاور *diláwer*. Brave, intrepid.

P. دلاوری *dilávarí*. Intrepidity.

P. دل آویخته *dil-áwíkhta*. Enamoured, loved.

P. دل آویز *dil-áwíz*. Heart-ravishing.

A. دلائل *daláil*. Demonstrations.

P. دل بازی *dil-bází*. Rashness.

P. دلپذیر *dil-pazír*. Heart's desire, amiable.

P. دلبر *dil-bar*. A ravisher of hearts; a sweetheart.

P. دلبری *dil-barí*. Captivating hearts.

- P. *دل بستگی* *dil-bastagi*. Attachment; anguish.
- P. *دل بسته* *dil-basta*. Attached; addicted.
- P. *دل پسند* *dil-pasand*. Agreeable, plausible.
- P. *دل بند* *dil-band*. The bowels; lovely.
- P. *دل تنگ* *dil-tang*. Sad, distressed.
- P. *دل جو* *dil-jú*. Striving to please.
- P. *دل خراش* *dil-kharásh*. Excruciating.
- P. *دل خسته* *dil-khasta*. Afflicted mind.
- P. *دل خواه* *dil-kh'áh*. Beloved, desired object.
- P. *دل خوش* *dil-khush*. Contented, cheerful.
- P. *دل داده* *dil-dáda*. One who has given his heart, a lover.
- P. *دلدار* *dil-dár*. A lover, a mistress.
- P. *دلایل* *Duldul*. The famous mule of 'Alí.
- P. *دلداری کردن* *dil-dárí kerdan*. To console.
- P. *دلدوز* *dil-dúz*. Piercing the heart.
- P. *دلربا* *dil-rubá*. Seizing the heart.
- P. *دلریش* *dil-rísh*. Heart-wounded.
- P. *دل ساز* *dil-sáz*. Pleasing the heart.
- P. *دل ستان* *dil-sitán*. Heart-stealing.
- P. *دل سرد* *dil-sard*. Cold-hearted.

- P. *دل سوز* *dil-súz*. Compassionate.
- P. *دل سوزی* *dil-súzí*. Compassion.
- P. *دل شب* *dil i shab*. Midnight.
- P. *دل شده* *dil-shuda*. Heart-bereft.
- P. *دل شکسته* *dil-shikesta*. Broken-hearted.
- P. *دل شکنه* *dil shigufta*. Heart-expanded.
- P. *دل فروز* *dil-ferúz*. Enlightening the heart.
- P. *دل فریب* *dil-faríb*. Ensnaring the heart.
- P. *دل فگار* *dil-figár*. With heart rent; a lover.
- P. A. *دلفین* *dulfín*. A dolphin.
- A. *دلق* *dalak*. A dervish's habit.
- P. A. *دل فوس* *dil-kawí*. Confidence.
- A. *دلك* *dalk*. Friction.
- P. *دل گداز* *dil-gudáz*. Melting the heart.
- P. *دل گران* *dil-gerán*. Displeased.
- P. *دل گرانی* *dil-gerání*. Displeasure.
- P. *دل کش* *dil-kesh*. Heart-attracting.
- P. *دل کشا* *dil-kushá*. Heart-expanding, exhilarating.
- P. *دل گبر* *dil-gír*. Sad, sorrowful, annoyed.
- P. *دل نشین* *dil-nishín*. Satisfying the heart.
- P. *دل نگرانی* *dil-nigarání*. Sorrow.

P. دل نواز *dil-nawáz*. Soothing the mind, conciliating.

P. دل نهاد *dil-nihád*. Attention.

A. دلو *dalw*. A bucket; the sign Aquarius.

T. دلی *delí*. Foolish, mad.

P. دلیر *dilir*. Brave, intrepid.

P. دلیرانه *dilirána*. Boldly, heroically.

P. دلیری *dilirí*. Intrepidity.

A. دلیل *dalíl*. An argument, proof, indication.

A. P. دلیل قاطع *dalíl i kátí*. A decisive proof.

P. دم *dam*. The breath, life; boasting; a moment.

دم بر آوردن *dam bar áwardan*. To draw a breath. دم زدن *dam zadan*. To breathe; to proceed; to boast.

A. دم *dam*. Blood.

P. دم *dum*. A tail.

P. دما *dama*. The asthma.

P. دمام *damádam*. Continually, always.

A. P. دمار *damár*. Ruin, destruction; the root of a tree, &c.

P. A. دمار بر آوردن از *damár bar áwardan az*. To annihilate, exterminate.

A. P. دماغ *dimágh*. The brain; conceit, pride, fancy.

A. دم الاخوين *dam ul akhawain*. Dragon's blood.

P. دمامه *damáma*. A small drum, a trumpet.

P. دمان *damán*. Fierce, strong, swift.

A. دمامیل *damámíl*. Boils.

P. دماوند *Demávend*. Name of a mountain near Teheran.

P. دمدم *dam ba dam*. Incessantly.

A. دماش *damis*. A soft, sandy place.

P. دمدار *dum-dár*. Having a tail.

P. دم در کشیدن *dam dar keshídan*. To cease to breathe, to be silent, hold one's breath.

P. دمدمه *damdama*. A raised battery.

P. دم ساز *dam-sáz*. A confidant, friend.

P. دم سازی *dam-sází*. Intimacy, confidence.

A. دمشق *Demeshk*, or } Damascus.  
A. دمشق الشام *Demeshk* }  
*ush-shám*.

A. دمع *dam'*. A tear.

P. دمگاه *dam-gáh*. A forge.

A. دمل *dumal*. A boil, a swelling.

A. دموع *dumú'*. Tears. (pl. of دمع *dam'*.)

A. دموی *damawíy*. Plethoric, bloody.

P. دمه *dama*. A pair of bellows.

P. دمی *damí*. Inflated, puffy, windy.

P. دمی چند *damí chand*. A few minutes.

- A. *دیمطی Dimyátiy*. Dimity.  
 P. *دمیدن damídan*. To blow; to grow up; to appear.  
 P. *دمیده damída*. Blown, budded, shot up.  
 A. *دناآت danáüt*. Baseness, meanness.  
 A. *دنانیر danánír*. Dinars, coins. (pl. of *دینار dínár*.)  
 P. *دنبال dumbál*. A tail; hinder part, after. A rudder.  
 P. *دنبل dumbul*. A boil, bubo.  
 P. *دنبه dumba*. The fat of a sheep's tail.  
 P. *دندان dandán*. A tooth.  
 P. *دندانه dandána*. The teeth of a saw; the wards of a lock.  
 P. *دنده danda*. A rib, the side of the body. *دنده اش نرم شود danda ash niram shawad*. Let him try it.  
 P. *دنکيل dangil*. A cuckold.  
 A. *دنی daníy*. A worthless man.  
 A. *دنيا dunyá*. The world.  
 A. P. *دنيا پرست dunyá-parast*. Worldly-minded.  
 A. P. *دنيا دار dunyá-dár*. A wealthy man, worldling.  
 A. P. *دنيا داری danyá-dári*. Economy; mammon.  
 A. *دنوی dunyawíy*. Belonging to this world.  
 P. *دو dav*. Running; a race.  
 P. *دو dú*. Two.  
 A. *دوا dawá*. Medicine, a remedy.  
 A. *دواب dawább*. Quadrupeds, beasts, cattle.

- A. *دوات dawát*. An ink-stand.  
 A. *دوار dawwár*. Revolving.  
 A. *دوار duwár*. Giddiness, the vertigo.  
 P. *دوازده duwázda*. Twelve.  
 P. *دوازدهم duwázdahum*. The twelfth.  
 P. *دواسبه dú-aspá*. A trooper who has two horses; a messenger.  
 A. *دواعی dawá'í*. Pretensions; claims.  
 P. *دوال duwál*. A leathern strap, a belt.  
 P. *دوالی duwáli*. A cheat, juggler, prestidigitator.  
 A. *دوالب dawálib*. Water-wheels. (pl. of *دولاب*.)  
 A. *دوام dawám*. Perpetuity.  
 P. *دوان daván*. Running fast.  
 P. *دوازیدن davánídan*. To cause to run.  
 A. *دواوین dawáwín*. Díwáns, collected odes. (pl. of *دوان* q. v.)  
 A. *دواپر dawáir*. Circles. (pl. of *داپرة*.)  
 P. *دو باره dú-bára*. Double, double-distilled.  
 P. *دو بالا dú-bálá*. Excessive.  
 P. *دو پازه dú-piyáza*. A fricassee of butter, onions, &c.  
 P. *دو تا dú-tá*. Twice, double; bent. Colloquially the particle *tá* is used after all numerals as *دو تا dú-tá*. Two; *سه تا seh-tá*. Three.  
 P. *دو چار du-chár*. Meeting, interview; three or four.

P. دو چند *dú-chand*. Twice, double.

P. دو جهان *dú-jehán*. The present and future life.

A. دوحة *dauhat*. An orchard, bower.

P. دوخت *dúkht*. A seam, suture.

P. دوختن *dúkhtan*. To sew, stitch.

A. دود *dúd*. A worm.

P. دود *dúd*. Smoke.

A. دود الحرير *dúd ul harír*. A silkworm.

P. دود دل *dúd i dil*. A sigh.

P. دود کش *dúd - kesh*. A chimney.

P. دو دل *dú-dil*. Of two minds, irresolute.

P. دودمان *dúdmán*. An illustrious race.

P. دوده *dúda*. Soot.

P. دوده، چراغ *dúda i chirágh*. Lampblack.

A. دور *dawr*. Revolution; an age; around. دور گرفتن *dawr giriftan*. To surround.

P. دور *dúr*. Remote, far, distance.

P. دور افتاده *dúr uftáda*. Strayed away, gone afar off.

A. دوران *daurán*. Time, age.

P. دور اندیش *dúr-andísh*. Provident, foreseeing.

P. دور باش *dúr-básh*. Have a care! stand off!

P. دور بین *dúr-bín*. Foresighted; a telescope.

A. P. دور چرخ *daur i chirkh*. The revolutions of the heavens.

P. دور دست *dúr-dast*. Afar off, distant.

P. دو رنگ *dú-rang*. Of two colours; a hypocrite.

P. دو رنگی *dú-rangí*. Hypocrisy.

P. دو روی *dú-rúí*. Two-faced, a deceitful villain.

A. دوره *daurah*. A revolution, circuit.

P. دوری *dúrí*. Distance, separation.

P. دو ریشه *dú-rísha*. A handkerchief.

P. دوزخ *dúzakh*. Hell.

P. دوزخی *dúzakhí*. Hellish; a glutton.

P. دوست *dúst*. A friend.

P. دوستانه *dústána*. Friendly.

P. دوست کام *dúst i kám*. As one's friends could wish, prosperous.

P. دوستی *dústí*. Friendship.

P. دو سه *dú-seh*. Two or three.

P. دوسیدن *dusídan*. To cement, to plaster.

P. دوش *dúsh*. The shoulder; last night.

P. دوشا *dúshá*. Any animal giving milk.

P. دوشاب *dúsh-áb*. The expressed juice of dates, &c.

P. دو شاخه *dú-shákha*. The pillory; bifurcated.

T. دوشك *dúshek*. A mattress.

P. دو شنبه *dú-shamba*. Monday.

- P. دوشنده *dushenda*. A milker; milking.
- P. دوشته *dúshana*. A milk-pail.
- P. دوشیدن *dúshídan*. To milk, to draw.
- P. دوشیزگی *dushízagi*. Virginity.
- P. دوشیزه *dúshíza*. A virgin.
- P. دوغ *dúgh*. Sour milk, curds, buttermilk.
- P. دوغ زدن *dúgh zadan*. To churn.
- P. دوک *dúk*. A spindle.
- T. دوکمه *dúkmeh*. See دوکمه.
- P. دوکار *dú-kárd*. A pair of scissors.
- P. دوکان *dúkán*. A shop.
- P. دوگان *dú-gán*. In twos, double.
- P. دوکان دار *dúkán-dár*. A shopkeeper.
- P. دوکانی *dúkání*. Shop-keeping.
- P. دوگانه *dú-gána*. Double; a prayer in which two genuflections or inclinations of the body are made.
- P. دوکدان *dúk-dán*. A spindle-case.
- A. دول *dawat*. Riches. (pl. of دولة.)
- P. دول *dúl*. A bucket; the sign Aquarius.
- P. دولاب *dul-áb*. A wheel for raising water.
- A. دولت *dawlat*. Fortune, wealth, dynasty, state; the government.

- A. P. دولت بر انداز *dawlat-bar andáz*. Destroying the government.
- P. دولت پناه *dawlat-panáh*. The asylum of empire.
- P. دولت خانه *dawlat-khána*. A palace.
- P. دولت خواه *dawlat-kh'áh*. A well-wisher.
- A. P. دولت عظمی *dawlat i 'uzmá*. The mighty empire.
- A. P. دولت مند *dawlat-mand*. Fortunate, rich.
- P. دلچه *dúlche*. A small bucket.
- P. دوم *duwum*. Second; inferior.
- P. دو مغز *dú-maghz*. An almond.
- A. دون *dún*. Mean, base, ignoble.
- P. دونده *davenda*. A runner, running.
- A. دونی *dúní*. Baseness, inferiority.
- P. دو نیم *dú-ním*. Divided in two, two halves.
- A. دوی *dawíy*. Disease; sick.
- P. دوی *dúí*. Duality, duplicity.
- P. دویدن *davídan*. To run; to spring up.
- P. دوپست *duwíst*. Two hundred.
- P. دوپل *duwíl*. Fraud; a kind of silk.
- P. دوم *dúyum*. The second.
- P. ده *dah*. Ten.

P. ده *dih*. A village; giver; give thou.

P. دهات *dihát*. The country.

P. دهاتی *dihátí*. A villager.

A. دهافین *dihákín*. Villagers. (pl. of دهفان.)

P. دهاك *dahák*. The place of the tens in arithmetic.

A. دهام *duhám*. Black; a stallion-camel.

P. دهان *dahán*. The mouth; orifice.

P. دهانه *dahána*. The bit of a bridle.

P. دهانیدن *dehánídan*. To cause to give.

P. دهائی *dahái*. The tenth part.

P. T. ده باشی *dah-báshí*. A commander of ten men.

P. ده بست *dah-bist*. Ten or twenty.

P. ده خدا *dih-khudá*. The head-man of a village.

A. دهر *dahr*. Time; the world.

A. دهری *dahríy*. Worldly, temporal.

A. دهرپا *dahriyá*. An atheist.

P. دهش *dihish*. A present.

A. دهشت *dahshat*. Fear.

P. دهقان *dihkán*. A villager, ploughman.

P. دهقانی *dihkání*. Husbandry.

P. دهل *duhul*. A drum.

P. دهلزن *duhul-zan*. A drummer.

P. دهلی *dehlí*. The city of Delhi.

A. P. دهلیز *dihlíz*. A portico.

P. دهم *dahum*. The tenth.

P. دهن *dahan*. The mouth; an orifice.

A. دهن *duhn*. Oil.

P. دهده *dihenda*. A giver.

A. دهور *duhúr*. Ages, times. (pl. of دهر.)

P. دهم *dihím*. The crown worn by Persian kings.

P. دی *dai*. Winter.

P. دی *dí*. Yester, as دیروز *dí-rúz*. Yesterday. دیشب *dí-shab*. Yesternight.

A. دیار *diyár*. Inhabited country, district. (pl. of دار *dár*.)

A. دیار بکر *Diyár Belr*. Mesopotamia.

A. دیان *daiyán*. A judge, an umpire.

A. دیانت *diyánat*. Integrity, piety.

A. P. دیانت دار *diyánat-dár*. Honest, pious.

A. دپا *díbá*. Brocade, cloth of gold.

P. دپاچه *díbáche*. Preface, exordium.

A. دپت *diyát*. The mulct or compensation for manslaughter.

A. دیشان *dísán*. The nightmare.

A. دیجور *daijúr*. Darkness, obscurity.

P. دیدار *dídár*. Interview; look, face.

A. دیدان *dídán*. Worms. (pl. of دود.)



P. دید بان *díd-bán*. A watch, a guard, one who keeps a lookout.

P. دیدن *dídan*. To see, to observe.

P. دیده *dída*. Seen; the eye, the sight.

P. دیده ور *dída-war*. Per-spicious.

A. دیر *dair*. A monastery, a tavern.

P. دیر *dír*. Delay; slow; late.

P. دیر پا *dír-pá*. Lasting, permanent.

P. دیر باز *dír-báz*. Long, long ago; the world.

P. دیر رنج *dír-ranj*. Long-suffering.

P. دیروز *dí-rúz*. Yesterday.

P. دیری *díri*. Lateness, slowness.

P. دیریدن *dírídan*. To break, rend asunder.

P. دیرینه *dírína*. Old, ancient.

P. دیشب *dí-shab*. Last night.

P. دیک *díg*. A kettle, pot.

A. دیک *dík*. A cock.

P. دیکچه *dígche*. A small kettle.

P. دیکدان *díg-dán*. A stove, trivet.

P. دیگر *dígar*. Another.

P. دیگرانه *dígarána*. Secondly, otherwise.

P. دیم *dím*. Leather.

P. دیمک *dímek*. A white ant.

P. دیمی *dímí*. Land not needing artificial irrigation.

A. دین *dín*. Faith, religion.  
دین دنیا فروختن *dín ba dunyá ferúkhtan*. To sell the next world for this.

A. دین *dain*. Debt.

A. دینار *dínár*. The name of a coin; a ducat, dinar.

A. P. دینار سرخ *dínár i surkh*. A gold coin.

A. P. دین پرور *dín-parwar*. Promoter of religion.

A. P. دین پناه *dín-panáh*. The asylum of religion.

A. P. دین دار *dín-dár*. Religious, faithful.

A. دینی *díní*. Belonging to religion.

P. دیو *dív*. A demon, devil.

P. دیوار *dívár*. A wall.

P. دیوالی *díválí*. Bankruptcy.

A. P. دیوان *díván*. A tribunal; a steward; a collection of odes arranged in alphabetical order of rhymes; the *Díván i Háfiz* is the most celebrated.

P. دیوان بلاغ کردن *díván i balh kerdan*. A phrase used to express an unjust sentence.

P. T. دیوان یکی *díván begí*. An officer of state.

P. دیوانگی *dívánagí*. Insanity.

P. دیوانه *dívána*. Insane.

P. دیوانی *dívání*. The office of dewan.

P. دیو باد *dív-bád*. The devil's wind, a whirlwind.

- P. ديو دار *dív-dár*. A demoniac, a juniper-tree.  
 P. ديوستان *dív-setán*. A demoniac.  
 P. دیوستان *dívistán*. A desert; a haunted spot.  
 P. دیوک *divak*. See دیوک.  
 P. دیو کردار *dív-kerdár*. An evildoer.  
 P. دیولاخ *dív-lákh*. A haunted spot, desert.  
 A. دیون *duyún*. Debts. (pl. of دین *dain*.)  
 P. دیوه *díva*. A silkworm; mushrooms.  
 P. دیهه *díha*. A village.  
 P. دیهبان *díhbán*. The chief of a village.  
 P. دیهور *díhúr*. Heaven.  
 P. دیهم *díhím*. A crown or diadem.

؛ The ninth letter of the Arabic and Persian Alphabets.

- A. ذا *zá*. Lord, master; endowed with.  
 A. ذاب *zábih*. A sacrificer, a slaughterer.  
 A. ذات *zát*. The essence, nature; person; caste; fem. of ذو *zú* possessor.  
 A. ذات شریف *zát i sheríf*. A noble personage.  
 A. ذاتی *zátí*. Natural, essential.

- A. ذخر *zákhir*. Fat.  
 A. ذاکر *zákir*. Remembering; praising God.  
 A. ذائب *zánib*. A follower; coming behind.  
 A. ذاهب *záhib*. Going, passing away.  
 A. ذاهل *záhil*. Careless, forgetful.  
 A. ذائب *záib*. Liquid; melting.  
 A. ذائق *záik*. Tasting.  
 A. ذائفة *záikah*. The sense of tasting, the palate.  
 A. ذباب *zúbáb*. A fly; a bee.  
 A. ذب *zabh*. A sacrifice, slaughter.  
 A. ذبول *zúbúl*. Emaciating; languishing.  
 A. ذبیح *zabíh*. Sacrificed, slaughtered.  
 A. ذخر *zukhr*. Provisions, stores.  
 A. ذخیره *zakhíra*. Store, treasure. (pl. ذخایر.)  
 A. ذرات *zarrát*. Atoms, particles.  
 A. ذراری *zarárí*. Progenies, descendants.  
 A. ذراع *zirá* (pl. ذرائع). A cubit; the fore-arm.  
 A. ذرع *zar'*. A cubit, two bright stars in the head of Gemini.  
 A. ذروه *zurwah*. The summit; pomp.  
 A. ذره *zarrah*. An atom, particle, little.

- A. ذرية *zarríyet*. Progeny, race.
- A. زريعه *zarí'ah*. A cause, means; request addressed from an inferior to a superior.
- A. ذفن *zakn*. The chin.
- A. ذكاء *zaká*. Acuteness of intellect.
- A. ذكوات *zakáwat*. Brightness of genius.
- A. ذكر *zakar*. Male, membrum virile.
- A. ذكر *zík*. Remembrance, commemoration. Reading the Corán through. A religious service performed by the Dervishes, during which the name of God is frequently repeated.
- A. ذكور *zúkúr*. Males.
- A. ذكورت *zúkúrat*. The male sex.
- A. ذكى *zakíy*. Ingenious, acute.
- A. ذل *zull*. Abjectness, baseness.
- A. ذلات *zalálat*. Baseness.
- A. ذلة *zillat*. Disgrace, vileness.
- A. ذلف *zulf*. Small or apenosed.
- A. ذلق *zalk*. Quick, sharp, ready.
- A. ذك *zálík*. That.
- A. ذليل *zalíl*. Mean, abject.
- A. ذم *zamm*. Blame, reproach.
- A. ذمائم *zamáim*. Misdeeds. (pl. of ذممة.)
- A. ذمه *zimmah*. Trust, charge, responsibility.

- A. ذمى *zimmíy*. A client; a person not being a Moham-  
medan who pays a capitation  
tax for permission to practise  
his religion.
- A. ذمى *zamím*. Blameable.
- A. ذنب *zanab*. A tail.
- A. ذنب *zamb* (pl. ذنوب *zunúb*).  
A crime, sin, fault.
- A. ذو *zú*. Lord, master;  
endowed with.
- A. ذوات *zawát*. Fem. plural  
of ذو *zu*, as ذوات الاربع *zawát ul  
arba'*. Quadrupeds.
- A. ذوالجلال *zu'l jelál*. The  
Lord of Glory.
- A. ذوالحجة *zu'l hijjah*. The  
twelfth Arabian month.
- A. ذوالفقار *zu'l fakár*. Ver-  
tebrate; the two-edged sword  
of Ali.
- A. ذوالقربى *zu'l kurbá*. A  
kinsman.
- A. ذواقده *zu'l ka'dah*. The  
eleventh Arabian month.
- A. ذوفنون *zu funún*. Cun-  
ning, skilful.
- A. ذوق *zauk*. Taste, relish,  
delight.
- A. ذوى *zawí*. Masters, pos-  
sors. (pl. of ذو.)
- A. ذهاب *ziháb*. Departure.
- A. ذهب *zahab*. Gold.
- A. ذهن *zahan*. Genius; a-  
bility.
- A. P. ذهن نشين *zahan-nishin*.  
Understood, remembered.
- A. ذهول *zuhúl*. Oblivion.

A. ذهن *zhān*. Ingenious, sagacious.

A. ذی *zhī*. A master; endowed with. (oblique case of ذو *zu*.)

A. ذیشان *zhī-shān*. Endowed with dignity.

A. ذئب *zhīb*. A wolf.

A. ذئفان *zhīfān*. Venom, poison.

A. ذبت کت *zhait-kait*. So and so, thus.

A. ذیل *zhail*. The skirt; supplementary part; margin.

A. از فرار تفصیل ذیل *az kerār i tefṣīl i zhail*. As detailed below, in accordance with the following statement.

A. ذیول *zhuyūl*. Skirts; appendices. (pl. of ذیل.)

## ر

ر *Rá*. R. The tenth letter of the Arabic and Persian alphabets.

P. را *rā*. The sign of the oblique case.

A. رابع *rābih*. Gainful, usurious.

A. رابط *rābit*. A chain, ligature.

A. رابطہ *rābitah*. A conjunction (in grammar); a catchword.

A. رابع *rābī*. The fourth.

A. رابعا *rābī'an*. Fourthly.

A. راتب *rátib*. Daily bread, provision.

A. راتبه *rátiba*. Salary, pay.

A. راجح *rājih*. Preferable; preponderating.

A. راجع *rājī*. Returning; relative (in grammar).

A. راجل *rājil*. A pedestrian.

A. راجی *rājī*. Hoping; asking.

A. راح *rāh*. Wine.

A. راحت *rāhat*. Repose, ease, tranquillity; the palm of the hand.

A. راحل *rāhil*. A traveller.

A. راحله *rāhilah*. A caravan.

A. راحم *rāhim*. Pitying, pardoning.

A. رادع *rādī*. Repelling, prohibiting.

A. رادف *rādif*. Coming after, sitting behind.

P. راز *rāz*. A secret, mystery; a mason.

P. راز دار *rāz-dār*. A confidant; private and confidential (a letter).

A. راز دان *rāz-dān*. Knowing a secret; a confidant.

A. رازق *rāzīk*. Providing; Providence.

P. رازبانہ *rāziyāna*. Aniseeā.

A. راس *rā's*. The head, chief; top.

A. P. دو راس اسپ *dú rās i asp*. Two head of horses.

A. راس الجدی *rā's ul jidy*. The winter solstice.

A. راس السرطان *ra's us saratán.*  
The summer solstice.

A. راس المال *ra's ul mál,* }  
A. OR مال راس *rás mál.* }

Capital, stock in trade.

A. راسب *rásib.* Sediment.

P. راست *rást.* True, right;  
straight.

P. راست باز *rást-báz.* Faithful, just.

P. راستا *rástá.* A road.

P. راستاد *rástád.* A pension.

P. راست بین *rást-bín.* Impartial.

P. راست سخن *rást-sukhun.*  
Truthful.

P. راست کردار *rást-kerdár.*  
Fair dealing.

P. راست گو *rást-gú.* Truthful.

P. راست نما *rást-numá.* Appearing upright.

P. راستی *rástí.* Rectitude;  
truth.

P. راستی و درستی *rástí u durustí.* Honesty and fidelity.

A. راست *rásikh.* Firm, rooted;  
constant.

A. P. راست دم *rásikh-dam.*  
Firm in mind, constant.

P. راسو *rású.* A weasel.

A. راشد *ráshid.* Orthodox.

A. راشی *ráshí.* Receiving a  
bribe.

A. راصد *rásid.* An observer  
(of the stars).

A. راضی *rází.* Satisfied, content.

A. راطب *rátib.* Humid.

A. راعی *rá'í.* A shepherd;  
guardian.

P. راغ *rágh.* A meadow,  
a declivity.

A. راغب *rághib.* Wishing,  
desiring.

A. رافت *ráfat.* Pity, tenderness.

A. رافض *ráfiz.* Refusing;  
abdicating.

A. رافضی *ráfizi.* A heretic.

A. رافع *ráfí.* Raising; ad-  
ducing.

P. رافه *ráfa.* A herb re-  
sembling garlic.

A. رافب *ráfib.* An observer.

A. رافم *ráfim.* A writer.

A. رافی *ráfí.* An enchanter.

A. راکب *rákib.* A rider.

A. راکع *rákí.* Performing  
inclinations of the body at  
prayers.

P. رام *rám.* Tame, obedient.

A. رامی *rámij.* A decoy-  
bird.

P. رامش *rámish.* Cheerful-  
ness.

P. رامش گار *rámish-gar.* A  
musical performer.

A. رامی *rámí.* An archer.

P. ران *rán.* The thigh.

P. راندن *rándan.* To drive,  
banish.

P. رانی *rání.* Driving.

A. راوی *ráwí.* A historian,  
reciter.

P. راه *ráh.* A way, road.  
از چه راه *az chi ráh.* How?

- P. راه خوی *l'heilí ráh*. A long way.
- P. راه رفتن *ráh-raftan*. To walk.
- P. راه آورد *ráh-áward*. A present, offering.
- A. راهب *ráhíb*. A monk.
- P. راهبان *ráhbán*. A traveller; a sentinel.
- P. راهبر *ráh-bar*. A road-guide.
- P. راه بردن *ráh burídan*. To travel.
- P. راه دادن *ráh-dádan*. To admit.
- P. راه دار *ráh-dár*. A road-patrol; collector of customs or excise duties.
- P. راه داری *ráh-dárí*. A passport; customs or excise duties (see كمرک).
- P. راه رو *rañ-rav*. A traveller.
- P. راه زن *rañ-zan*. A highwayman.
- P. راه گذار *ráh-guzár*. Passage.
- A. راهن *ráhin*. Mortgager.
- P. راه نبرده *ráh na-burda*. Untravelled.
- P. راه نما *ráh-numá*. A guide.
- P. راه نمونی *ráh namúní*. Guidance.
- P. راهوار *ráh wár*. An ambler.
- P. راهی *ráhi*. A traveller.
- A. رای *rái*. Counsel, wisdom, opinion.

- A. رايات *ráyát*. Standards.
- A. رايب *ráíb*. Doubting.
- A. رايه *ráyat*. A standard.
- A. رايج *ráij*. Usage, currency.
- A. P. راي زدن *rái-dádan*. To give an opinion.
- A. رايحه *ráiha*. Odour.
- A. رايض *ráiz*. A horse-breaker.
- A. رايق *ráik*. Wonderful, beautiful.
- P. رايگان *ráigán*. Gratis.
- A. رب *rabb*. The Lord.
- A. رب *rubb*. Inspissated juice, syrup.
- P. ربا *rubá*. (In comp.) seizing, robbing.
- A. ربا *riba*. Usury.
- A. P. رباب *rabáb*. A rebeck, a kind of guitar.
- A. P. ربا خور *ribá-khur*. A usurer.
- A. رباط *ribát*. An inn; a monastery.
- P. رباعي *rubá'iy*. A quatrain.
- A. ربنا *rabbaná*. O our Lord!
- A. رباني *rabbáni*. Divine.
- P. ربانیدن *rubánídan*. To seize, rob.
- P. رباننده *rubáninda*. Ravisher; rapacious.
- P. ربايدن *rubáídan*. To seize, to rob.
- A. ربح *ribh*. Profit, interest, usury.
- A. ربط *rabt*. A tie, joining.
- A. ربع *rub'*. A fourth.

- A. ربع مسكون *rab' i maskún*. The inhabited quarter of the world.
- A. ربى *rib'iy*. Vernal; born in spring.
- A. ربه *ribka*. A collar; yoke.
- A. ربوبية *rabúbíyat*. Deity, divinity; dominion.
- P. ربودن *rabúdan*. To seize, ravish.
- A. ريب *rabib*. A step-son.
- A. ريبه *rabiba*. A step-daughter.
- A. ربيع *rabí*. The spring.
- A. ربيع الاخر *rabí ul ákhir*. The fourth Arabian month.
- A. ربيع الاول *rabí ul awwal*. The third Arabian month.
- A. رتبة *rutbat*. Rank, degree.
- A. رتق *ratk*. Repairing; reformation.
- A. رتق و فلق *ratk u fatk*. Shutting and opening.
- A. رج *rajj*. Moving, trembling.
- A. رجاء *rijá'*. Hope.
- A. رجاء *rija'*. Return.
- A. رجال *rijál*. Men.
- A. رجالى *rijálíy*. Footmen, infantry.
- A. رجب *rejob*. The seventh Arabian month.
- A. رجز *rejez*. A species of verse.
- A. رجز *rijs*. Uncleanliness.
- A. رجع *raj*. Returning, repeating.

- A. رجعة *raj'at*. Answering a letter.
- A. رجف *rajf*. Tremour, emotion.
- A. رجل *rajul*. A man.
- A. رجل *rijl*. A foot.
- A. رجم *rujum*. Shooting stars.
- A. رجم *rajm*. Stoning to death.
- A. رجوع *rujú'*. Return, repetition.
- A. P. رجوع کردن *rujú' kerdan*. To refer, to appeal.
- A. رجولیت *rujúlíyet*. Virility, manhood.
- A. رحي *raha*. A hand-mill.
- A. رحلت *rihlat*. Marching; death.
- A. رحم *rahm*. Mercy, compassion.
- A. رحم *rahim*. The womb.
- A. رحمان *rahmán*. Merciful (God).
- A. رحمت *rahmat*. Mercy.
- A. رحل *rahíl*. March, departure.
- A. رحم *rahím*. Merciful (God).
- P. رخ *ruk*. The cheek; side.
- A. رخام *rukham*. Marble, alabaster.
- A. رخاوت *rakhawat*. Being loose and flabby; laxity.
- P. رخت *rakht*. Furniture.
- P. رخت خواب *rakht i kh'áb*. Bed-clothes.
- P. رخت زنانه *rakht i zanána*. Women's attire.

- P. رخت کش *rakt-kesh*. A  
beast of burden.
- P. رخسار *rukhsár*. } The  
P. رخساره *rukhsára*. } cheek,  
face.
- P. رخشان *rakhshán*. Shin-  
ing.
- P. رخشدن *rakhshídan*. To  
shine, flash.
- A. رخصت *rukhsat*. Permis-  
sion to retire; leave.
- P. رخته *rakhna*. A fracture;  
a notch, crevice, hole.
- A. رخصت *rikhwat*. Laxity.
- A. رد *radd*. Repulsion, re-  
futation.
- A. ردا *ridá*. A cloak or  
mantle.
- A. ردا *radá'at*. Depra-  
vity.
- A. P. رد جواب *radd i jawáb*.  
A rejoinder.
- A. P. رد كلام *radd i kalám*.  
Refutation.
- P. رده *rada*. A line; rule;  
row.
- A. ردى *radíy*. Wicked, de-  
praved.
- A. ردیف *radíf*. One who  
rides behind; auxiliary forces.
- A. رديم *radím*. A worn or  
torn habit.
- A. رذیل *razíl*. Mean, base.
- A. رذیلة *razílat*. Baseness,  
mean. (pl. رذایل.)
- P. رز *raz*. A vineyard; a  
grape.
- A. رز *ruzz*. Rice.
- A. رزاز *razzáz*. A rice-  
seller.

- A. رزاق *razzák*. Providence.
- A. رزانت *razánat*. Firmness,  
strength.
- A. رزایا *razáyá*. Afflictions,  
misfortunes.
- P. رزبان *raz-bán*. The  
keeper of a vineyard.
- A. رزق *rízq*. Subsistence,  
daily bread.
- P. رزم *razm*. War, com-  
bat.
- P. رزم *razam*. (From رزیدن)  
I stain.
- P. رزمگاه *razm-gáh*. The  
field of battle.
- P. رزیدن *razídan*. To dye,  
tinge, colour.
- P. رزین *razín*. Strong (fort).
- P. رس *ras*. (In comp.) ar-  
riving.
- P. رسا *rasá*. Capable; ar-  
riving.
- A. رسالت *risálat*. A legation;  
mission.
- A. رساله *risála*. A treatise,  
letter; a troop of horse.
- A. رسام *rassám*. A design-  
er, describer.
- P. رسان *rasán*. Bring thou.  
(In comp.) bringing.
- P. رساندن *risándan*. } To  
P. رسانیدن *risánídan*. } cause to arrive.
- P. رسائی *rasát*. Access.
- A. رسائل *rasáil*. Letters,  
treatises.
- P. رست *rast*. Liberated,  
escaped.
- P. رست *rust*. It grew;  
growing.



- P. رستخیز *rastakhíz.* The resurrection.
- P. رستخیز *rustakhíz.* Newly sprung up.
- P. رستكار *rastakár.* Liberated, escaped.
- P. رستم *rustam.* Rustam, the Persian Hercules.
- P. رستن *rastan.* To escape.
- P. رستن *rustan.* To grow.
- P. رستن *ristan.* To twist, spin; to buzz.
- P. رستنی *rustaní.* A vegetable.
- P. رسد *rasad.* Supply of provisions.
- A. رضع *rusgh.* The wrist, fetlock.
- A. رسول *rusul.* Prophets. (pl. of رسول.)
- A. رسم *rasm.* A rule, custom. (pl. رسوم.)
- A. رسم الخط *rasm ul khatt.* Prescribed form of writing.
- A. رسماً *rasman.* Officially.
- A. رسمی *rasmíy.* Customary.
- A. رسمیات *rasmíyát.* Rules, usages.
- A. P. رسن *rasan.* A rope, cord.
- P. رسن گر *rasan-gar.* A rope-maker.
- P. رسن لنگر *rasan i langar.* A ship's cable.
- P. رسوا *ruswá.* Infamous, dishonoured.
- P. رسوای *ruswái.* Infamy, disgrace.
- A. رسوب *rusúb.* Sediments.

- P. رسوخ *rusúkh.* Firmness, stability.
- A. رسول *rasúl.* A messenger; a prophet.
- A. رسوم *rusúm.* Customs, fees; diagrams.
- P. رسیدن *rasídan.* To arrive.
- P. رسید *rasíd.* A receipt; arrival.
- P. رسیده *rasída.* Arrived; mature.
- P. رسیدگی *rasídagí.* Maturity.
- A. رش *rash.* Sprinkling, aspersion.
- A. رشادت *rashádat.* Rectitude of conduct; bravery.
- A. نشان جلادت و رشادت *nishán i jeládat u rashádat.* Decorations for distinguished military service.
- P. رشت *resht.* Very dry, friable, crumbling.
- P. رشت *resht.* The capital of Ghílán.
- P. رشتن *rishtan.* To spin, twist.
- P. رشته *rishta.* A thread; relationship.
- P. رشته دار *rishta-dár.* A relation.
- A. رشع *rash.* }  
 A. رشحه *rashah.* } Sprinkling, moistening.
- A. رشد *rushd.* Rectitude; orthodoxy.
- A. رشف *rashf.* A drop, sip.
- P. رشك *rashk.* Jealousy, envy.
- P. رشك خور *rashk-khur.* Envious.

A. رشوت *rishwat*. A bribe.  
 A. P. رشوت خوردن *rishwat khurdan*. To take a bribe.  
 A. رشید *rashíd*. Orthodox.  
 A. رصد *raṣṣád*. An astronomical observer.  
 A. رصاص *raṣás*. Lead; tin.  
 A. رصانت *raṣánat*. Solidity.  
 A. رصد *raṣad*. Observing (the stars).  
 A. P. رصد گاه *raṣad-gáh*. An observatory.  
 A. رصد *raṣíd*. Watching, observing.  
 A. رصین *raṣín*. Strong, solid.  
 A. رضا *riṣá*. Acquiescence, consent, leave.  
 A. P. رضا جوی *riṣá-júí*. Striving to please.  
 A. رضاع *rezá*. Suckling.  
 A. P. رضا مندی *riṣá-mandí*. Consent, permission; satisfaction.  
 A. رضيع *raṣí*. A suckling infant.  
 A. راضیه *raṣíyeh*. Laudable.  
 A. رطب *ratb*. Moist, tender, fresh.  
 A. رطوبت *rutúbat*. Moisture.  
 A. رعاف *ru'áf*. Bleeding at the nose.  
 A. رعایا *ra'áyá*. Subjects. (pl. of رعیه.)  
 A. رعایت *ri'áyat*. Care, attention, regard.  
 A. رعب *ra'b*. Terror, fear.  
 A. رعد *ra'd*. Thunder.  
 A. P. رعد صدا میکند *ra'd sadá mí kunad*. It thunders.  
 A. رعشه *ra'shu*. Tremour.

A. رعنا *ra'ná*. Beautiful, amiable.  
 A. رعونت *ru'únat*. Pride, haughtiness.  
 A. رعیت *ra'íyat*. A subject, peasant, ryot.  
 A. رغبت *raghbat*. Desire, avidity.  
 A. رغد *raghd*. Affluence.  
 A. رغم *raghm*. Abhorrence, contempt. *عل رغم* 'alá raghm. In spite of.  
 A. رغوت *raghwat*. Froth (on milk).  
 A. رغیف *raghíf*. A thin cake.  
 A. رفاده *rifáda*. A bandage.  
 A. رفاقت *rifákat*. Society, companionship.  
 A. رفاحت *rafáhat*,  
 A. or رفاهیت *rafáhiyet*. } Comfort, tranquillity.  
 P. رفتار *raftár*. Walking; conduct.  
 P. رفتن *raftan*. To go, walk, proceed.  
 P. رفتن *ruftan*. To sweep.  
 P. رفته رفته *rafta rafta*. By degrees.  
 A. رفرف *rafraf*. A shelf; green cloth.  
 A. رفع *raf*. Elevation; removing; decision.  
 A. رفعت *rif'at*. Sublimity, altitude.  
 A. رفیق *rifík*. Benevolence.  
 A. رفقاء *rufaká*. Companions.

A. رفقة *rafka*. A company of fellow-travellers; association, companionship.

P. رفو *rafú*. Sewing, darning.

P. رفو كر *rafú-gar*. A darter.

A. رفيع *rafî*. High, elevated.

A. رفيق *rafîk*. A friend, a companion.

A. رق *rakḥ*. Thin; parchment.

A. رقيق *riqḥ*. Servitude; thin.

A. رقاب *riqâb*. Guarding; necks. (pl. of رقة *rakabat*.)

A. رقابت *rakâbat*. Waiting, watching.

A. رقص *rakḥâs*. A dancer.

A. رفاع *rukâ*. Short letters, notes. (pl. of رفعة.)

A. رقائق *rakâik*. Subtleties.

A. رفايم *rakâim*. Epistles, writings; sorts.

A. رقابا *rukabâ*. Watchers.

A. رقه *rakbat*. The neck; a slave.

A. رقت *riqḥat*. Pity; tenuity; delicacy.

A. رقص *rakḥ*. A dance, dancing.

A. P. رقصدن *râkḥsidan*. To dance.

A. رقه *ruk'ah*. A short letter.

A. P. رفع بر رفع *ruk'ah bar ruk'ah*. Patch upon patch.

A. رقم *rakam*. Writing; a figure, notation; embroidery. An act (of a play). A letter written by a Prince of the blood Royal.

A. رقم بندير *rakam pažir*. Committed to writing.

A. P. رقم زدن *rakam zadan*. To write.

A. P. رقم زده *rakam zada*. Signed.

A. رقم رقوم *rukûm*. Characters, inscriptions.

A. رقيب *rakîb*. A watcher, guardian; a rival, a competitor.

A. رقه *rukayah*. Incantation, a spell.

A. رقيه *riqḥiyat*. Slavery.

A. رقيق *rakîk*. Thin, delicate.

A. رقم *rakîm*. A writing.

A. رقمه *rakîmah*. An epistle, writing.

A. ركاب *rikâb*. A stirrup.

P. ركاب *rikâb*. A dish, a plate.

A. P. ركابدار *rikâb-dâr*. A butler; a stirrup-holder.

P. ركابي *rikâbî*. A dish, plate.

A. رككت *rekâkat*. Weakness, languor.

A. ركه *rukbat*. The knee.

P. رك *rag*. A vein.

P. رك جان *rag i jân*. An artery.

P. رك جهنده *rag i jihenda*. A pulsating artery.

P. رك زدن *rag zadan*. To open a vein.

P. رَا زَن *rag-zan*. A phlebotomist.

A. رُكْعَة *ruk'ah*. An inclination of the body in prayer.

A. رُكْن *rukn*. A pillar; a foot (of verse).

A. رُكْن الدَوْلَة *rukn ud daulah*. Title given to Princes and other dignitaries in Persia.

A. رُكُوب *rukúb*. Riding.

A. رُكُوع *rukú'*. Performing a *ruk'ah* q. v.

A. رُكِّدَن *rukídán*. To mutter.

P. رُكِّك *rukík*. Thin, flimsy; weak, worthless.

P. رَم *ram*. Elopement.

P. رَم كَرْدَن *ram kerdán*. To run away (said of horses).

A. رِمَاح *rimáh*. Spears.

A. رِمَاد *ramád*. Ashes.

A. رِمَال *rammál*. A soothsayer, a fortune-teller; lit. one who practises *raml* or geomancy.

A. رِمَان *rummán*. A pomegranate.

P. رِمَان *ramán*. Timid, fugitive.

P. رِمَانِيدَن *ramánídan*. To terrify.

A. رِمَايَة *rimáyat*. Shooting, archery.

A. رِمَائِم *ramáim*. Rotten, corrupted things.

A. رِمْح *rumh*. A spear, a lance.

A. رَمَد *ramad*. Ophthalmia.

A. رَمَز *ramz*. A nod, signal; secret; cypher, cryptogram.

A. رَمَازَان *ramazán*. The ninth Arabian month during which a fast is kept.

A. رَمَق *ramak*. The last breath.

A. رَمَل *raml*. Sand.

A. رَمَل *ramal*. Geomancy.

A. رَمَذَة *ramenda*. Timid, fugitive.

A. رَمُوز *rumúz*. Signs, mysteries.

A. P. رَمُوز دَان *rumúz-dán*. Skilled in mysteries.

P. رَمُون *ramún*. Earnest money.

P. رَمَه *rama*. A herd, flock.

P. رَمِيدَن *ramídan*. To be scared, to flee.

A. رَمِيز *ramíz*. Intelligent, moveable.

A. رَمِيم *ramím*. Putrid, carious.

P. رَنْج *ranj*. Distress, trouble.

P. رَنْجَانِيدَن *ranjánídan*. To distress.

P. رَنْجِش *ranjish*. Affliction, annoyance.

P. رَنْجِش آمِيز *ranjish-ámíz*. Angry, annoyed.

P. رَنْجُور *ranjúr*. Sick, afflicted.

P. رَنْجُور دَار *ranjúr-dár*. An attendant on the sick.

P. رَنْجَة *ranja*. Trouble.

P. رَنْجِيدَن *ranjída*. To be vexed.

P. رَنْجِيدَة *ranjída*. Displeased, afflicted.

P. رِنْد *rind*. A drunkard, debauchee.

- P. رندش *randish*. Sawdust, shavings, filings, chips.
- P. رنده *runda*. A joiner's plane.
- P. رنگ *rang*. Colour, manner.
- P. رنگا رنگ *rang-á-rang*. Of various sorts or kinds.
- P. رنگ آمیز *rang-ámíz*. Coloured, fickle.
- P. رنگ آمیزی *rang-ámízí*. Painting; stratagem.
- P. رنگ بریدن *rang-parídan*. To grow pale.
- P. رنگ ریز *rang-ríz*. A dyer.
- P. رنگساز *rang-sáz*. A painter.
- P. رنگ کردن *rang kerdan*. To paint.
- P. رنگین *rangín*. Coloured, figurative; racy.
- P. رو *rú*. The face, surface; motive, sake.
- P. روا *ravá*. Allowable.
- P. روا داشتن *ravá dáshtan*. To allow, sanction.
- A. روابط *rawábit*. Ligatures, conjunctions.
- A. رواة *ruwát*. Historians, narrators. (pl. of روى *ráwí*.)
- A. رواج *rawáj*. Being current.
- A. P. رواج داشتن *rawáj-dásh-tan*. To be current.
- A. رواحل *rawáhil*. Caravans.
- P. روا دار *ravá-dár*. Permitting.
- P. روا رو *ravá-rav*. Proceeding, travelling.

- P. رو رو *rú-á-rú*. Face to face.
- A. روافض *rawáfiz*. Heretics.
- A. رواق *riwák*. A portico.
- P. روان *raván*. The soul.
- P. روان *raván*. Flowing, passing.
- P. شدن { روان } *raván or ravána*  
روانه  
*shudan*. To depart.
- P. کردن { روان } *raván kerdan*.  
روانه  
To send away.
- P. روانه *ravána*. A passport.
- P. روان اسبا *raván-ásá*. Refreshing.
- P. روانه کردن *ravána kerdan*. To despatch.
- A. روايات *rawáyá*. Narrations, traditions.
- A. روايت *riwáyat*. A tradition, relation. A various reading (in a manuscript).
- A. روايح *rawáih*. Odours.
- P. روب *rúb*. Wipe or sweep thou, (in comp.) sweeping.
- P. روبان *rúbán*. Sweeping.
- P. روباه *rúbáh*. A fox.
- P. روباه بازے *rúbáh-bází*. Craftiness.
- P. رو برو *rú-ba-rú*. In presence of; face to face.
- P. رو برو کردن *rú-ba-rú kerdan*. To confront.
- P. رو بكار *rú-bakár*. Under consideration.
- P. رو بكارى *rú-ba kárí*. Proceedings (of a lawsuit).
- P. رو پوش *rú-púsh*. Absent, concealed.

- P. روبه *rúbah*. See روباہ.
- P. روبک *rúbahek*. A young fox, a cub.
- P. رویدن *rúbídan*. To wipe, sweep.
- И. रुपیه *rúpíya*. A rupee.
- A. روح *rúh*. The soul, spirit.
- A. روحانی *rúhání*. Spiritual.
- A. روح الامین *rúh ul amín*. The faithful spirit, Gabriel.
- A. روح القدس *rúh ul kuds*. The Holy Ghost.
- A. روح الله *rúh ulláh*. The spirit of God; Jesus Christ.
- A. P. روح حیوانی *rúh i hai-wání*. The animal spirit.
- A. P. روح نباتی *ruh i nabátí*. The vegetable spirit.
- P. رود *rúd*. A river.
- P. رود *ravad*. He goes (from رفتن).
- P. روداد *rú-dád*. A narrative; an event.
- P. رو دادن *rú-dádan*. To happen.
- P. رود بار *rúd-bár*. The bed of a river; abounding with rivers.
- P. روده *rúda*. An intestine, a gut.
- P. روز *rúz*. A day. در روز روشن *dar rúzi raushan*. By daylight.
- روز همه *hama rúz*. Every day, all day.
- P. روز افزون *rúz-afzún*. Increasing daily.
- P. روزانه *rúzána*. Daily.

- P. روز بروز *rúz ba rúz*. Day after day.
- P. روز سپن *rúz i pasín*. The last day.
- P. روزبه *rúz-bih*. Improving daily.
- P. روز داد *rúz i dád*. Day of retribution.
- P. روز دار *rúz-dár*. A day-labourer.
- P. روز کار *rúz-gár*. The world; service; time.
- P. روز کار بردن *rúz-gar bur-dan*. To live, associate.
- P. روز کور *rúz-kúr*. Purblind.
- P. روز مره *rúz-marra*. Daily; common discourse.
- P. روز مه *rúz i mah*. Day of the month, date.
- P. روز میدان *rúz i maidán*. The day of battle.
- P. روزن *rauzan*. A window; chimney.
- P. روز نامه *rúz-náma*. }
- P. روز نامه *rúz námcha*. }  
A diary, a journal, an almanack.
- P. روز نامه نویس *rúz-náma navís*. A government reporter.
- P. رو نما *rú-numá*. A wedding present (from the bridegroom).
- P. روزنه *rauzena*. A hole.
- P. روزه *rúza*. Fasting.
- P. روزه گرفتن *rúza girifstan*. To fast.
- P. روزه خوردن *rúza khurdan*. To avoid fasting.
- P. روزی *rúzi*. Daily; daily food.

P. روزے چند *rúzi chand*. Several days.

P. روزی خوار *rúzi-kh'ár*. An eater of daily bread, a living creature.

P. روزی دو سه *ruzí dú sih*. Two or three days.

P. روزی كنار *rúzi kunád*. May God prosper him!

P. روزیہ *rúzina*. Daily allowance.

A. رؤس *ru'ús*. Heads.

A. رؤسا *rú'sá*. Chiefs, leaders.

P. روسی *rúspí*. A prostitute.

P. روستا *rústá*.

P. روستای *rustái*. } A village;  
a villager.

P. روستا زاده *rústá - záda*. Rustic, village-born.

P. روسیاه *rú-siyáh*. A sinner, criminal.

P. روش *ravish*. Mode, custom.

P. روشن *raushan*. Light, enlightened, manifest.

P. روشن کردن *raushan ker-dan*. To light.

P. روشناس *rú-shinás*. An acquaintance.

P. روشناسی *rú-shinási*. Acquaintance.

P. روشنائی *rúshnái*. Light; ink.

P. روشندان *raushan-dán*. A sky-light.

P. روشن گهر *raushan-guhar*. Bright-souled, intelligent; sparkling like a gem.

P. روشنی *raushaní*. Light, splendour.

A. روزه *rauzah*. A garden.

P. روغن *raughan*. Oil, grease, varnish.

P. روغن تلخ *raughan i talkh*. Oil of mustard-seed.

P. روغن زرد *raughan i zard*. Melted or clarified butter.

P. روغن گرفتن *raughan girif-tan*. To go into training (a horse); when trained it is called سوغانی *sawagáni*.

P. روغنی *rauganí*. Oily, greasy.

A. رؤف *ra'úf*. Benign (God).

P. رؤفت *ru'úfat*. Benignity.

P. روگردان *rú-gardán*. Disobedient.

P. روگردانیدن *rú-gardánídan*. To desert, to abandon.

P. رومال *rú-mál*. A handkerchief.

A. روم *rúm*. Greece, Asia Minor, Turkey.

A. رومی *rúmí*. Greek, Turkish.

P. رونده *ravenda*. A traveller; a passport.

A. رونق *raunak*. Splendour, elegance, beauty.

P. روئده *rú'ída*. Growing, vegetating.

P. روئیدن *rú'ídan*. To grow, to vegetate.

P. روئین *rú'in*. Brass:

P. روئین چنگ *rú'in-chang*. Brazen-clawed.

- P. روینده *rúyanda*. Growing.  
 P. روی *rúy*. The face, surface.  
 P. روی *raví*. Thou goest (from رفتن).  
 P. از روی *az rú i*. By way of.  
 A. رویا *rúyá*. A dream.  
 A. رویت *rúyat*. Sight, vision, opinion.  
 P. رویت *rúyat*. Thy face.  
 P. رویداد *rúydád*. State of facts.  
 P. روی زرد *rúy zard*. Pale-faced, ashamed.  
 P. ره *rah*. A road.  
 P. رها *rahá*. Liberated, escaped.  
 P. رهاندن *rahándan*. } To re-  
 P. رها کردن *rahá kerdan*. } lease.  
 P. رهای *rahái*. Liberation, escape.  
 A. رهبان *ruhbán*. Monks.  
 A. رهبانیت *ruhbáníyet*. Monasticism, monkery.  
 P. رهبر *rah-bar*. A guide.  
 P. رهبردن *rah-burdan*. To find the way.  
 P. رهبرے *rah-barí*. Guidance.  
 P. رهدار *rah-dár*. See راهدار.  
 P. ره رو *rah-rav*. A traveller.  
 P. ره زن *rah-zan*. A highway-robber.  
 P. ره گزر *rah guzar*. A high road.  
 A. رهن *rahn*. A pledge, pawn.

- P. ره نما *rah-numá*. A guide.  
 P. رهوار *rah-vár*. An ambling horse.  
 P. رهور *rah-var*. A traveller; a guide.  
 P. رهی *rahí*. A servant, a slave.  
 P. رهیدن *rahídan*. To escape, to be liberated.  
 A. رهین *rahín*. Pledged, pawned.  
 P. رای *rai*. Rai, the ancient Rhagis, the ruins of which are near Teheran.  
 A. ریا *riyá*. Hypocrisy.  
 A. ریاح *riyáh*. Winds; odours.  
 A. ریاحین *riyáhín*. Odoriferous herbs.  
 A. ریاست *riyásat*. Government, sway.  
 A. ریاض *riáz*. Gardens, meadows. (pl. of روضه.)  
 A. ریاضت *riyázat*. Abstinence, austerity.  
 A. P. ریاضت کیش *riyázat kish*. Practising austerity.  
 A. ریاضی *riyází*. Mathematics.  
 A. P. ریاکار *riyá-kár*. A hypocrite.  
 P. ریال *riyál*. A dollar.  
 نیم ریال *ním-riyál*. A half-dollar.  
 A. ریان *raiyan*. Fresh.  
 A. رایب *raib*. Doubt, suspicion.  
 A. ریح *rih*. Wind; odour.



A. رایحان *raihán*. Sweet basil, or any odoriferous herb.

P. ریختن *rikhtan*. To pour; to break in pieces.

A. ریخته *rikhta*. Scattered, crumbled, spilt; mortar; the mixed dialect of Hindústání, also called Urdú.

P. رییدن *rídan*. *Stercorare*.

P. ریزان *rízán*. Pouring, scattering.

P. ریزش *rízish*. Effusion.

P. ریزه *ríza*. A fragment, chip. حساب ریزه *hisáb i ríza*. The items of an account.

P. ریزه خور *ríza-khur*. A gleaner.

P. ریستن *rístan*. To twist.

P. ریسمان *rísmán*. A rope, cord, thread.

P. ریسدن *rísídan*. To twist, spin.

P. ریش *rísh*. A beard.

P. ریش *rísh*. A wound, a sore; (in comp.) wounded, sore.

P. ریشخند *rísh-khand*. Riddle; flattery.

P. ریشم *rísham*. Silk.

P. ریشه *rísha*. Fibre; fringe.

P. رایهان *raihán*. The flower of youth; shining.

P. ریغ *rígh*. Hatred, malevolence.

A. ربق *rik*. Spittle, saliva.

علی ربق *'alá rik*. On an empty stomach, fasting.

P. ريك *rig*. Sand.

P. ریکا *riká*. A police-agent.

P. T. ریکا باشی *riká-báshí*. Chief of the agents of police.

P. ريك دان *rig-dán*. A sand- or pounce-box.

P. ريك زار *rig-zár*. A sandy region.

P. ريم *rím*. Pus, matter.

P. ريو *rív*. Fraud, deceit.

P. ريووند *rívand*. Rhubarb.

P. ريووند چینی *rívand i chiní*. China rhubarb.

A. رئیس *raís*. A chief, leader, head.

A. رئیس دولت جمهور *raís i darulat i jamhúr*. President of the Republic.

A. P. رئیس مدرسه دار العلوم *raís i madrasa i dar ul 'ulúm*. The Rector of a University.

## ز

ز *zain*. Z. The eleventh letter of the Arabic and thirteenth of the Persian alphabets.

\*zhá. Zh. The fourteenth letter of the Persian alphabet.

P. ز *zi*. See از.

A. زابل *zábil*. Short, dwarfish.

P. زاج *záj*. Vitriol.

P. A. زاج ایز *záj i abyaz*. Alum.

P. زاج سبز *záj i sabz*. Green vitriol.

P. زاج كبود *záj i kabúd*. Blue vitriol.

A. زاحف *záhif*. Fatigued.

A. *زأخر zákhir*. Full; swelling (the sea).

A. *زاد zád*. Provisions for a journey.

P. *زاد zád*. (In comp.) born.

P. *زاد بوم zád-búm*. Native country.

P. A. *زاد راه zád i ráh*. Provision for a journey.

P. *زادگی zádagi*. Birth.

P. *زادن zádan*. To be born, to beget.

P. *زاد و بود zád u búd*. Goods and chattels.

P. *زاده záda*. Born; offspring.

P. *زار zár*. Lamentation; (in comp.) a place where anything grows, as *زار لاله lála-zár*. A tulip-bed.

P. *زار زار zár-zár*. Great lamentation.

P. *زاری zári*. Lamentation.

P. *زاریدن záridan*. To lament, to cry.

P. *زار zházh*. Idle speech.

A. *زار خای zházh-kháy*. A trifle, idle speaker.

P. *زاغ zágh*. A crow, a raven.

P. *زاغر zághar*. The crop of a bird.

P. *زأك zág*. Vitriol.

P. *زأك آب zág-áb*. Water of vitriol.

P. *زال zál*. An old man, or woman; the father of the hero Rustam.

P. *زالو zálú*. A leech.

P. *زالو انداختن zálú an-dákhtan*. To apply leeches.

P. *زأه zhála*. Hail, dew.

P. *زان zán*. From that.

P. *زانكه zánki*. From that time, since.

P. *زانو zánú*. The knee.

P. *زانو زدن zánú-zadan*. To sit on the hauns, to kneel.

A. *زانی zání*. An adulterer.

A. *زأنيه zániyeh*. An adulteress.

P. *زأولأنه záwalána*. A fetter, a chain.

A. *زأويه záwiyeh*. An angle, corner.

A. P. *زأويه ، فأئه záwiyeh i káimah*. A right angle.

A. P. *زأويه ، حاده záwiyeh i háddeh*. An acute angle.

A. P. *زأويه ، منفرجه záwiyeh i munfarjah*. An obtuse angle.

A. *زأهد záhid*. A hermit, a devotee.

A. *زأهدانه záhidana*. Like a recluse.

A. *زأهدی záhidí*. The life of a recluse.

A. *زأهر záhir*. Shining, vivid, florid.

A. *زأهری záhirí*. Fragrance; clearness.

P. *زأهدگی záidagi*. Child-birth.

P. *زأیدن záidan*. To bring forth young, to be born.

P. *زأچه záiche*. Horoscope; one's natal star.

A. *زأهد záid*. Redundant, additional.

A. زاید الوصف *zâid ul wasf*.  
Beyond description.

A. زائر *záir*. A visitor;  
pilgrim.

A. زایل *záil*. Transitory;  
exterminated.

P. زاینده *záyenda*. Bringing  
forth, productive. Unfailing  
(a spring or well).

P. زائده *záida*. Bringing  
forth, begotten.

A. زباد *zabád*. Civet.

P. زبان *zabán*. The tongue,  
language.

P. زبان اور *zabán-ávar*. Fluent  
in speech.

P. زبان بریده *zabán-burída*.  
Tongue-tied, silent.

P. زبان دادن *zabán-dádan*. To  
promise.

P. زبان دان *zabán-dán*. A  
linguist.

P. زبان دراز *zabán-daráz*. A-  
busive.

P. زبان رانی *zabán-rání*. Con-  
versation.

P. زبان زده *zabán-zada*. Spoken  
of.

P. زبان کشادن *zabán-kushá-  
dan*. To speak, to open one's  
mouth.

P. زبان کوفتن *zabán-kúftán*.  
To stammer.

P. زبان کپر *zabán-gír*. A spy;  
a caviller; stammering.

P. زبانه *zabána*. A flame.

P. زبانی *zabání*. Verbal.

A. زبد *zabad*. Butter; froth.

A. زبدۀ *zubdah*. Cream; the  
best part of anything.

P. زبر *zabar*. Above, su-  
perior; the vowel point *fathah*.

P. زبر تنك *zabar-tang*. A  
surcingle, girth.

P. زبرجد *zabarjad*. A topaz.

P. زبر دست *zabar-dast*. Power-  
ful, strong; overbearing.

P. زبر دستی *zabar-dastí*.  
Force, oppression.

P. زبرین *zabarín*. Superior,  
upper.

P. زبل *zibl*. Dung, manure.

A. زبور *zabúr*. The psalms  
of David.

P. زبون *zabún*. Bad, vi-  
ll.

P. زبونی *zabúní*. Badness.

A. زبيب *zabíb*. Raisins.

P. زبای در آوردن *zi pái dar  
áwardan*. To throw down.

P. ز پس *zi pas*. After, be-  
hind.

A. زجاج *zujáj*. Glass.

A. زجاج *zajjaj*. A glass-  
blower.

A. زجاجه *zujájah*. A bit of  
glass, a wine-glass.

A. زجر *zajar* or *zajr*. Threat-  
ening, molesting.

P. زجه *zaja*,

P. زچه *zacha*.

A. زحل *zuhál*. The planet  
Saturn.

A. زحمت *zahmat*. Disqui-  
etude.

A. زحمت دادن *zahmat dádan*.  
To give trouble.

A. زحمت كشدن *zahmat keshdan*. To take trouble.

A. زحیر *zahír*. Twisting of the guts, dysentery.

A. زخارف *zakhárif*. Ornaments, embellishments. (pl. of زخرف *zakhraf*.)

P. زخم *zakhm*. A wound, sore.

P. زخمه *zakhma*. The bow of a violin, &c.

P. زخمخوردنه *zakhm-khurda*.

P. زخم دار *zakhm-dár*.

P. زخم زده *zakhm-zada*.

P. زخمی *zakhmí*.

Wounded.

A. زخنگ *zakhíkh*. Flaring.

P. زد *zad*. Striking; a blow.

P. زدا *zidá*. Polishing; scouring.

P. زدن *zadan*. To strike, beat.

P. زد و خورد *zad u khurd*. Conflict, battle.

P. زودن *zúdan*. To polish; to erase.

P. زد و كوب *zad u kúb*. Beating, assault and battery.

P. زر *zar*. Gold, money.

P. A. زر اصل *zar i asál*. Principal sum.

A. زراعت *zirá'at*. Agriculture.

P. زراف *zaráf*. The camelopard.

P. زر اندودن *zar andúdan*. To gild; to acquire money.

P. زر بخت *zar-baft*. Cloth of gold:

P. A. زر جعفری *zar i ja'farí*. The purest gold.

P. زرد *zard*. Yellow, pale, vivid.

P. زرد آب *zard-áb*. Gall, bile.

P. زرد او *zard-álú*. An apricot.

P. زرد چوب *zard-chúb*. Turmeric.

P. زرد رو *zard-rú*. Pale, bashful.

P. زرد فام *zard-fám*. Yellowish.

P. زردك *zardak*. A carrot.

P. زر دوز *zar-dúz*. Embroidered with gold.

P. زر دوزی *zar-dúzí*. Gold embroidery.

P. زرده دهی *zarda-dihí*. Pure gold.

P. زردی *zardí*. Yellowness.

P. زر سرخ *zar i surkh*. Red gold.

P. زرشك *zirishk*. Barberries.

P. زر سناس *zar-shinás*. A banker or goldsmith.

A. زرع *zar'*. A sown field.

P. ژرف *zharf*. Deep, steep.

P. ژرفا *zharfá*. Depth.

P. زرفان *zarfán*. A decrepit old man.

P. زرق *zark*. Deceit.

P. A. زرق برق *zark-bark*. Glittering, magnificence.

P. A. زر فلج *zar i kalb*. Base coin.

P. زرك *zarak*. Gold-dust.

P. زر کار *zar-kár*. Gilt.  
 P. زر گر *zar-gar*. A goldsmith.  
 P. زر گری *zar-garí*. The business of a goldsmith.  
 P. زر کش *zar-kash*. A gold-wire-drawer.  
 P. زر کوفت *zar-kúft*. Plated with gold.  
 P. زر مغربی *zar i maghribí*. Pure gold.  
 P. زرنگ *zarank*. Magnificence; intelligent.  
 P. زر نكار *zar-nigár*. Inlaid with gold, gilded.  
 P. زرنج *zarníkh*. Orpiment; gold paint.  
 P. زره *zireh*. Armour, mail.  
 P. زرین *zarín*. Golden.  
 P. زستان *zistan*. To live.  
 P. زشت *zisht*. Ugly, bad.  
 P. زشت خوی *zisht-khúy*. Ill-tempered.  
 P. زشتی *zishtí*. Deformity, ugliness.  
 A. زعاف *zu'áf*. Sudden death.  
 A. زعرور *za'rúr*. A medlar.  
 A. زعزع *za'za'*. A hurricane.  
 A. زعفران *za'farán*. Saffron.  
 A. زعم *za'm* or *zu'm*. Opinion, arrogance.  
 P. زغال *zughál*. Live embers.  
 P. زغن *zaghan*. A kite.  
 P. زغند *zaghand*. A jump, leap.  
 A. زفاف *zifáf*. Matrimonial consummation.  
 A. زق *zik*. A skin for holding any liquid.

A. زقوم *zakúm*. A thorny tree.  
 A. زكاه *zaká*. Being pure, pious, just.  
 A. زكات *zakát*. Alms; purity.  
 A. زكام *zukám*. Defluxion, a catarrh.  
 A. زكاوت *zakáwat*. Ingenuity; purity.  
 A. زكوت *zakát*. Alms of a 40th part (see زكات).  
 P. زكور *zakúr*. A miser; a curling lock.  
 A. زكي *zakíy*. Ingenious, pure, pious.  
 P. زكدن *zakídan*. To mutter in a rage.  
 P. زكل *zigíl*. A wart.  
 A. زل *zall*. A slip, error. (pl. زلات *zallát*.)  
 A. زلازل *zalázil*. Trembling, earthquakes.  
 A. زلال *zulál*. Limpid water.  
 A. زلزال *zalzál*. Tremour, agitation.  
 A. زلزله *zilzilah*. An earthquake.  
 A. زاط *zalt*. A quick pace.  
 P. زلف *zulf*. A ringlet.  
 A. زال *zalal*. Erring, blundering.  
 P. زلو *zalú*. A leech.  
 A. زليخا *zuleikhá*. Potiphar's wife.  
 P. زم *zam*. Cold; a cheek, a jaw.  
 A. زمام *zimám*. A bridle, a rein. (pl. ازمة *azimmat*.)

- A. زمان *zamán*. Time, an age; the world.  
 P. زمانه *zamána*. Time; fortune; calamity.  
 P. زمانه ساز *zamána-sáz*. A time-server.  
 P. زمانی *zamání*. Temporal, worldly.  
 P. زمانیان *zamáníyán*. People of the world.  
 P. زمك *zumukhk*. Astringent, styptic.  
 A. زمرد *zumurrud*. An emerald.  
 P. زمردین *zumurrudín*. Emerald-coloured.  
 A. زمرة *zumra*. A body of men.  
 A. زمزم *zemzem*. A famous well at Mecca.  
 A. زمزمه *zemzemeh*. Murmur; modulation.  
 P. زمستان *zamistán*. The winter.  
 A. زعم *zamam*. Intention, design.  
 A. زمن *zaman*. Time.  
 P. زمین *zamídan*. To chew.  
 P. زمین *zamín*. The earth, soil.  
 A. زمین دار *zamín-dár*. A landholder.  
 P. زن *zan*. A woman.  
 A. زنا *ziná*. Adultery.  
 A. زنبیر *zanábír*. Wasps. (pl. of زنبور *zambúr*.)  
 A. زنادیق *zanádík*. Pagans, heretics; pl. of *zindík*.

- A. زنار *zunnár*. The Brahminical thread; the guebre's belt.  
 A. P. زنار دار *zunnár dár*. One who wears the thread last mentioned.  
 A. P. زنا کاز *ziná-kár*. An adulterer, a fornicator.  
 P. زنانه *zanána*. Womanly; a seraglio.  
 P. زن بار دار *zan i bár-dár*. A pregnant woman.  
 A. زنبور *zambúr*. A wasp, &c.  
 A. P. زنبور خانه *zambúr-khána*. A wasp's nest.  
 A. P. زنبور سرخ *zambúr i surkh*. A hornet.  
 A. زنبور عسل *zambúr i 'asal*. A bee.  
 T. P. زنبورک *zambúrak*. A small cannon carried on a camel's back.  
 P. زنبوره *zambúra*. A kind of guitar; a bee.  
 P. زنبیل *zambíl*. A basket.  
 A. زنجار *zinjár*. Verdigris.  
 A. زنجبیل *zanjabíl*. Dry ginger.  
 P. زنجرف *zinjarf*. Red lead, vermilion.  
 P. زنجف *zinjaf*. Lining for a fringe, edging.  
 P. زنچه *zanche*. A prostitute.  
 A. زنجیر *zinjír*. A smack of the fingers.  
 P. زنجیر *zanjír*. A chain.  
 P. زنجیره *zanjira*. Lace.

- P. زنگ *zanakh*. The chin.  
 P. زانخدان *zanakh-dán*. The pit or dimple in the chin.  
 P. زان خواستن *zan khástan*. To marry.  
 P. زند اوسته *zend-ávesta*. The book of Zoroaster.  
 P. زند *zend*. The book of Zoroaster; a steel (for striking fire with).  
 P. زندان *zindán*. A prison.  
 P. زندانان *zindániyán*. Prisoners.  
 P. زند خوان *zend-khan*. A follower of the Zendavesta.  
 P. زندگانی *zindagání*. Life, living, subsistence.  
 P. زندگانی دوم *zindagání i duvam*. The next life.  
 P. زندگی *zindagí*. Life, existence.  
 P. زندوست *zan-dúst*. Addicted to women.  
 P. زنده *zinda*. Living, alive.  
 P. زنده *zhanda*. Old, patched.  
 P. زنده کشتن *zinda gashtan*. To revive, to come to life.  
 P. زنده دل *zinda-dil*. A man of piety.  
 P. زنده کردن *zinda kerdan*. To animate, enliven.  
 P. زندیق *zindík*. A fire-worshipper; atheist.  
 A. P. زنگه *zan-kahbah*. One whose wife is disreputable.  
 P. زنگ *zang*. Rust; a small bell.  
 P. زنگ خورده *zang-khurda*. Corroded, rusted.

- P. زن کردن *zan kerdan*,  
 P. زن گرفتن *zan giriflan*. }  
 To marry.  
 P. زنگوله *zangúla*. A little bell, a rattle, a musical note.  
 P. زنگه *zangah* for زانگاه *zángáh*. From that time.  
 P. زنگی *zangí*. An Ethiopian, negro.  
 P. زنده *zanenda*. Striking, a striker.  
 P. زنهار *zinhár*. Protection. (An exclamation) Take care!  
 P. زو *zú*. From him.  
 A. زواج *zawájir*. Admonitions.  
 A. زواد *zawád*. Provision.  
 A. زوار *zawwár*. Pilgrims.  
 A. زوال *zawál*. Decline, decadence.  
 P. زواله *zawála*. A globular mass of leaven.  
 A. زوان *zawán*. Darnel; tares; a flame.  
 A. زواهر *zawáhír*. Flowers, ornaments.  
 A. زوایا *zawáyá*. Corners, angles. (pl. of زاویه.)  
 A. زواید *zawáid*. Superfluities. (pl. of زائدة.)  
 A. زوج *zauj*. A pair; a husband.  
 A. زوجه *zauja*. A wife.  
 P. زود *zúd*. Soon, quick, swift.  
 P. زودی *zúdí*. Haste, swiftness.  
 P. زور *zúr*. Strength; violence, power.

P. *زور آزما zúr ázmá.* An athlete, a wrestler.

P. *زور اور zúr-ávar.* Powerful, robust; violent.

P. *زور اوری zúr-ávarí.* Violence, strength.

P. *زور خانه zúr-khána.* A gymnasium.

P. *زورق zaurak.* A ship, vessel.

P. *زور مند zúr-mand.* Strong, powerful.

P. *زور مندی zúr-mandí.* Strength, violence.

P. *زوره zaura.* The backbone.

P. *زولانه zaulána.* A fetter.

P. *زولیدن zhúlídan.* To be entangled or intricate.

P. *زولیده zhúlída.* Intricate, entangled.

P. *زه zih.* A bow-string; brink of a well; excellence. Bravo!

A. *زهاد zuhád.* Recluses. (pl. of زاهد.)

A. *زهدات zahádat.* A religious life.

P. *زهار zahár.* The lower parts of the belly.

A. *زهد zuhd.* The life of a recluse.

P. *زهدان zihdán.* The womb.

P. *زهر zahr.* Poison, venom.

A. *زهرة zahra.* A flower; beauty, grace.

P. *زهر دار zahr-dár.* Venomous, poisonous.

P. *زهر دارو zahr-dárú.* Bezoar; an antidote against poison.

P. *زهر ناک zahr-nák.* Poisoned, envenomed.

P. *زهرة zahra.* The gall-bladder; bile; cholera.

P. *زهرة zuhra.* The planet Venus.

P. *زحره زحره zih-gír.* A thumb-stall for archers.

A. *زهور zuhúr.* Shining (as a lamp, &c.)

P. *زهى zihí.* O excellent! bravo!

P. *زهدن zihídan.* To bring forth young.

P. *زی زی zí.* Life.

P. *زی زی zí.* Limit, side.

A. *زیاد ziyád.* Augmentation, excess. *لطف شما زیاد but f i shumá ziyád.* Thank you.

A. *زیادت ziyádat.* Increase, abundance.

A. *زیاده ziyáda.* More, much.

A. P. *زیاده سری ziyáda-sarí.* Vanity, conceit.

A. *زیارت ziyárat.* Pilgrimage, visiting.

P. *زیان ziyán.* Damage, loss.

P. *زبان زبانه zhiyán.* Fierce, furious.

P. *زبان کار ziyán-kár.* Hurtful; a sinner.

P. *زیب زیب zíb.* Ornament, elegance, beauty.

P. *زیبا zíba.* Beautiful, adorned.



P. زیباء *zíbái*. Beauty, gracefulness.

P. زیبق *zíbak*. Quicksilver.

P. زینده *zíbenda*. Adorning.

P. زیب و زینت *zíb u zínat*. Grace and beauty.

P. زبیدن *zíbídan*. To adorn, to suit. این از برای شما می زید *ín az baráii shumá mí zíbad*. This suits you.

A. زیت *zeit*. Olive-oil.

A. زیتون *zeitún*. An olive.

P. زب *zích*. An ephemeris; a mason's rule.

A. زید *zeid*. A fictitious name employed in scholastic and legal treatises.

P. زیر *zír*. Under, below; the vowel point  $\bar{\cdot}$ .

P. زیرا *zirá*. Because.

P. زیراکه *zíráki*. Because that, since.

P. زیر بار *zír-bár*. In embarrassed circumstances, indebted.

P. زیر بند *zír-band*. A martingale.

P. زیر پوش *zír-púsh*. An under garment.

P. زیر جامه *zír-jáma*. Breeches, drawers.

P. زیر چوب *zír-chúb*. Under correction.

P. زیر دست *zír-dast*. A subject; under command.

P. زیر زمین *zír-zamín*. An underground cellar or cave.

P. زیرك *zírak*. Intelligent, sagacious.

P. زیرکی *zírakí*. Sagacity.

P. زیر و بالا *zír u bálá*,

P. زیر و زبر *zír u zabar*.

Topsy-turvy.

P. زیره *zíra*. Cummin-seed, aniseed.

P. زیره، رومی *zíra i Rúmí*. Carraway-seed.

P. زیرین *zírín*. Inferior.

P. زیست *zíst*. Life, existence.

P. زیستن *zístan*. To live.

P. زیش *zísh*. A pipe; a little tube.

P. زغال *zíghál*. A cup, a goblet.

P. زین *zín*. From this; a saddle.

P. زین پوش *zín-púsh*. A saddle-cloth.

A. زیناب *zeináb*. A woman's name.

A. زینت *zínat*. Ornament; decoration.

P. زین ساز *zín-sáz*.

P. زین کر *zín-gár*.

P. زینهار *zínhár*. Care, caution, defence.

P. زینه *zína*. A ladder, stairs, steps.

P. زب *zív*. A ship-worm; deceit.

P. زیوار *zíwar*. Jewels, ornaments.

## س

س *sīn*. S. The twelfth letter of the Arabic, and fifteenth of the Persian alphabets.

P. سا *sá*. (In comp.) like, resembling.

P. سا *sá*. Tribute.

A. سابع *sábī*. The seventh.

A. سابغ *sábigh*. Ample, full.

A. سابق *sábīk*. Preceding, former.

A. سابقا *sábīkan*. Before this, formerly.

A. سابقه *sábīká*. The past. مسبوق *masbúk ba sábīka*. Based on a precedent.

A. سابقین *sábīkīn*. Predecessors.

P. سابو دانه *sábú-dána*. Sago.

P. ساوره *sábúra*. A hermaphrodite, a sodomite.

A. ساتر *sátir*. Covering, hiding.

P. ساتكین *sát-gīn*. A cup, a bumper.

P. ساج *sáj*. The teak-tree.

A. ساجد *sájid*. Prostrate, adoring.

A. ساجع *sáji*. Speaking rhythmically.

A. ساحت *sáhat*. An area, a plain.

A. ساحر *sáhir*. A magician.

A. ساحق *sáhik*. One who brays, grinds or pounds.

A. ساحل *sáhil*. The shore.

P. ساختن *sákhtan*. To make, to do.

P. ساخته *sákhta*. Made, artificial.

A. ساخر *sákhir*. A mocker.

A. سادات *sádát*. Princes. (pl. of سپد.)

P. سادج *sádij*. Indian spike-nard.

A. سادس *sádis*. The sixth.

P. سادگی *sádagí*. Artlessness, plainness.

P. ساده *sáda*. Plain, simple, artless.

P. ساده دل *sáda-dil*. A simpleton. Sincere.

P. ساده رو *sáda-ru*. Beardless, smooth-faced.

P. سار *sár*. (In comp.) abounding in. A starling; a camel.

P. سارا *sará*. Pure, excellent.

P. سار بان *sár-bán*. A camel-driver.

A. سارق *sárik*. A thief.

P. سارك *sáراك*. A species of starling.

A. ساری *sárí*. Pervading; infecting.

P. ساز *sáz*. Apparatus, musical instrument. (In comp.) making, doing.

P. سازش *sázish*. Combination, collusion.

P. ساز کار *sáz-kár*. Salutary, proper, salubrious.

P. ساز کاری *sáz-kárí*. Concordance.

P. سازنده *sázenda*. A maker; a musician.

P. سازیدن *sázidan*. To make.

P. ساس *sás*. A bug, a louse.

A. ساطع *sátī*. Shining, clear, evident.

A. ساطور *sátūr*. A butcher's knife.

A. ساعات *sá'at*. Hours; a clock.

A. ساعت *sá'at*. An hour; a space of time. A watch.

است چند ساعت *chand sá'at ast*.

What o'clock is it? يك ساعت

*yek sá'at*. One o'clock.

يك ربع ساعت *yek rub' sá'at*. A

quarter of an hour. نیم ساعت

*nīm-sá'at*. Half an hour.

ساعت تند کار می کند

*sá'at tund-kár mī kunad*. The watch is fast.

ساعت کند کار می کند

*sá'at kund-kár mī kunad*. The watch is

too slow. ساعت را كوك كردن

*sá'at-rá kúk kerdan*. To wind

up a watch.

A. ساعت ساعت *sá'at ba sá'at*.

Hourly.

A. P. ساز ساعت *sá'at-sáz*. A

watch-maker.

A. ساعد *sá'id*. The forearm.

A. ساعور *sá'úr*. A furnace,

a stove.

A. ساعی *sá'iy*. Assiduous.

P. ساغر *sághir*. A cup,

bowl, goblet.

A. سافر *sáfir*. A traveller.

A. سافل *sáfil*. The inferior

part, mean.

A. ساق *sák*. The leg, stem, stalk.

A. ساقط *sákit*. Fallen.

A. ساقی *sáki*. A cup-bearer.

A. ساكب *sákib*. Flowing (blood or water).

A. ساكت *sákit*. Silent.

A. ساكن *sákin*. Quiescent (a letter); an inhabitant.

A. ساكوت *sákút*. A silent man.

A. سال *sál*. A year.

A. سالار *sálár*. A chief, leader.

A. سالانه *sálána*. Yearly.

A. سالب *sálib*. A plunderer, ravisher.

P. سال خورده *sal-khúrda*. Very old.

P. A. سال شمسی *sál i shamsíy*. A solar year.

A. سالف *sálif*. Preceding, predecessor.

P. A. سال قمری *sál i kamaríy*. A lunar year.

A. سالك *sálik*. A traveller, a disciple.

P. سالکی *salagí*. (In composition) age.

P. سالم *sálim*. Safe; entire, perfect.

P. سال ماه *sál-máh*. Date of the year and month. Continually.

P. ساوس *sálús*. Hypocritical, deceitful.

P. ساوس *sálús*. Deceit, hypocrisy.

P. ساوك *sálúk*. A highway robber; courteous.

P. ساله *sála*. The rear of an army; age, years.

P. سالها *sálhá*. Years.

P. سالی *sáli*. A year. سالی چند *sáli chand*. A few years.

P. سالان *sáliyán*. Years; life.

P. سالانه *sáliyána*. Salary.

A. سام *sám*. Shem, the son of Noah; gold.

P. سام *sám*. Sám, a Persian hero, grandfather of Rustam.

P. ساما خچه *sámákhche*. A bodice.

P. سامان *sámán*. Furniture, proportion.

A. سامع *sámih*. Liberal; affable, gentle.

A. سامع *sámi*. A hearer.

A. سامعه *sámī'ah*. The sense of hearing.

A. سامن *sámin*. Fat, plump.

A. سامی *sámī*. Sublime, exalted.

P. سان *sán*. A whetstone; (in comp.) mode, like, manner.

P. سان دادن *sán-dáulan*. To review troops.

A. سانحه *sániḥah*. A casualty.

P. سای *sáy*. Filing, polishing, rubbing.

P. سپان } *sáyabán*. A canopy, a parasol.

P. سپاه بان }

A. سپار *sáir*. Travelling; the whole; the remainder; tax, custom.

A. سابق *sáik*. Driving; one who pursues another.

A. سائل *sáil*. Flowing; a question; a beggar.

P. سایه *sáya*. Shade, shadow; protection. سایه من نشود *sáya i shumá kem nashawad*. May I never be deprived of your protection.

P. سایه پرورده *sáya-parvarda*. Brought up delicately.

P. سائیدن *sáidan*. To grind.

A. سائیس *sáis*. A groom.

A. سب *sabb*. Reviling; reproach.

P. سبا *sipá*. A trivet, a tripod.

A. سبابه *sabbába*. The forefinger.

P. سپارش *sipárish*. A recommendation.

P. سپاریدن *sabáridan*. To plough, break ground.

P. سپاریدن *sipáridan*. To give in charge; to recommend.

P. سپاس *sipás*. Thanksgiving.

A. سباسب *sabáseb*. Deserts.

A. سباع *sibá*. Beasts of prey. (pl. of سبع *sabu'*.)

A. سبائك *sabbák*. A melter, a smelter.

P. سپاه *sipáh*. A soldier; an army.

P. سپاهگری *sipágharí*. Soldiership.

P. سپاهی *sipáhi*. A soldier.

A. سبب *sabab*. Cause, motive.

A. سبحان الله *subhán Alláh*. Gracious God!

- A. *subḥa*. *سبحه*. A rosary for prayers.
- P. *sabad*. *سبد*. A basket.
- P. *sipar*. *سپر*. A shield.
- P. *sipar andákhtan*. *سپر انداختن*. To submit.
- P. *sipar-báz*. *سپر باز*. A skilful warrior.
- P. *sipurd*. *سپرد*. Trust.
- P. *sipurdan*. *سپردن*. To entrust, to consign.
- P. *sipurdanî*. *سپردنی*. Fit to be trusted.
- P. *supurz*. *سپرز*. The spleen.
- P. *siparî shudan*. *سپری شدن*. To be finished.
- P. *sabz*. *سبز*. Green.
- P. *sabza*. *سبزه*. Verdure.
- P. *sabzî*. *سبزی*. Greenness, verdure; greens.
- P. *sipas*. *سپس*. After, afterwards.
- A. *sabt*. *سبط*. A daughter's son; a tribe.
- A. *sab'*. *سبع*. Seven.
- A. *sab'in*. *سبعین*. Seventy.
- A. *sabk*. *سبق*. Pre-eminence; a lesson.
- A. P. *sabk burdan*. *سبق بردن*. To surpass, overcome.
- A. P. *sabkat*. *سبقت*. Precedence.
- A. P. *sabkat giriftan*. *سبقت گرفتن*. To take precedence of, to anticipate.
- P. *sabuk*. *سبك*. Light, not heavy; unsteady.
- P. *sabuk-pá*. *سبك پا*. Swift-footed.

- P. *sabuk-bár*. *سبكار*. Unencumbered.
- P. *sabuk-par*. *سبك پر*. Swift-winged.
- P. *sabuk-khíz*. *سبك خيز*. Vigilant.
- P. *sabuk-dast*. *سبك دست*. Expert.
- P. *sabuk-rúh*. *سبك روح*. Light-souled, merry, jovial.
- P. *sabuk-sár*. *سبك سار*. Light-headed; contemptible.
- P. *sabuk-sír*. *سبك سپر*. Soon satisfied.
- P. *sabukî*. *سبكي*. Levity; disgrace.
- A. *subul*. *سبل*. Ways. (pl. of *سبيل*.)
- A. *sabalat*. *سبالت*. Whiskers, mustachios.
- A. *sipanj*. *سپنج*. A loan.
- P. *sipanjî saráy*. *سپنجی سرای*. This world.
- P. *sabú*. *سبو*. A jar, a goblet.
- P. *sabúkhtan*. *سبوختن*. To pierce.
- P. *sabús*. *سابوس*. Bran.
- P. *sabúsa*. *سابوسه*. Scurf on the head.
- P. *sipah*. *سپه*. An army.
- P. *sipah-bad*. *سپهبد*. A general; an emperor.
- P. *sipih*. *سپهر*. The sphere; time; a halting-place where one stays for a few days only.
- P. *sipah-sálár*. *سپه سالار*. Commander of an army.
- P. *sipah-kash*. *سپه کش*. A general.

P. سپید *sapeid*. White (see سپید).

P. سپید آب *sapeid-áb*. White-lead.

P. سپیده دم *sapeida-dam*. Day-break.

A. سبیل *sabíl*. A road; mode.

A. ست *sitt*. Six.

P. ستا *sitá*. (In comp.) one who praises.

P. ستادن *sitádan*. To stand; to carry away.

P. ستار *sitár*. A kind of guitar.

P. ستاره *sitára*. A star.

P. ستاره، دم دار *sitára ñ dum-dár*. A comet.

P. ستان *sitán*. Seizing, captivating.

P. -ستان *-stán*. A termination signifying place, country, &c., as گلستان *gulistán*. A rose-garden. هندوستان *Hindústán*. India.

P. ستاندن *sitándan*. To seize, to take.

P. ستایدن *sitáidan*. To praise.

P. ستایش *sitáyish*. Praise.

P. ستر *sitabr*. Thick, coarse.

P. ستبری *sitabri*. Thickness, coarseness.

P. ستادن *sitadan*. To take, seize.

A. ستر *sitr*. A veil, a covering.

P. ستر *sutur*. Shaving; a razor.

P. ستردن *suturdan*. To shave, to scrape.

P. سترک *suturg*. Bulky, big; brave.

P. ستم *sitam*. Oppression.

P. ستم رفته *sitam-dída*. Oppressed.

P. ستم کار *sitam-kár*. A tyrant.

P. ستودن *sitúdan*. To praise.

P. ستوده *sitúda*. Praised, laudable.

P. ستوده مال *sitúda-ma'ál*. Of happy issue.

P. ستور *sutúr*. An animal; cattle.

P. ستون *sutún*. A pillar.

P. ستوه *sutúh*. Tired, jaded, weary.

A. ستین *sittín*. Sixty.

A. سته *sittah*. Six.

P. ستهیدن *sitihídan*. To contend.

P. ستیدن *sitídan*. To take, seize.

P. ستیزنده *sitízenda*. Quarrelsome.

P. ستیز *sitíz*, } Strife, con-

P. ستیزه *sitíza*. } test.

P. ستیزه رو *sitíza-rú*. Ugly, contentious.

P. ستیزیدن *sitízídan*. To contend.

A. سجاده *sajjáda*. A prayer-carpet.

A. سجااف *sijáf*. The border of a garment.

A. سجاها *sajáyá*. Dispositions, natures.

A. سجحة *sajhat*. Nature ; symmetry.

A. سجدات *sijdát*. Prostrations.

A. سجدة *sijdah*. The act of prostration or adoration.

A. P. سجده گاه *sijdah-gáh*. A place of worship.

A. سجع *saj*. Rhythm, cadence.

A. سجب *sajf*. A veil, a curtain.

A. سجل *sijil*. The record of a court ; attestation of a copy.

A. P. سجل کردن *sijil kerdan*. To stamp or seal a document.

A. سخن *sijn*. A prison.

A. سجود *sujúd*. Adoration, prostration.

A. سجل *sujúl*. Registers, records. (pl. of سجل *sijil*.)

A. سجه *sajíyeh*. Disposition, nature.

A. سحابة *sahábat*. A cloud. (pl. سحاب *saháb*.)

A. سحار *sahhár*. A magician, an enchanter.

A. سحاق *sahhák*. A grinder, rubber, &c.

A. سحر *sahar*. The dawn.

A. سحر *sihr*. Magic.

A. P. سحر آمیز *sihr-ámíz*. Fascinating.

A. P. سحر گاه *sahar-gáh*. The dawn.

A. سحرے *saharí*. Matutinal.

A. سخا *sakhá*,

A. or سخاوت *sakháwat*. }  
Liberality.

P. سخت *sakht*. Hard, strong, vehement.

P. سخت بی *sakht-pai*. Strong, muscular.

P. سخن *sakhtan*. To weigh.

P. سخته *sakhta*. Weighed.

P. سختی *sakhtí*. Hardness, difficulty.

P. سختی کشیده *sakhtí keshída*. One who has endured hardships.

A. سخره *sukhra*. Derision.

P. سخره *sukhra*. Pressed service.

P. سخن *sukhun*. A word, speech.

P. سخن آراء *sukhun-árát*. Eloquence.

P. سخن پرور *sukhun-parwar*. A poet.

P. سخن پیوستن *sukhun-paivastan*. To connect or draw out a discourse.

P. سخن چین *sukhun-chín*. A caviller, a tale-bearer.

P. سخن دان *sukhun-dán*. Eloquent ; a poet.

P. سخن راندن *sukhun-rándan*. To discourse.

P. سخن سرا *sukhun-sará*. An orator.

P. سخن سنج *sukhun-sanj*. A poet.

P. سخن فروش *sukhun-farúsh*. A flatterer ; a poet.

- P. سخن کو *sukhun-gú*. An orator.
- P. سخن گزار *sukhun-guzár*. One who delivers a message.
- P. سخن کوتاه *sukhun-kotáh*. Summarily.
- A. سخی *sakhíy*. Liberal; generous.
- A. سخیف *sakhíf*. Weak in understanding; flimsy.
- A. سد *sadd*. An obstruction.
- A. سد راه *sadd i ráh*. A barrier.
- A. سد رمق *sadd i ramak*. Sufficient to preserve life.
- A. سداب *sudáb*. Rue.
- A. سداد *sadád*. Rectitude; salvation.
- A. سدس *suds*. The sixth part.
- A. سدم *sadam*. Grief, repentance.
- A. سده *saddah*. An obstruction.
- A. سدید *sadíd*. Right, salutary.
- P. سر *sar*. The head; tip, top, surface, summit, &c. *ba sar i shumá kasm ast*. I swear to you, on my honour. *ba sar u chashm*. With pleasure.
- A. سر *sirr*. A secret.
- P. سرا *sará*. A mansion.
- A. سراء *sarrá*. A happy state (opposed to *zarrá*).
- A. P. سراب *saráb*. The mirage.

- P. سر بالا *sará-bálá*. Steep.
- P. سر ا پا *sar-á-pá*. From head to foot, totally.
- P. سرا پرده *sará-parda*. A large pavilion.
- P. سرابستان *sarábistán*. The land of delusion, this world.
- A. سرابیل *sarábíl*. Shirts, garments. (pl. of *sirbál*.)
- P. سراج *siráj*. A lamp; the sun.
- P. سراچه *saráché*. A small tent, a closet.
- P. سر اخور *sar ákhur*. The best horse in a stable.
- A. سراق *surádik*. A curtain, veil.
- A. سراری *saráríy*. Concubines. (pl. of *سرّیه*.)
- P. سراسر *sarásar*. From beginning to end.
- P. سراسیمگی *sarásimagí*. Amazement.
- P. سراسیمه *sarásíma*. Amazed, stupefied.
- P. سر اشتهاء *sar-áshnát*. Intimacy.
- P. سراغ *surágh*. Inquiry, clue, track. *duzd-rá surágh kerdand*. They found the thief.
- P. سراغز *sar-ágház*. A pre-amble.
- P. سر افراز *sar-afraz*. Eminent, exalted.
- P. سر افار *sar-afsár*. The head of the reins, i.e. the part held in the hands.



P. سر افگند *sar-afgand*. A-bashed, confused.

P. سر آمد *sar-ámad*. Complete, chief.

P. سر آمدن *sar-ámadan*. To accomplish.

P. سران *sarán*. Heads, chiefs.

P. سر انجام *sar-anjám*. Conclusion, end; apparatus.

P. سر انداز *sar-andáz*. One who risks his life in battle.

P. سر انگشت *sar-angusht*. The tip of the finger.

A. سراويل *saráwíl*. Breeches, drawers.

P. سرای *saráy*. A mansion; an inn.

A. سرایت *siráyat*. Contagion.

A. P. سرایت کردن *siráyat kerdan*. To penetrate, to communicate, to infect.

A. سراپر *saráir*. Secrets.

P. سرایچه *saráyché*. A tent, small habitation.

P. سرآیدار *saráy-dár*. A warder.

P. سرآینده *saráënda*. Singing, reciting.

P. سرآیدن *sará'idan*. To sing, to play on a musical instrument.

P. سرب *surb*. Lead.

P. سر باختن *sar-bakhtan*. To risk one's life.

P. سر بار *sar-bár*. A load carried on the head.

P. سر باز *sar-báz*. Brave, resolute; a soldier (see *فوج fauj*).

P. سر پاس *sar-pás*. A head watchman.

P. سر بالا *sar-bálá*. A hill, a mountain.

P. سر برآه کردن *sar ba-ráh kerdan*. To accomplish.

P. سر برآهی *sar ba-ráhí*. Accomplishment.

P. سر بر داشتن *sar bar-dáshtan*. To raise the head; to rebel.

P. سر بر زدن *sar bar zadan*. To happen, occur.

P. سر پرست *sar-parast*. A body-servant.

P. سر بست *sar-bast*. Free, at liberty. Obscure, difficult.

P. سر بستن *sar-bastan*. To close; to form a scum (milk, &c.).

P. سر بسته *sar-basta*. Closed, kept secret; a contract.

P. سر بسر *sar-ba-sar*. Totally all.

P. سر بسر گذاشتن *sar-ba-sar guzáshtan*. To puzzle, tease, or deceive any one.

P. سر بلند *sar-baland*. Eminent.

P. سر بلندی *sar-balandí*. Eminence.

P. سر پوش *sar-púsh*. A cover, lid.

P. سر بها *sar-bahá*. The price of blood, ransom.

P. سر پنجه *sar-panja*. Nails, claws; the open hand.

P. سر پنجهگی *sar-panjagí*. Strength, violence.

P. سر پیچ *sar-pích*. A jewel worn in the turban.

P. سر پیچیدن *sar-píchídan*. To disobey.

P. سر تابی *sar-tábí*. Disobedience.

P. سر تا پا *sar tá pá*,  
P. سر تا سر *sar tá sar*. } From head to foot, totally.

P. سر تراش *sar-tarásh*. A barber.

P. سر تیب *sar-tíb*. See فوج.

P. سر تیز *sar-tíz*. Irascible, sharp.

A. سرج *sarj*. A saddle.

A. سر جنگ *sar-jang*. The leader of an army.

P. سر جوش *sar-júsh*. What is taken out of a pot for tasting; effervescence.

A. سر جن *sirjín*. Dung, ordure.

P. سر چشمه *sar i chasma*. A fountain.

A. P. سر حد *sar-hadd*. A boundary, a frontier.

P. سرخ *surkh*. Red.

P. سرخاب *surkh-áb*. A kind of water-fowl.

P. سرخچه *surkhicha*. The measles.

P. سرخرو *surkh-rú*. Pleased; acquitted.

P. سرخروی *surkh-rúí*. Honour, character.

P. سر خس *sar khas*. Laurel.

P. A. سر خط *sarkhatt*. A bill of sale; an agreement to hire a servant.

P. سرخک *surkhak*. The measles.

P. سر خواب *sar-kh'áb*. The first sleep.

P. سر خوش *sar-khush*. Exhilarated.

P. سرخی *surkhí*. Redness.

P. سر خیل *sar-khail*. The chief of a band.

P. سرد *sard*. Cold.

P. سرداب *sardáb*,  
P. سردابه *sardába*. } A grotto, ice-house, cavern.

P. سر دادن *sar dádan*. To let loose, to discharge.

P. سر دار *sar-dár*. A leader, chief.

P. سر داری *sar-dári*. Command, authority.

P. سر دردی *sar-dardí*. Vexation.

P. سر در کشیدن *sar dar keshídan*. To disobey.

P. سر دست *sar-dast*. The tips of the fingers.

P. سرد سیر *sard-sír*. A cold climate; summer-quarters.

P. سر دفتر *sar-dafter*. Keeper of the records.

P. سردی *sardí*. Coldness.

P. سر راه *sar i ráh*. The high-road.

P. سر رشته *sar-rishta*. A thread; connexion.

P. سر زانو *sar i zánú*. The knee-pan.

P. سر زبان *sar i zabán*. The tip of the tongue.

P. سر زدن *sar-zadan*. To happen.

P. سر زمین *sar i zamín*. The face of the earth; upon the spot, the premises.

P. سر زنش *sar-zanish*. Re-proof.

P. سر زهر *sar-zír*. Upside-down.

P. سر سال *sar i sál*. The beginning of the year.

P. سر سام *sar-sám*. Frenzy, delirium.

P. سر سبز *sar-sabz*. Verdant, flourishing.

P. سر سبزی *sar-sabzí*. Freshness, verdure.

P. سر سری *sar-sarí*. Inconsiderate, easy. Folly.

P. سر شار *sar-shár*. Intoxicated, brimful.

P. سرشت *sirisht*. Nature, temperament.

P. سرشتن *sirishtan*. To mix, to knead.

P. سر شدن *sar-shudan*. To happen.

P. سرشف *sarshaf*. Mustard-seed.

P. سرشك *sirishk*. A tear, a drop; a barberry.

P. سر شیر *sar-shír*. Cream.

A. سرط *sarat*. Swallowing (anything).

A. سرطان *saratán*. A crab, the sign Cancer.

A. سرعت *sur'at*. Haste, expedition.

P. A. سر عسكر *sar-'askar*. A commander in chief.

P. سرغنه *sarghana*. A chief.

P. سرغوت *sarghút*. Opulence; beneficence.

P. سرف *saraf*. Extravagance.

P. سر فراز *sar-faráz*. Eminent, exalted.

P. سر فرازی *sar-farází*. Eminence, exaltation.

P. سر فرو آوردن *sar farau-áverdan*. To submit.

P. سر فرو بردن *sar-farau burdan*. To be ashamed.

P. سرفه *surfa*. A cough.

A. سرقة *sarkat*. Theft, plagiarism.

P. سرکار *sarkár*. A king's court; an epithet applied to all persons of distinction, governments, &c., as سرکار ایچی *sarkár i élchí*. H. E. the ambassador. سرکار دوات *sarkár i daulat*. The government.

P. سرگذشت *sar-guzasht*. An event, transaction.

P. سر گران *sar-girán*. Dissatisfied.

P. سر گرانى *sar-girání*. Dissatisfaction.

P. سر گردان *sar-gardán*. Confounded, giddy.

P. سر کرده *sar-garda*. Astonished, stupefied.

P. سر کردن *sar-kerdan*. To let loose; to discharge a fire-arm.

P. سر گرم *sar-garm*. Zealous, ready.

P. سر گروه *sar-gurúh*. Chief.

P. سر کش *sar-kash*. Refractory.

P. سر كشاده *sar-kusháda*. Having the table-cloth spread.

P. سر كشته *sar-gashta*. Astonished, wandering.

P. سر كشی *sar-kashí*. Refractoriness.

P. سر كشدن *sar-kashídan*. To rebel.

P. سر كوب *sar-kúb*. A molester.

P. سر كه *sirka*. Vinegar.

P. سر كپن *sargín*. Dung.

P. سرما *sarmá*. Winter, cold.

P. سرماي *sarmái*. Wintry.

P. سرمايه *sar-máya*. Capital stock.

A. سرمه *sarmad*. Eternity; perpetual.

A. سرمدي *sarmadí*. Eternal.

P. سرمست *sar-mast*. Intoxicated.

P. سر مشق *sar-mashk*. A copy (for writing).

P. سر منزل *sar i manzil*. The end of a day's journey.

P. سرمه *surma*. Collyrium; antimony.

P. سر مو *sari-mú*. The point of a hair, a hair's-breadth.

P. سرنا *sarna*. A clarion, a hautbois.

P. سر نامه *sar-náma*. The address of a letter.

P. سرنگ *sirinj*. Red lead.

P. سرند *sirind*. A swing. Ivy.

P. سر نگون *sar-nigún*. Topsy-turvy.

P. سر نو *sar i nau*. Over again, recommencement.

P. سر نوشت *sar-navisht*. Destiny.

P. سر نهادن *sar nihádan*. To obey, to lower the head.

P. سر نيزه *sar i níza*. The point of a spear.

P. سرو *sarv*. A cypress.

A. سروال *sirwál*. Trousers, breeches.

P. سر و برك *sar u barg*. Means of subsistence.

P. سر و بن *sar u bun*. Root and branch, totally.

A. سروج *surúj*. Saddles.

P. سرود *surúd*. Melody, song.

P. سرودن *surúd*. To sing.

P. سرور *sarvar*. A chief, leader.

P. سرور *surúr*. Joy, delight.

P. سروري *sarvarí*. Chiefship.

P. سروش *surúsh*. An angel (especially Gabriel).

P. سر و شاخ *sar u shákh*. Root and branch, totally.

P. سر وقت *sar i wakt*. A convenient time.

P. سر و كار *sar u kár*. Connexion, relationship.

P. سره *sara*. Current (coin).

P. سرهنگ *sarhang*. A commander, chief, overseer. (See فوج.)

- P. سرے *sarī*. Chiefship, government; desire, longing.
- A. سرپانی *suriyānī*. Syrian.
- P. سرپچه *sarīché*. A water-wagtail.
- P. سرپخه *sarīkha*. A pelican.
- P. سرپدن *sarīdan*. To sing.
- A. سرپر *sarīr*. A throne, bedstead.
- A. سرپرت *sarīrat*. Secrecy.
- P. سرپش *sirīsh*. Glue.
- A. سریع *sarī*. Quick, nimble.
- P. سرپن *surīn*. The buttocks.
- A. سرپه *surrīyeh*. A concubine.
- P. سزا *sazá*. Retribution, punishment.
- P. سزاوار *sazávár*. Worthy, meriting.
- P. سزایدن *sazáidan*. } To  
P. سزیدن *sazīdan*. } be  
worthy, to suit.
- P. سست *sust*. Loose, lazy, negligent.
- P. سست رغبت *sust-rughbat*. With passions blunted.
- P. A. سست عان *sust-'inán*. Loose-reined, inactive.
- P. سستی *sustī*. Languor, negligence, laziness.
- P. سصد *sişad*. Three hundred.
- P. ستر *siţabr*. Thick, coarse.
- A. سطح *sath*. A surface.
- A. سطر *satr*. A row, line, series.
- A. ساطع *sat*. Radiance, light.

- A. سطوت *saţwat*. Dominion, authority.
- A. سطوح *sutūh*. Surfaces.
- A. سطور *sutūr*. Lines.
- A. سطوع *sutū*. Being diffused (light or odours).
- A. سعادت *sa'adat*. Felicity.
- A. P. سعادت مند *sa'adat-mand*. Fortunate.
- A. سعال *su'al*. A cough.
- A. سعابت *si'aget*. Calumny.
- A. سعت *si'at*. Amplitude.
- A. سعتر *sa'tar*. Marjoram, origany.
- A. سعد *sa'd*. Felicity, prosperity, a fortunate aspect of the stars.
- A. سعدي *sa'dī*. Sa'dī the celebrated poet and moralist, born at Shíráz, A. D. 1175.
- A. سعدین *sa'dain*. The two fortunate stars, Jupiter and Venus.
- A. سعود *su'ūd*. Good fortune.
- A. سعوط *sa'ūt*. Medicinal snuff.
- A. سعی *sa'ī*. Endeavour, effort.
- A. سعد *sa'ūd*. Fortunate, happy.
- P. سفری *saghri*. Shagreen, a kind of leather.
- A. سفارت *sifárat*. An embassy.
- P. سفارش *sifárish*. Recommendation.
- P. سفاک *saffák*. A shedder of blood.

P. سفال *sufál*. Earthenware tiles.

P. سفالگر *sufálgar*. A potter.

A. سفاهت *safáhat*. Stupidity.

A. سفاین *safáin*. Ships, boats. (pl. of سفینه.)

P. سفت *suft*. A perforation; the eye of a needle.

P. سفت *sift*. Hard, stiff.

P. سفتگر *suft-gar*. A borer of pearls, &c.

P. سفتن *suftan*. To bore, perforate.

P. سفته *sufta*. Bored, pierced. *dur i ná sufta*. An unpierced pearl, a maiden.

P. سفته *sufta*. A bill of exchange.

A. سفر *safar*. A journey, voyage.

A. سفر *sifr*. A book, a register.

A. سفرجل *safarjal*. A quince. (pl. سفراجه *safárij.*)

A. سفره *sufra*. A tablecloth, or tray.

A. T. سفرچی *sufra-chí*. A table-decker.

A. سفلی *safli*. Meanness; ignoble, inferior.

P. سفله *sifla*. Mean, base.

A. سفلی *suflá*. Lower (fem. of اسفل). *yad i suflá*. The lower (i.e. receiving hand).

P. سفوف *sufúf*. Powder. A medicine taken unmixed (opposed to an electuary).

A. سفهآ *safahá*. Block-heads.

P. سفید *safeid*. White.

P. سفیدا *safeidá*. White lead.

P. سفیدار *safaidar*. The white poplar, or aspen.

A. سفیر *safír*. An ambassador.

A. سفینه *safína*. A ship, vessel.

A. سفینه نوح *safína i náh*. Noah's ark.

A. سفیه *safih*. Stupid; ignorant.

A. سفا *sakká*. A water-carrier. مرغ سفا *murgh i sakká*. A pelican.

A. P. سفاچی *sakkáchí*. A goldfinch.

A. سقام *sakám*. Sickness, infirmity.

A. سقايت *sakayet*. Water-supply, irrigation.

A. سقر *sakgr*. Hell.

A. سقرلات *sakirlát*. Broad-cloth.

A. سقط *sakat*. A fall; death; abuse, bad language.

A. سقف *sakf*. A roof.

A. سقم *sukm* or *sakam*. Sickness.

A. سففور *sakunkúr*. A species of lizard (said to be an aphrodisiac).

A. سقوط *sukút*. Falling.

A. سقفوف *sukúf*. Roofs.

A. سفی *saky*. Watering, irrigating.

- A. *سقم* *sakím*. Sick, infirm.  
 P. *سك* *sag*. A dog.  
 P. *سك ابى* *sag i ábí*. An otter.  
 A. *سكن* *sikkín*. A knife.  
 P. *سكال* *sikál* or *sigál*. Thought.  
 P. *سكاليدن* *sikálídan* or *sigálídan*. To think.  
 A. *سكان* *sukkán*. Inhabitants.  
 A. *سكان* *sukkán*. The helm or rudder of a ship.  
 A. *سكيبه* *sakbínaj*. Sagapenna (a medicinal herb).  
 P. *سك تازى* *sag i tází*. A greyhound.  
 A. *سكته* *sakta*. The apoplexy.  
 P. *سك دندان* *sag-dandán*. A canine tooth.  
 A. *سكر* *sukr*. Intoxication.  
 A. *سكر* *sakkar*. Sugar.  
 A. *سكرات* *sakarát*. Agony.  
 A. *سكران* *sukrán*. Intoxicated.  
 A. *سكن* *sakan*. A dwelling.  
 P. *سكبه* *sukunj*. Fetid breath.  
 A. *سكنجين* *sikenjabín*. Oxy-mel.  
 P. *سكلدن* *saglídán*. To sob; to belch.  
 A. *سكانا* *sukaná*. Inhabitants.  
 A. *سكوت* *sukút*. Silence.  
 P. *سكوره* *sukúra*. An earthenware dish.  
 A. *سكون* *sukún*. Quiescence. The mark *jezmah*°.

- A. *سكونت* *sukúnat*. Residence, tranquillity.  
 A. *سكة* *sikkat*. A coining die; current.  
 A. P. *سكه زدن* *sikka zadan*. To strike coins.  
 A. *سكيت* *sikkít*. Very silent.  
 P. *سكيت* *sagíyet*. Naughtiness.  
 P. *سكيزدن* *sikízídan*. To rear, to prance.  
 A. *سكبه* *sakína*. Tranquillity.  
 P. *سل* *sull*. The lungs; consumption.  
 A. *سلاح* *siláh*. Arms, weapons.  
 A. P. *سلاح خانه* *siláh-khána*. An arsenal.  
 A. P. *سلاح شور* *siláh-shúr*. A gladiator.  
 A. *سلاست* *salásat*. Facility.  
 A. *سلاسل* *salásil*. Chains. (pl. of *سلسله* *silsila*.)  
 A. *سلاطين* *salátín*. Sultans, kings. (pl. of *سلطان*.)  
 A. *سلام* *salám*. A salutation, peace, safety.  
 A. *سلامت* *salámat*. Safety, peace.  
 A. *سلالة* *sulálat*. Progeny, race.  
 A. *سلب* *salb*. A negation in logic.  
 A. *ساجم* *saljam*. A turnip.  
 A. P. *سلاحدار* *siláh-dar*. An armed man.  
 A. P. *سلاح شور* *siláh shúr*. See *سلاح شور*.

A. سلك *salkh*. The end of the month.

A. سلس *salis*. Easy, docile.

A. سلسال *salsál*. A pure limpid stream.

A. سلس البول *salas ul bawl*. Diabetes.

A. سلسيل *salsabíl*. A river in paradise.

A. سلسله *silsila*. A chain, concatenation.

A. سلطان *sultán*. A king, monarch.

P. ساطاني *sultání*. Royal, imperial.

A. سلطنة *saltanat*. Empire, reign.

A. سالف *salaf*. Preceding, former time.

A. سلك *silk*. A thread on which beads, &c. are strung; a series.

A. سلم *silm*. Money paid in advance.

A. سلم *sullam*. A ladder.

A. سلك *silunj*. A cracked or ulcerated lip.

A. سلوت *salwat*. Solace.

A. سلوك *sulúk*. Nature, genius.

A. سلوك *sulúk*. Way, road; proceeding, conduct.

P. سله *silá*. A box on the ears.

A. سلب *salib*. Stripped, carried off.

A. سلبخه *salikha*. Benzoin.

A. سلس *salís*. Easy, plain.

A. سلفه *salíka*. Method, skill,

A. سلم *salím*. Pacific, mild, affable.

A. سم *samm*. Venom.

P. سم *sum*. A hoof, a foot.

A. سما *sama*. Heaven, the sky.

A. سمات *simát*. Brands, marks.

A. سمات *samájat*. Adulteration, turpitude.

A. سمات *samáhat*. Beneficence, liberality.

A. سماخ *simákh*. The orifice of the ear.

P. سماروغ *samarúgh*. A mushroom.

A. سماع *samá*. Hearing. The song and dance of the Mevlevíyeh Dervishes. The place in which it is performed is called سماع خانه *samá khána*.

A. سماعت *samáat*. Hearing, audience.

A. سماعي *samá'iy*. Traditional, oral. (In grammar) irregular, opposed to فاسي *kiyásiy*.

A. سم النار *samm ul fúr*. Ratsbane, arsenic.

A. سمان *sammán*. A seller of butter.

P. سماني *samání*. Sky-coloured, azure.

A. سماني *sumána*. A quail.

A. سماوات *samáwát*. The heavens.

A. سماوي *samáwí*. Heavenly; azure.

A. سمت *samt*. A road, way, quarter, direction.



A. *سَم* *samj*. Deformed, hideous.

A. *سَمْر* *samr*. An evening entertainment of dancing and story-telling.

A. *سَمْسَم* *simsim*. Sesame.

A. *سَمْت* *simt*. A thread upon which pearls, &c. are strung.

A. *سَمْع* *sam'*. Hearing; the ear.

A. *سَمَك* *samak*. A fish.

P. *سَمَنْد* *samand*. A bay horse.

P. *سَمَنْدَر* *samandar*. A salamander.

A. *سَمَانِيَت* *sumanīyet*. A sect professing the doctrine of me-tempsychosis.

A. *سَمَو* *samw*. High, sublime.

A. *سَمُوْت* *sumút*. Ways.

A. *سَمُوْر* *sammúr*. The sable.

A. *سَمُوْم* *samúm*. A hot pestilential wind.

A. *سَمِي* *samīy*. Namesake.

A. *سَمِيْن* *samín*. Fat, plump.

A. *سَمَانَا* *saná*. Senna. Light, radiance.

A. *سَمَانَان* *sinán*. A spear-head.

A. *سَمَانِيْر* *sanánír*. Cats. (pl. of *سَمَانِيْر* *sinnaur*.)

A. P. *سَمْبُل* *sumbul*. The hyacinth; spikenard. An ear of corn.

A. *سَمْبُلِ الطَّب* *sumbul ut tib*. Spikenard.

A. *سَمْبُلَات* *sumbulat*. The sign Virgo. An ear of corn.

P. *سَمْبُوْسَك* *sambusak*. A pasty, a pie.

P. *سَمْبِيْدَان* *sumbīdan*. To perforate.

A. *سَمْنَة* *sanna*. A year.

A. *سَمْنَة* *sunnat*. The traditional law based on the precepts of Mohammed.

A. *سَمْنَة وَ جَمَاعَة* *sunnat u jumáat*. The followers of the four first *khalifs*.

P. *سَمَن* *sanj*. (In comp.) a weigher, examiner.

P. *سَمْنَجَاب* *sinjáb*. The grey squirrel, ermine.

P. *سَمْنَجَابِي* *sinjábí*. Grey, russet.

P. *سَمْنَجَاف* *sanjáf*. Edging, the border of a garment.

P. *سَمْنَجَه* *sanjah*. A weight.

P. *سَمْنَجِيْدَاغِي* *sanjīdagí*. Gravity, weight.

P. *سَمْنَجِيْدَان* *sanjīdan*. To weigh.

P. *سَمْنَجِيْدَة* *sanjīda*. Weighed.

A. *سَمْنَد* *sanad*. A grant; proof; document.

A. *سَمْنَدَان* *sandán*. An anvil.

A. *سَمْنَدَرُوْس* *sandarús*. Gum sandarach, red arsenic.

P. *سَمْنَدَل* *sandal*. A sandal; sandal-wood. A bum-boat.

P. *سَمْنَك* *sang*. A stone.

P. *سَمْنَكِ اَسِيَا* *sang-ásyá*. A mill-stone.

P. *سَمْنَكِ اَنْدَاز* *sang-andáz*. A slinger.

P. *سَمْنَكِ پَشْت* *sang-pusht*. A tortoise.

P. T. سنگ چاقمق *sang í chák-mák.* A flint for striking fire with.

P. سنگ خارا *sang í khára.* A hard stone, marble.

P. سنگ خردہ *sang-khurda.* A small piece of stone.

P. سنگدان *sang-dán.* The crop or gizzard of a bird.

P. سنگدل *sang-dil.* Hard-hearted.

P. سنگر *sangur.* An intrenchment.

P. سنگ راه *sang í ráh.* Impediment.

P. سنگ ریزہ *sang-ríza.* Gravel, pebbles.

P. سنگ سار *sang-sár.* Stoning to death.

P. سنگستان *sangistán.* A stony country.

P. سنگ مثانہ *sang í masána.* A stone in the bladder.

P. سنگی *sangí.* Stony, heavy.

A. سنن *sunan.* Rules, laws. (pl. of سنت *sunnat* q. v.)

A. سنین *sanín.*

A. سنوات *sanawát.*

A. سنون *sunún.*

A. سنوح *sunúh.* Happening, occurring.

A. سنور *sinnaur.* A cat.

T. سنور *sinúr* or *sinír.* Limit, frontier.

A. سنوی *sanawí.* Annual.

A. سنہ *sanna.* A year.

A. سنی *sunní.* A Sunnite, a follower of the *sunnat* as opposed to a Shí'ah.

P. سو *sú.* Side, quarter; towards.

A. سوء *sú.* Evil; indisposition.

A. سوا } *síwá.* Equal, parallel.  
A. سوی }

A. سوی *síwá.* Besides, except.

A. سوابق *sawábik.* Past events.

A. سواد *sawád.* Blackness, blacking, soot, smoke; environs, a rough draught or copy, reading; ability.

A. سوار *sawár.* A bracelet.

P. سوار *suwár.* A rider, horseman.

P. سواره *suwára.* Horseman; sweepings.

P. سوارے *suwári.* Horsemanship; retinue.

P. سوال *su'ál.* A question, request.

A. سواق *sawálif.* Past events.

A. سوائے *sawánih.* Accidents, occurrences.

A. سوائے *siwáy.* Besides, except.

P. سوختگی *súkhtagí.* Burning, combustion.

P. سوختن *súkhtan.* To burn.

P. سود *súd.* Profit, interest.

A. P. سودا *saudá.* Melancholy; passion.

P. سودا *sauda.* Trade, traffic.

P. سوداگر *saudágar.* A merchant.

P. سوداگرى *saudágarí*. Merchandise, traffic.

A. P. سوداى *saudát*. Melancholic.

P. سود خور *súd-khur*. A usurer.

P. سود مند *súd-mand*. Profitable, useful.

P. سون *súdan*. To wear, to rub.

P. سوده *súda*. Rubbed, obliterated.

A. سور *súr*. A wall, rampart.

P. سوراخ *surákh*. A hole, orifice, passage.

A. سورت *saurat*. Effervescence; despotic power.

A. سورت *súrat*. A chapter of the Koran.

P. سورنا *súrná*. } A trum-

P. سورناى *súrnáy*. } pet.

P. سورنجان *súrinján*. Colchicum.

P. سوز *súz*. Burning; vexation; affection; a stanza of an elegiac poem.

P. سوزاك *súzak*. Gonorrhœa.

P. سوزان *súzán*. Burning, ardent.

P. سوزاندن *súzándan*. To set on fire, to kindle.

P. سوزش *súزش*. Inflammation, conflagration.

P. سوزن *súzan*. A needle.

P. سوز ناك *súz-nák*. Burning, ardent.

P. سوزنده *súzenda*. Kindling, burning.

P. سوزنى *suzení*. Quilting.

P. سوزیدن *súzádan*. To burn, to be burned.

P. سوسر *súsar*. A marten.

P. سوسك *súsak*. A beetle.

P. سوسمار *súsmár*. A species of lizard; an alligator; a porpoise.

A. سوسن *sausan*. } A lily.

P. سوسن *súsan*. }

A. سوط *saut*. A scourge.

P. سوغات *saughát*. A rich present.

P. سوفار *súfár*. The notch of an arrow.

P. سوفنه *súfta*. A weevil; fraud, deceit.

A. سوق *suk*. A market.

P. سوك *súg*. Grief, anguish.

P. سوكت *saugand*. An oath.

P. سوكت خوردن *saugand khurdan*. To take an oath.

P. سو كوار *súg-vár*. Sorrowful, grievous.

P. سو كوارى *súg-vári*. Grief, mourning.

P. سولاخ *sulákh*. See سوراخ.

SANSC. سولى *súlí*. An impaling stake.

P. سوم *siwum*. Third.

P. سوهان *súhán*. A file.

P. سوى *súy*. A side or part; towards.

A. سوى *sawíy*. Equal.

A. سویت *sawíyet*. Equality.

P. سه *sih*. Three.

A. سها *suhá*. An obscure star in the Lesser Bear.

A. سهام *sihám*. Arrows.

P. سه تار *sih-tár* or *sih-tára*.  
A three-stringed instrument,  
a guitar.

A. سه سهر *sahar*. Sleeplessness.

P. سه شش *sih-shash*. Three-  
sixes (a throw at dice).

P. سه شنبه *sih shamba*. Tues-  
day.

P. سه سده *sihşad*. Three  
hundred.

P. سه گوشه *sih-gúsha*. A  
triangle.

A. سهل *sahl*. Easy.

A. P. سهل جو *sahl-jú*. Seek-  
ing the easiest course; peace-  
able.

A. سه سر *sahm*. An arrow.

P. سه سهر *sahm*. Terror,  
fright.

P. سه سهرگين *sahm-gín*. Hor-  
rible, awful.

P. سه سهردن *sahmídan*. To  
dread.

... سهو *sahw*. An error,  
fault.

A. سهولت *suhúlat*. Facility,  
ease.

P. سهى *sahí*. Straight,  
erect.

P. سه يك *sih-yek*. Three aces  
(at dice).

P. سهيل *suheil*. The star  
Canopus.

P. سهيم *sahím*. A partner.

P. سى *sí*. Thirty.

A. سهيات *say'iyát*. Sins.

A. سهاج *siyáj*. A thorn-  
hedge, a fence.

A. سهاج *saiyáh*. A traveller,  
a pilgrim.

A. سهاجت *siyáhat*. Travel-  
ling.

A. سهادت *siyádat*. Chieftain-  
ship; dominion. Descent from  
Mohammed, (such persons be-  
ing called Saiyids).

A. سهار *saiyár*. Wandering,  
walking, revolving.

A. سهاره *saiyárah*. A planet;  
travellers.

A. سهاست *siyásat*. Govern-  
ment, punishment.

A. سهاف *saiyáf*. A swords-  
man.

A. سهافت *siyákat*. Mode,  
style; topic. Numeration by  
the Arabic alphabet.

A. سهال *siyál*. A thorny  
acacia-tree.

A. سهال *saiyál*. Flowing;  
a current.

P. سهاوش *siyávush*. Name  
of the father of Cyrus the  
Great.

P. سهاه *siyáh*. Black.

P. سهاه چشم *siyáh-chashm*.  
Black-eyed, unkind.

P. سهاه رو *siyáh-rú*. Black-  
faced, a criminal.

P. سهاه فام *siyáh-fám*. Black-  
ish, swarthy.

P. سهاه گوش *siyáh-gúsh*. A  
lynx.

P. سهاهى *siyáhí*. Blackness,  
ink.

P. سهاهه *siyáha*. A list, an  
invoice.

P. سهب *síb*. An apple.

P. سیدچیدن *sichúdan*. To prepare, to arrange.

P. سبغ *síkh*. A spit.

A. سید *saiyid*. A chief; one descended from Mohammed.

A. P. سید سامره *saiyid i Sá-mera*. A pseudo-Saiyid, holding a diploma from the Herald's College of Sámera (a town near Kerbelá, where such documents are forged).

P. سیر *sír*. Full, satisfied.

P. سیر *sír*. Garlic.

A. سیر *sair*. Walking, perambulating.

A. سیر *siyar*. Pl. of سیرت q.v.

P. سیر آب *sír-áb*. Moist; fresh, juicy.

A. سیرت *sírat*. Temperament, character.

P. سیری *sírí*. Satiety.

P. سیزده *sízhda*. Thirteen.

P. سیزدهم *sízhdahum*. Thirteenth.

A. سيف *saif*. A sword.

A. ساكران *saikerán*. Hyocynamus (a plant).

P. سبکی *síkí*. Wine boiled down to a third.

A. سيل *sail*. A torrent, flood.

P. سيلاب *sailáb*. An inundation, current.

A. سيلان *sayalán*. Flowing (a torrent).

P. سيلانچه *sílánché*. A cook.

P. سلی *sílí*. A slap on the nape of the neck.

P. سیم *sím*. Silver; a telegraphic wire.

P. سیوم *síyum*. Thirtieth.

P. سیمآ *símá*. Aspect, forehead.

P. سیم آب *sím-áb*. Quick-silver.

P. سیم بر *sím-bar*. White-bosomed.

P. سیم تن *sím-tan*. Silver-bodied.

P. سیمرغ *símurgh*. A fabulous bird, the griffin also called عفا *'anká*.

P. سیم سیه *sím i siyah*. Bad silver, base coin.

A. سیمیا *símíyá*. Natural magic.

A. سیمین *símín*. Of silver; silvery.

P. سینه *sína*. The bosom, breast.

P. سینه بند *sína-band*. Bodice.

P. سینی *síní* or سینه فیه *kalveh-síní*. A tea-tray.

P. سیور غال *suyúr-ghál*. A fief, feudal tenure.

A. سیوف *suyúf*. Swords.

P. سیوم *síwum*. The third.

P. سیومین *síwumín*. Thirdly.

P. سیه *siyah*. Black.

P. سیه حرده *siyah-charda*. A black complexion.

P. سیه درونی *siyah-dirúní*. Inward baseness.

P. سیه دل *siyah-dil*. Black-hearted, malevolent.

P. سپه روز *siyah-rúz*. Unfortunate.

P. سپه كار *siyah-kár*. A sinner.

P. سپه نامه *siyah-náma*. The black book; the record of one's misdeeds.

## ش

ش *shín*. Sh. The thirteenth letter of the Arabic, and sixteenth of the Persian alphabets.

P. ش *-ash*. (Pronominal termination) his, hers, its.

A. شاب *shább*. A young man.

P. شاباش *shábásh*. Bravo!

P. شات *shát*. A sheep, a wild ox.

P. شاخ *shákh*. A branch, a shoot; a horn.

P. شاخ اهو *shákh i áhú*. See برات.

P. شاخ شاخ *shákh-shákh*. In branches, in pieces.

P. شاخچه *shákhcha*. A twig.

P. شاخ در شاخ *shákh dar shákh*. Branching out.

P. شاخ زدن *shákh-zadan*. To butt with the horn.

P. شاخسار *shákh-sár*. Branchy, spreading.

P. شاخوره *shákhúra*. A brick-kiln.

P. شاد *shád*. Glad, pleased.

P. شاد آب *shád-áb*. Fresh, moist.

P. شادان *shádán*. Glad, happy.

P. شاد باش *shád-bash*. Bravo!

P. شاد كام *shád kám*. Exultant, happy.

P. شاد كونه *shád-gúna*. Bedding.

P. شامان *shámán*. Glad, happy.

P. شادمانی *shád-mání*. Gladness, happiness.

A. شادن *shádin*. A fawn.

P. شادنه *shádna*. Bloodstone.

P. شادی *shádi*. Festivity; marriage. (Arabic فرح.)

A. شاذ *sházż*. Uncommon, irregular.

P. شار *shár*. A whirlpool, an eddy.

A. شارب *shárib*. Drinking, drinker.

A. شارح *sháriḥ*. A commentator.

A. شارع *shári*. A highway.

A. شارق *shárik*. Shining, rising (the sun).

P. شارك *shárik*. A talking bird.

P. شاریدن *sháridan*. To flow (as a river) with a great noise.

P. شادان *shásh-dán*. The bladder, a urinal.

P. شاشه *shásha*. Urine.

P. شاشیدن *sháshídan*. To make water.

A. شاطر *shátir*. Arch, cunning, clever.

A. شاعر *shá'ir*. A poet.

A. شاعری *shá'irí*. The art of poetry.

A. شاغل *shághil*. Occupied.

A. شافع *sháfi'*. An intercessor.

A. شافعی *sháfi'iy*. One of the four principal sects of the Mohammedan religion.

A. شافی *sháfi*. Healing.

A. شاق *shákḵ*. Difficult, toilsome.

A. شاکر *shákir*. Praising, thanking.

P. شاگرد *shágird*. A student, apprentice.

P. شاگرد پیشه *shágird písha*. A menial servant.

P. شاگردی *shágirdí*. Apprenticeship.

A. شاکى *shákí*. A complainer; armed.

P. شال *shál*. A shawl.

P. شال ترمه *shál i terma*. A cashmir shawl.

P. شال ترمه نما *shál i termanumá*. An imitation cashmir shawl.

A. شام *shám*. Damascus.

P. شام *shám*. The evening.

A. شأمت *shá'mat*. Adversity.

P. شام گاه *shám-gáh*. Evening-time.

A. شامخ *shámikh*. High, exalted.

A. شامل *shámil*. United, included.

A. شامل حال *shámil i hál*. Including, comprehending.

A. شامه *shámmah*. The smell, smelling.

A. شامى *shámá*. A Syrian.

A. شأن *sha'n*. Thing, state, condition.

P. شان *shán*. Condition; state, dignity. صاحب عالی شان *ṣáhib i 'álí shán*. A person of lofty dignity.

P. شان -*shán*. Affixed pronoun for ایشان. Them, their.

P. شانزده *shánzdah*. Sixteen.

P. شانزدهم *shánzdahum*. Sixteenth.

P. شانه *shána*. A comb; the shoulder-blade.

A. شانی *shání*. One who hates.

P. شاه *sháh*. A king.

P. شاهانه *sháhána*. Royal.

P. شاه باز *sháh-báz*. A falcon.

P. شاه بلوط *sháh ballút*. A chestnut.

A. شاهد *sháhid*. A witness.

P. شاهد *sháhid*. A mistress.

A. P. شاهدے *shahidí*. Insolence, airs and graces, testimony.

P. شاهراه *sháh-ráh*. A high-road.

P. شاهزاده *sháhzáda*. A prince.

P. A. شاه مات *sháh-mát*. Checkmate at chess.

P. شاه نامه *sháh-náma*. The book of kings, a celebrated history of Persia in Epic verse.

P. شاهنشاه *sháhansháh*. emperor.

P. شاه نشین *sháh-nishín*. A balcony.

P. شاهوار *sháh-vár*. Royal, king-like.

P. شاحول *sháhúul*. A plumb-line.

P. شاهای *sháhi*. Royalty, royal.

P. شاهین *sháhín*. A falcon.

P. شایان *sháyán*. Worthy.

A. شایبه *sháiba*. Suspicion, doubt; mixture.

P. شاید *sháyad*. Perhaps, it may be proper.

P. شایستان *sháyistan*. To suit.

P. شایستگی *sháyistagí*. Appetite, propriety.

P. شایسته *sháyista*. Suitable, worthy.

A. شایع *sháyí*. Promulgated, divulged.

A. شایق *sháik*. Exciting, longing. Desirable.

P. شایگان *sháigan*. Worthy, suitable.

A. شاییدن *sháyídan*. To be worthy.

P. شب *shab*. Night.

A. شب *shabb*. Alum.

A. شاب *shebáb*. Youth.

P. شباشب *shabáshab*. Night after night.

A. شباط *shubát*. The Syro-Macedonian month, February.

P. شبان *shabán* or *shubán*. A shepherd.

P. شبانروز *shabánrúz*. Night and day, incessantly.

P. شبانگاه *shabángáh*. The night-time.

P. شابه *shabána*. Stale, last night's leavings.

P. شبانی *shabáni*. Pastoral care.

P. شب آهنگ *shab-áhang*. The morning star.

P. A. شب برات *shab i barát*. The 14th night of *Sha'bán*.

P. شبت *shebit*. Fennel.

P. شب چراغ *shab-chirágh*. The glow-worm.

P. شب خانه *shab-khána*. A bed-chamber.

P. شب خون *shab-khún*. A night attack.

P. شب خیز *shab-khíz*. One who rises or watches in the night.

P. A. شب دپهور *shab i daijúr*. A dark night.

A. شبر *shibr*. A span.

P. شبخون *shab-khún*. A night-attack.

P. شب رنگ *shab-rang*. Obscure, black.

P. شب رو *shab-rav*. Traveling in the night.

P. شب بره *shap-para*. A bat.

P. شب زنده دار *shab-zinda-dár*. Vigilant during night.

P. شبستان *shabistán*. A bed-chamber.

A. شبع *shab*. Satiety.

A. شبق *shabak*. Lust.

P. A. شب قدر *shab i kadr*. The night of power, i.e. the 27th of Ramazán, on which the heavens are said to be opened



for a second, and any one witnessing the phenomenon will have his wishes fulfilled.

P. شب گاه *shab-gáh*. The night-time.

P. شب کرد *shab-gard*. The night-watch, patrol.

P. شب کور *shab-kúr*. Purblind at night.

A. شبكه *shabakeh*. A net.

P. شبگر *shab-gír*. Travelling before daybreak, a night-attack.

P. شبم *shab-nam*. Dew.

P. شبو *shab-bú*. A flower that is fragrant at night (*polyanthus tuberosa*).

P. شبه *shaba*. A jet or glass-bead.

A. شبه *shubh*. Doubt, suspicion.

P. شب هنگام *shab-hangám*. The night-time.

P. شب پار *shab-yár*. A composing medicine.

P. شبینه *shabína*. State; last night's leavings.

A. شبیه *shabíh*, Alike, resembling; a picture.

A. شتی *shattá*. Various, distinct.

A. شتا *shitá*. Winter.

P. شتاب *shitáb*. Haste, quickness.

P. شتابان *shitábán*. Hastily.

P. شتابانیدن *shitábánídan*. To cause to make haste.

P. شتابزدگی *shitáb-zadagí*. Precipitancy.

P. شتابنده *shitábenda*. Making haste.

P. شتابی *shitábí*. Haste, speed.

P. شتابیدن *shitábídan*. } To  
P. شتابان *shitáftan*. } make  
haste.

P. شتالک *shitálang*. The ankle.

P. شتر *shutur*. A camel.

P. شترپا *shutur-pá*. The sunflower.

P. شتر بان *shutur-bán*. A camel-driver.

P. شتر بختی *shutur i bakhtí*. The Bactrian two-humped camel.

P. شتر دل *shutur-dil*. A coward.

P. شتر کاو پلک *shutur-gáv-palang*. A giraffe.

P. شتر کینه *shutur-gína*. Malicious.

P. شتر مرغ *shutur-murgh*. An ostrich.

P. شتر نال *shutur-nál*. A swivel-gun.

P. شتلم *shutulum*. A quarrel.

A. شتم *shatm*. Abuse, contumely.

A. شجاع *shujá*. Brave, intrepid.

A. شجاعة *shajáat*. Intrepidity.

A. شجر *shajar*. A tree; a plant.

A. شجو *shajw*. Affliction, anguish.

A. *شاهه* *shahh*. Avaricious; avarice.

A. *شحم* *shahm*. Fat; pulp.

A. *شخاء* *shahná*. Hatred.

P. *شحنكى* *shahnagí*. The police.

P. *شحنه* *shahna*. A superintendent of the police.

A. *شخصى* *shakhs*. A person, body, individual.

A. P. *شخصى* *shakhsí*. Some one, somebody.

A. *شداد* *shidád*. Violent, vehement. (pl. of *شديد*).

A. *شدايد* *shadáid*. Adversities.

A. *شدة* *shiddat*. Vehemence, violence.

P. *شديگان* *shudagán*. People of former times.

P. *شدن* *shudan*. To be, to become, to go. *چه شدى* *chi shudí*. What would it have mattered?

P. *شدنى* *shudaní*. Possible, practicable, fit to live.

A. *شديد* *shadíd*. Vehement, violent.

A. *شذا* *shaza*. An injury; pungency of odour.

A. *شر* *sharr*. Wickedness, depravity.

A. *شرا* *shará*. Buying; selling.

A. *شراب* *sharáb*. Wine, liquor.

A. *شراح* *sharraḥ*. A commentator.

A. *شرار* *sharar*. Sparks.

A. *شرارة* { *sharárat*. Mischief.  
 *sharára*. A spark of fire.

A. *شرافت* *sharáfat*. Grandeur, nobility.

A. *شراكة* *sharákatan*. Jointly.

A. *شرانگيز* *sharr-angíz*. An incendiary.

A. *شرائط* *sharáit*. Conditions, stipulations.

A. *شرايع* *sharáit*. Laws.

A. *شرائف* *sharáif*. Nobles.

A. *شرب* *sharb*. Drinking.

A. *شربت* *sharbat*. Beverage, sherbet.

A. *شرح* *sharḥ*. Explanation, commentary.

A. *شرح و بسط* *sharḥ u bast*. Explicitly and openly.

A. *شردمه* *shirzimah*. A band, a small troop.

A. *شرر* *sharar*. Sparks of fire. Malice. (pl. of *شرره*.)

P. *شرزه* *sharza*. Fierce, enraged.

A. *شرشر* *sharshar*. A dripping, buzzing, murmur, noise.

A. *اب شرشر* *áb i sharshar*. A cascade.

A. *شرط* *shart*. Stipulation, condition; a wager.

A. *شرط بستن* *shart-bastan*. To stipulate, to bet.

P. *شرطه* *shurṭa*. A fair wind.

A. *شرطى* *shartí*. Conditional.

A. *شرع* *shar'*. Law, equity; a highway.

- A. شرعى *shar'iy*. Legal.
- A. شرف *sharaf*. Nobility.
- A. شرفاء *shurafá*. Nobles.
- P. شرفج *sharfanj*. A rugged road.
- A. شرفيت *sharfíyet*. Nobility.
- A. شرق *shark*. The east; rising (the sun).
- A. شرقي *sharkí*. Eastern, oriental.
- A. شرك *shirk*. Partnership; polytheism.
- A. شركاء *shuraká*. Partners.
- A. شركة *shirkat*. Partnership; a company.
- P. شرم *sharm*. Modesty, shame.
- P. شرمسار *sharm-sár*. Modest, ashamed.
- P. شرمسارى *sharm-sári*. Modesty, bashfulness.
- P. شرمگين *sharm-gín*. }  
 P. شرمناك *sharm-nák*. }  
 P. شرمنده *sharmenda*. }
- Bashful, modest, ashamed.
- A. شروع *shurúh*. Commentaries.
- A. شروع *shurú*. Commencement, beginning.
- A. شره *sharah*. Appetite, avidity. (In Persian) greedy.
- A. شريان *sharyán*. An artery.
- A. شرير *sharír*. Wicked.
- A. شريط *sharít*. A rope for binding the load upon a beast of burden.
- A. شريعت *sharí'at*. Law.

- A. شريف *sharíf*. Noble, illustrious.
- A. شريف و وضع *sharíf u wazí*. High and low.
- A. شريك *sharík*. A partner, accomplice.
- P. شست *shast*. An archer's thumb-stall.
- P. شست *shist*. An aim.
- P. شستگى *shustagí*. Washing, cleaning.
- P. شستن *shustan*. To wash.
- P. شست و شو *shust u shú*. Washing and cleansing.
- P. شش *shash*. Six.
- P. شش *shush*. The bosom, the lungs.
- P. شش جهتي *shash-jihatí*. Hexagonal.
- P. ششدر *shash-dar*. A cube, a dice. A point in the game of backgammon نرد, from which one cannot extricate oneself.
- P. ششدر شدن *shashdar shudan*. To be "cornered", confounded.
- P. ششصد *shash-şad*. Six hundred.
- P. ششك *shusk*. Excrement of the eye.
- P. شش كوشه *shash-gúshah*. A hexagon.
- P. ششم *shashm*. Sixth.
- P. شصت *shast*. Sixty.
- P. شصتم *shastum*. Sixtieth.
- A. شط *shat*. The bank of a river.
- A. شطاح *shattáh*. Obscene.

P. *شطرنج* *shaṭranj*. The game of chess. The pieces are named *شاه* *shah*, King; *فرزین* *farzīn*, Queen; *فیل* *fīl*, Bishop; *اسب* *asp* or *سوار* *sawār*, Knight; *رخ* *rukh*, Castle; and *پاده* *pi-yāda*, Pawn.

P. *شعار* *shī'ār*. A habit, custom.

P. *شعاع* *shu'ā*. Light, splendour, rays.

A. *شعب* *sh'ib*. A mountain-path.

A. *شعبان* *sha'bān*. The eighth Arabian month.

A. *شعبده* *shu'bdah*. Sleight of hand.

A. P. *شعبده باز* *shu'bdah-bāz*. A juggler.

A. P. *شعبده بازی* *shu'bdah-bāzī*. The art of juggling.

A. *شعر* *shā'r*. Hair.

A. *شعر* *shī'r*. Poetry, verse.

A. *شعراء* *shu'arā*. Poets, literati.

A. *شعری* *shī'rā*. Sirius, the Dog-star.

A. *شعله* *shu'lah*. Flame.

A. *شعور* *shu'ūr*. Knowledge, understanding.

A. *شعیر* *shu'ir*. Barley.

P. *شغال* *shaghāl*. A jackal.

A. *شغب* *shaghb*. A broil, tumult.

A. *شغل* *shughl*. Employment, study.

A. *شفاء* *shifā'*. Cure; convalescence.

A. *شفاعت* *shifā'al*. Intercession.

A. *شفاف* *shaffāf*. Transparent, clear.

P. *شفاو* *shafālu*. A peach.

A. *شفة* *shifat*. The lip.

A. *شفة الصائم* *shifat us sa'im*. The lip of one who fasts (flabby and withered).

A. *شفق* *shafak*. The red glow of dawn or sunset.

A. *شفقت* *shafakat*. Clemency, compassion.

P. *شفاک* *shafak*. A villain.

A. *شافع* *shafī'*. An intercessor.

A. *شفیق* *shafīk*. Kind, compassionate.

A. *شق* *shakḥ*. A fissure, crack. A category, phrase, combination, &c. *این کار دو شق دارد* *īn kār dú shakḥ dārad*. There are two sides to this question.

P. *شفاکول* *shakākul*. The wild carrot.

A. *شفاوت* *shakāwat*. Misery, disgrace, poverty.

A. *شفاوت* *shakāik*. An anemone, a tulip.

P. *شفاور* *shik-dār*. A collector of revenue.

A. *شقوق* *shukūl*. Fissures.

A. *شکه* *shikḥah*. A letter; a royal order; cleaving in two, a mode of capital punishment.

A. *شقی* *shakīy*. Poor, miserable.

A. *شکه* *shakīk*. The temples, a pain in half the head.

A. شك *shakk*. Doubt, suspicion.

P. شكار *shikár*. Hunting, prey, game.

P. شكارى *shikárí*. Appertaining to hunting; a sportsman.

P. شكاف *shikáf*. A fissure, crack.

P. شكافتن *shikáftan*. To split, to cleave.

A. شكابت *shikáyet*. Complaint, accusation.

A. شكر *shukr*. Thanks, gratitude.

P. شكر *shakar*. Sugar, sweet.

A. شكران *shukrán*. Gratitude; grateful.

A. P. شكر ایزد *shukr i ízad*. }  
A. P. شكر خدا *shukr i khudá*. }  
Thank God.

P. شكر خنده *shakar-khanda*. A sweet smile.

P. شكرستان *shakaristán*. A sugar plantation.

P. شگرف *shigarf*. Wonder; rare, fine.

P. شكر فند *shakar-khand*. Sugar-candy.

A. P. شكر گذار *shukr-guzár*. Grateful.

P. شكر لب *shakar-lab*. Sweet-lipped.

A. شكر نعمت *shukr i ni'mat*. Gratitude.

P. شکست *shikast*. Broken; a defeat.

P. شکست دادن *shikast-dádan*. To defeat.

P. شکست خوردن *shikast-khurdan*. To be defeated.

P. شکستگى *shikastagí*. Defeat.

P. شکستن *shikastan*. To break, to defeat.

P. شکسته *shikasta*. Broken; the current Persian hand.

P. شکسته بال *shikasta-bál*. Broken-hearted.

P. شگفت *shiguft*. Astonishment.

P. شگفتان *shiguftan*. To blossom; to wonder.

P. شگفته *shigufta*. Blooming.

A. شكل *shakl*. Figure, form, shape.

P. شکم *shikam*. The belly.

P. شکم بنده *shikam-banda*. }

P. شکم پرور *shikam-parvar*. }

A glutton, sensualist.

P. شکم درد *shikam-dard*. Belly-ache.

P. شکن *shikan*. Breaking; a fold, wrinkle.

P. شکبه *shikamba*. The tripe.

P. شگج *shikanj*. A fold, a wrinkle.

P. شکنجه *shikanja*. The rack, torture; the stocks; a press.

P. شکنجیدن *shikanjídán*. To press.

A. شكور *shakúr*. Grateful.

P. شكوفه *shigúfa*. A blossom.

A. شكوة *shakwá*. Complaint.

- P. **شكوه** *shikúh*. Pomp, majesty, dignity.
- P. **شكب** *shakíb*. Patience.
- P. **شكباى** *shakíbái*. Patience; patient..
- P. **شكبيدن** *shakíbídan*. To be patient.
- P. **شل** *shal*. Paralytic.
- P. **شل** *shul*. Of feeble character, &c.
- A. **شلاق** *shalák*. Flagellation.
- A. **شلاق** *shilták*. Tumult, riot; an agitator.
- P. **شلغم** *shalyham*. A turnip.
- A. **شلق** *shalk*. A stroke with a scourge; the report of a gun.
- P. **شلوار** *shalvár*. Trowsers, drawers.
- A. **شم** *shamm*. The sense of smell.
- P. **شما** *shumá*. You.
- A. **شمانت** *shamátat*. Rejoicing at another's misfortunes.
- P. **شمار** *shumár*. Reckoning, computation, number.
- P. **شماریدن** *shumáridan*. To reckon, calculate.
- A. **شماع** *shammá*. A wax-chandler.
- A. **شمال** *shimál*. The North.
- P. **شماه** *shamáma*. A perfumed pastille.
- P. **شمايان** *shumáyán*. You.
- P. **شمايل** *shumáil*. Innate qualities.
- A. P. **شمايلى** *shámáilí*. Natural.

- A. **شمايم** *shamáim*. Perfumes, odours.
- P. **شمردن** *shumurdan*. To reckon, count.
- P. **شمرده** *shumurda*. Numbered.
- A. **شمس** *shems*. The sun.
- A. **شمبه** *shamsíyeh*. A parasol.
- P. **شمشاد** *shamshád*. The box-tree.
- P. **شمشیر** *shamshír*. A sword.
- A. **شمع** *shamí*. Wax; a wax-candle.
- A. P. **شمع دان** *shamí-clán*. A candlestick.
- A. **شمول** *shumúl*. Comprehending, containing.
- A. P. **شمه** *shamma*. An atom, a pinch (of snuff), odour.
- P. **شمدن** *shamídan*. To be scared; to weep.
- A. **شمم** *shamím*. Smelling, scenting; perfume, odour.
- P. **شنا** *shiná*. Swimming.
- A. **شناة** *shunát*. (pl. of **شانی**.) Haters.
- A. **شناخ** *shinákh*. A promontory.
- P. **شناخت** *shinákh*. Acquaintance.
- P. **شناختن** *shinákh*. To know.
- P. **شناس** *shinás*. Intelligent, knowing (in comp.).
- P. **شناساى** *shinásái*. Acquaintance, knowledge.
- P. **شنايدن** *shinásídan*. To know, perceive.

A. شانت *shanát*. Filthiness; being odious.

P. شنافتن *shináftan*. To hear, understand.

P. شنا کردن *shiná kerdan*. To swim.

P. شناور *shinávar*. A swimmer.

P. شناوری *shináverí*. Swimming.

P. شناه *shináh*. Swimming.

A. شایع *shanái*. Vices, villainies.

P. شنبه *shambeh*. Saturday.  
 یکشنبه *yek shambeh*. Sunday.  
 دوشنبه *dú shambeh*. Monday.  
 سه‌شنبه *sih shambeh*. Tuesday.  
 چهارشنبه *chehár shambeh*. Wednesday.  
 پنجشنبه *panj shambeh*. Thursday.

A. شنی *shani*. Abominable, villainous.

A. شنیعت *shun'at*. Baseness, villainy.

P. شنیدن *shiniftan*. To bear.

P. شنگ *shang*. Fair; wanton.

P. شنگار *shingár*. Bugloss.

P. شنگرف *shangarf*. Cinabar, vermilion.

P. شناور کردن *shináu kerdan*. To swim; to drown.

P. شنوا *shinavá*. A hearer.

P. شنوای *shinavái*. Hearing.

P. شنودن *shunúdan*. To bear; to sniff.

P. شنونده *shinavenda*. A hearer.

P. شنیدن *shunídan*. To hear; to smell.

A. شنی *shani*. Base, shameful, hateful.

A. شنیعت *shani'at*. Turpitude.

P. شو *shav*. Be, become.  
 شوی *shú*. Wash thou. *shú*. A husband.

A. شوات *shawát*. The skin of the head, the scalp.

A. شوارع *shawári*. Highways. (pl. of شارع.)

A. شوارق *shawárik*. Splendours, brightness. (pl. of شارق.)

A. شواعل *shawá'il*. Flames. (pl. of شاعلة.)

A. شوال *shawwál*. The 10th Arabian month.

A. شواهد *shawáhid*. Witnesses. Verses or passages quoted by a commentator in illustration of the text.

A. شوائب *shawáib*. Impurities. (pl. of شائبة.)

P. شوبا *shaubá*. Gruel; weaver's glue.

P. شوخ *shúkh*. Wanton, impudent.

P. شوخ چشمی *shúkh-chashmá*. Impudence.

P. شوخ دیده *shúkh-dída*. Impudent, wanton.

P. شوخی *shúkhí*. Jollity, mirth, impudence.

P. شور *shúr*. Salt, brackish; barren soil; tumult.

P. شور انگیز *shúr-angíz*. Seditious.

P. شورانیدن *shúránídan*. To cause to mix; to drive one crazy.

P. شوربا *shúrbá*. Broth, soup, gruel.

P. شور بخت *shúr-bakht*. Unfortunate.

P. شورستان *shúristán*. A salt-marsh.

P. شورش *shúrish*. Confusion, tumult.

P. شوره *shúra*. Saltpetre, nitre; barren ground.

P. شوری *shúrí*. A craze.

P. شوریدگی *shúridagí*. Madness, love.

P. شوریدن *shúridan*. To be perplexed, to grow mad.

P. شوریده *shúrida*. Confounded, crazy.

P. شوریده بخت *shúrida-bakht*. Unfortunate.

P. شوریده خاطر *shúrida-khátir*. Melancholy.

P. شوشه *shúsha*. An ingot of gold or silver; chips, rubbish; a particle, a part.

A. شوق *shauk*. Desire, longing, curiosity.

P. شوك *shauk*. A thorn, thistle.

A. شوكت *shaukat*. Pomp, dignity.

P. شوكران *shaukerán*. Hemlock, fennel.

P. شواوق *shúlúk*. Tumult, confusion, difficulty.

P. شولیدن *shúlídan*. To be distracted.

P. شولیده *shúlída*. Distracted; a stable.

A. شوم *shúm*. Unlucky; niggardly.

A. P. شومی *shúmí*. Misfortune, miserly conduct.

P. شومین *shúmín*. Spinage.

P. شوه *shava*. A gate; jet.

P. شوهر *shauhar*. A husband.

P. شوهرز *shauhúz*. Beholding, observation.

P. شوی *shúy*. Washing; glue, starch.

P. شوپاندن *shúyánídan*. To cause to wash.

P. شویدن *shúídan*. To wash.

P. شاه *shah*. A king.

P. شاها *shahá*. O king!

A. شهاب *shiháb*. A falling star, a meteor. (Supposed to be brands with which the Angels pelt the genii who are caught eaves-dropping at the gates of heaven.)

A. شهادت *shahádat*. Testimony, martyrdom. Repeating the Mohammedan profession of faith.

A. شهامت *shahámat*. Ingenuity, bravery.

A. شهب *shahab*. Ash-coloured.

P. شهباز *shahbáz*. A falcon.

P. شهباد *shahbad*. The leader of an army.

P. شهبير *shah-par*. The longest feather in the wing.

A. P. شهبیت *shah-beit*. The last distich of an ode.



- A. *شاھترج shahtaraj.* } Fru-  
 P. *شاھتره shahtara.* } menty.  
 P. *شاھتوت shah-tút.* A black-  
 berry.  
 A. *شاھد shahd.* Honey.  
 A. *شاھدء shuhadá.* Martyrs.  
 (pl. of *شاھد*.)  
 A. P. *شاھد اب shahd-áb.* Me-  
 theglin.  
 P. *شاھدانه shah-dána.* The  
 largest bead in a rosary.  
 P. *شاھدپوار shah-dívár.* A  
 high wall surrounding a pa-  
 lace.  
 P. *شاھر shahr.* A city.  
 A. *شاھر shahr.* A month.  
 P. *شاھر اھ shah-ráh.* The high-  
 way.  
 P. *شاھر بند shahr-band.* City-  
 walls.  
 P. *شاھر پناه shahr-panáh.* For-  
 tifications.  
 A. *شاھرء shuhrat* or *shuhrah.*  
 Report, fame, rumour.  
 P. *شاھر دار shahr-dár.* A  
 bird-catcher.  
 P. *شاھرستان shahristán.* A  
 large fortified city.  
 P. *شاھر واء shahravá.* Name  
 of a tyrant who forced leathern  
 money to pass current in his  
 kingdom.  
 P. *شاھری shahrí.* A citizen;  
 belonging to a city.  
 P. *شاھر یار shahr-yár.* A king.  
 P. *شاھریر shahrír.* The 8th  
 Persian month (August).  
 P. *شاھنشاھ shahansháh.* King  
 of kings, an emperor.

- P. *شاھنشاھی shahansháhí.* Im-  
 perial.  
 P. *شاھ نشین shah-nishín.* A  
 royal seat; a balcony.  
 P. *شاھوار shahvár.* Befitting  
 a king, a precious pearl.  
 A. *شاھوت shahwat.* Lust.  
 A. P. *شاھوت پرست shahwat-  
 parast.* A sensualist.  
 A. *شاھود shuhúd.* Witnesses.  
 A. *شاھور shuhúr.* Months.  
 P. *شاھی shahí.* Royalty,  
 royal.  
 A. *شاھید shahíd.* A witness,  
 a martyr.  
 A. *شاھیر shahír.* Celebrated,  
 famous.  
 A. *شاھی shai.* A thing.  
 P. *شاھ یاد shaiyád.* An im-  
 postor.  
 P. *شاھ یار دان shiyáridan.* To  
 plough.  
 A. *شاھاطین shayátín.* Devils.  
 (pl. of *شاھطان*.)  
 A. *شاھیاف shiyáf.* Finely pul-  
 verized collyrium.  
 A. *شاھب shaib.* Hoariness.  
 P. *شاھب shaib.* A declivity;  
 below, under.  
 P. *شاھپور shaipúr.* A brazen  
 trumpet.  
 A. *شاھ sheikh.* An elder,  
 a chief.  
 A. P. *شاھچی sheikhí.* Boast-  
 ing, bragging.  
 P. *شاھد shahíd.* Trick, deceit,  
 hypocrisy, folly.  
 P. *شاھد shahíd.* Bright, shin-  
 ing.

- P. *shaidá*. Mad, frantic.
- P. *shaidái*. Madness.
- P. *shír*. A lion, a tiger.
- P. *shír*. Milk.
- P. *shírúza*. The binding of a book.
- P. *shír-áver*. Any animal that gives milk.
- P. *shír-bahá*. A present to a wet-nurse.
- P. *shír-khisht*. Manna.
- P. *shír-khárágí*. Suckling.
- P. *shír-khára*. A babe, a suckling.
- P. *shír-dúgh*. Sour milk.
- P. *shír-dah*. A wet-nurse.
- P. *shírza*.
- P. *shír i zháyán*. }  
A fierce, rapacious beast.
- P. *shír-máya*. Rennet.
- P. *shír-mard*. A brave man.
- P. *shír-mast*. A fattened lamb.
- P. *shíra*. The juice of fruit.
- P. *shírí*. Intrepidity.
- P. *shírín*. Sweet.
- P. *shírín-guwár*. Of easy digestion.
- P. *shíríní*. Sweetness, a sweetmeat.
- P. *shíshá*. Glass, a bottle.

- P. *shísha-gar*. A glass-blower.
- A. *shaitán*. Satan.
- A. *shí'ah*. A follower of the sect of 'Alí. (Opposed to *sunní*.)
- P. *shíftan*. To be distracted with love.
- P. *sheifta*. Mad, enamoured.
- P. *shílán*. A royal entertainment.
- A. *shímah*. Nature, disposition.
- P. *sheiv*. A declivity, a foundation.
- A. *shuyúkh*. Old men.
- A. *shuyú'*. Publishing.
- A. *shívan*. Lamentation.
- P. *shíva*. Custom, manner; gestures; coquetry.
- P. *shíha*. The neighing of a horse.

## ص

- ص *śád*. S. The fourteenth letter of the Arabic and seventeenth of the Persian alphabet.
- A. *śábir*. Patient.
- A. *śábún*. Soap.
- A. *śáhib*. A master; possessor. Sir.
- A. P. *śáhib-dil*. A man of piety.

A. P. صاحب كِران *ṣahib-kirán*. Lord of the conjunction; title given to a monarch who has reigned 40 years.

A. P. صاحب فُرَاب *ṣahib-furáb* pronounced *sábkrán* or merely *krán*. A silver coin value 1000 *dínars*. It is also called هزار دينار *hazár dínár* or هزار *hazár*.

A. صاحب نظر *ṣahib-naẓar*. Clear-sighted.

A. صاحبه *ṣahiba*. A lady; madam.

A. صادر *ṣádir*. Happening, issuing.

A. صادق *ṣádiq*. Truthful.

A. صاعقه *ṣá'ikah*. Lightning, a thunderbolt.

A. P. صاف *ṣáf*. Clean, pure, sincere.

A. صافات صفا *ṣáffát ṣaffan*. Adoring Angels (ranged in ranks).

A. صافن *ṣáfin*. The saphena vein.

A. صافي *ṣáfí*. Purity, cleanliness.

A. صاقل *ṣáqil*. A polisher.

A. صالح *sálih*. A pious or honest man; name of a prophet.

A. صامت *ṣámit*. Silent; saturnine.

A. صانع *ṣáni*. Creator, maker.

A. صائب *ṣáib*. Right, straight; hitting the mark.

A. صائل *ṣáil*. Presumptuous; furious.

A. صائم *ṣáim*. Thirsty; one who fasts.

A. صائم الدهر *ṣáim ud dahr*. Continually fasting.

A. صب *ṣabb*. Effusion; a lover.

A. صبا *ṣabá*. The zephyr, a gentle gale.

A. صبات *ṣabábat*. Love; a fog.

A. صباح *ṣabáh*. The morning, dawn.

A. صباحات *ṣabáhat*. Beauty, grace.

A. صباغ *ṣabbágh*. A dyer.

A. صبح *ṣubḥ*. The morning, dawn.

A. P. دم صبح *ṣubḥ-dam*. At daybreak.

A. صادق صبح *ṣubḥ i ṣádiq*. The true dawn.

A. صبح كاذب *ṣubḥ i kázib*. Twilight.

A. صبر *ṣubr*. Patience.

A. صبر *ṣabir*. Aloes.

A. صبغ *ṣibagh*. Colour, tincture.

A. صبح *ṣabúh*. A morning draught.

A. صبور *ṣabúr*. Patient.

A. صبوري *ṣabúrí*. Patience.

A. صبى *ṣabíy*. (pl. صبيان *ṣibyan*.) A boy.

A. صبيح *ṣabíh*. Beautiful; of a fine complexion.

A. صبيه *ṣabíyeh*. A girl, daughter.

A. صحاب *ṣiháb*. Companions.

A. صحبات *ṣahábat*. Society, company.

- A. صحاراً *ṣiháran*. Publicly, openly.
- A. صحارى *ṣahárá*. Deserts. (pl. of صحراء.)
- A. صحاف *ṣahháf*. A book-seller, a bookbinder.
- A. صحائف *ṣaháif*. Leaves, pages.
- A. صحب *ṣahb*. Companions.
- A. صحبت *ṣuhbat*. Society, company.
- A. صحت *ṣihhat*. Health.
- A. صحراء *ṣahrá*. A desert-plain.
- A. صحراى *ṣahrát*. Wild.
- A. صحف *ṣuhuf*. Books, leaves, pages.
- A. صحن *ṣahn*. A court, an area.
- A. صحو *ṣahw*. Becoming sober.
- A. صحیح *ṣahíh*. Correct, exact; healthy.
- A. صحیفه *ṣahífah*. A book, epistle.
- A. صخره *ṣakhrah*. A rock. Name of an evil genius who stole Solomon's ring.
- P. صد *ṣad*. A hundred.
- A. صدا *ṣadá*. A sound, noise; an echo.
- A. صدارت *ṣadárat*. The office of prime minister; precedence.
- A. صداع *ṣudá*. The headache.
- A. صداق *ṣadák*. A marriage-settlement.
- A. صداقت *ṣadákát*. Sincerity, fidelity.

- P. صد با *ṣad-pá*. A centipede.
- P. صد برك *ṣad-barg*. Centfoil.
- A. صدح *ṣadh*. Raising the voice, singing.
- P. صد چندان *ṣad chandán*. A hundred times as much.
- A. صدر *ṣadr*. The front part; the breast.
- A. صدر اعظم *ṣadr i a'zam*. Title given to the prime minister in Persia.
- A. P. صدر نشین *ṣadr nishín*. A president.
- A. صدف *ṣadaf*. A shell; mother-of-pearl.
- A. صدق *ṣidk*. Veracity.
- A. صدقه *ṣadakah*. Alms.
- A. صدمه *ṣadmah*. A blow; collision; calamity.
- A. صدور *ṣudúr*. Breasts; issuing.
- A. صدیق *ṣadík*. A sincere friend.
- A. صدیق *ṣiddík*. True, faithful.
- P. صد يك *ṣad-yek*. One per cent.
- A. صراحت *ṣaráhat*. Clearness, perspicuity, purity, sincerity.
- P. صراحی *ṣuráhí*. A flask, bottle, flagon.
- A. صراخ *ṣurákh*. A clamour, a scream.
- A. صراط *ṣirát*. A highway.
- A. صراف *ṣarráf*. A banker, money-changer.

A. *سرة* *surrat*. A purse of money. The keeper of the privy purse.

A. *سارسر* *šaršar*. A cold boisterous wind.

A. *سرع* *šar'*. Epilepsy.

A. *سرف* *širf*. Pure; mere. Accidente (opposed to *نحو* *nahw*, syntax).

P. *سرفه* *šarfa*. Surplus, gain.

A. *سریح* *šarīh*. Clear; evident.

A. *سعیاب* *šī'áb*. Difficulties.

A. *سعیب* *ša'b*. Hard, difficult.

A. *سعلوك* *ša'lúk*. A robber, a mendicant.

A. *سعیوبت* *šu'úbat*. Difficulty.

A. *سعیود* *šu'úd*. Ascent.

A. *سعیار* *šighár*. Small (things).

A. *سعیارت* *šaghárat*. Smallness; infancy.

A. *سعیغر* *šughr*. Meanness.

A. *سعیغر* *šighar*. Smallness, infancy.

A. *سعیغری* *šughrá*. The minor term of a syllogism.

A. *سعیغر* *šaghír*. Small.

A. *سعیف* *šaff*. A series, order, rank, file.

A. *سعیف* *šafá'*. Purity, clearness, polish.

A. *سعیفات* *šifát*. Qualities.

A. *سعیفاح* *šifáh*. Tracts, sides.

A. *سعیفت* *šifat*. Quality, attribute, adjective, description.

A. *سعیفات* *šafahát*. Pages.

A. *سعیفه* *šafhah*. Surface; page. *من جستم از روی دو سعیفه* *man jastam az rúi dú šafha*. I skipped two pages.

A. P. *سعیف در* *šaff-dar*. Breaking the ranks, a hero.

A. *سعیفر* *šufar*. The second Arabian month.

A. *سعیفر* *šifr*. A cipher.

A. *سعیفراء* *šafrá*. The bile; yellow.

A. *سعیفراوی* *šafráwiy*. Bili-ous; choleric.

A. *سعیفرت* *šufrat*. Yellow-ness.

A. *سعیفوت* *šafwat*. Purity of heart.

A. *سعیفوف* *šufúf*. Ranks.

A. *سعیفی* *šafiy*. Pure, choice.

A. *سعیفر* *šafir*. Whistling, hissing.

P. *سعیلا* *šalá*. Proclamation.

A. *سعیلابت* *šalábat*. Firmness, hardness.

A. *سعیلات* } *šalát*. Prayer,  
or } benediction.

A. *سعیلاوت* }

A. *سعیلاح* *šaláh*. Rectitude; good advice.

A. P. *سعیلاح دید* *šaláh-díd*. Advisable.

A. *سعیلاح کار* *šaláh-kár*. An adviser.

A. *سعیلاحیت* *šaláhíyet*. Propriety.

A. *سعیصلب* *šulb*. The backbone, loins; hard.

A. *سعیصلب* *šulb*. Crucifixion.

- A. *صلبي şulbîy*. Proceeding from the loins, lumbar.
- A. *صلح şulh*. Peace, reconciliation.
- A. *صلحاء şulahâ*. Righteous men.
- A. *صلح نامه şulh-nâma*. A treaty, compromise.
- A. *صلد şald*. Hard, solid.
- A. *صلم şal'am*. Abbreviation for *صلى الله عليه و سلم şall' allâh 'alaihi wa sallam*. God bless and preserve him (a formula used when the name of Mohammed is mentioned).
- A. *صلوات şalawât*. Prayers.
- A. *صله şilah*. A present, reward.
- A. *صليب şalîb*. A cross, crucifix.
- A. *صمم şumm*. Deafness.
- T. *صمان şamân*. Straw.
- A. *صمت şamt*. Silence.
- A. *صمصام şamşâm*. A sword that will not bend.
- A. *صمغ şamagh*. Gum.
- A. *صميم şamîm*. Pure, sincere.
- A. *صناديد şanâdîd*. Chiefs, leaders.
- A. *صناعت şinâ'at*. Art, trade.
- A. *صنائع şaná'i*. Arts.
- A. P. *صندل şandal*. Sandalwood.
- A. *صندوق şandúk*. A chest, box.
- A. P. *صندوقچه şandúkcha*. A little box.

- A. P. *صندوقخانه şandúk-khâna*. A wardrobe; place where the regalia are kept.
- A. *صنع şan'*. Creation.
- A. *صنعت şan'at*. Art, profession or trade.
- A. *صنعت گر şan'at-gar*. An artizan.
- A. *صنف şinf*. Sort, kind, species.
- A. *صنم şanam*. An image, idol.
- A. *صنوبر şanauber*. A fir, a pine.
- A. *صنوف şunúf*. Different sorts. (pl. of *صنف*.)
- A. *صواب şawâb*. Rectitude, probity.
- A. *صواب دید şawâb-dîd*. Advisable.
- A. *صوارف şawârif*. Vicissitudes. (pl. of *صارفة*.)
- A. *صواعق şawâ'ik*. Lightnings, thunderbolts. (pl. of *صاعقه*.)
- A. *صوامع şawâmî*. Monasteries. (pl. of *صومعه*.)
- A. *صوب şaub*. Side, direction.
- A. *صوبه şûba*. A province.
- A. *صوت şaut*. Sound, voice, noise.
- A. *صورت şûrat*. (pl. *صورت şuwar*.) Form, figure; a picture; a condition.
- A. P. *صورت گر şûrat-gar*. A painter, sculptor.
- A. *صورے şurî*. Exterior, apparent; formal.
- A. P. *صوف şúf*. Wool.

A. P. صوفي *ṣūfī*. *Sūfī*; a mystic.

A. صوت *ṣawlat*. Fury, onslaught.

A. صوم *ṣaum*. A fast, fasting.

A. صومعه *ṣūmī'ah*. A monastery, an oratory.

A. صهبا *ṣahbá'*. Red wine.

A. صهل کردن *ṣahíl-kerdan*. To neigh.

A. صاد *ṣaiyád*. A hunter, fowler.

A. صانت *ṣiyánat*. Defence, guarding.

A. صيت *ṣít*. Fame, good reputation.

A. صيد *ṣaid*. Game, prey.

A. P. صيدگاه *ṣaid-gah*. A hunting-ground.

A. صير *ṣair*. Being, becoming.

A. صيغة *ṣíghah*. (pl. صيغ *ṣiyagh*.) A mood, tense, formula.

A. صيف *ṣaif*. Summer.

A. صقل *ṣaiqal*. Polish, lustre; a polisher.

## ض

ض *ṣád*. Z. The fifteenth letter of the Arabic and eighteenth of the Persian alphabet.

A. ضابط *ṣábit*. A ruler; one who holds firm.

A. ضابطه *ṣábitah*. Rule, custom.

A. ضاجع *ṣájī*. Lying in bed.

A. ضاحك *ṣáḥik*. Laughing.

A. ضار *ṣárr*. Noxious, hurtful.

A. ضارب *ṣárib*. A striker, beater.

A. ضارى *ṣárí*. Trained to hunting, (a dog).

A. ضال *ṣáll*. Straying, erring.

A. ضامن *ṣámin*. A surety, security, bail.

A. P. ضامنى *ṣáminí*. Suretyship.

A. ضائع *ṣá'í*. Lost, ruined, injured.

A. ضبط *ṣabt*. Control, confiscation.

A. ضحى *ṣuhá*. The forenoon.

A. ضحاك *ṣahhák*. A laughter; name of a tyrannical king of Persia.

A. ضخامت *ṣakhámat*. Thickness, bulk.

A. ضد *ṣidd*. The contrary, opposite.

A. ضراء *ṣarrá'*. Adversity.

A. ضرب *ṣarb*. Striking; a blow; multiplication.

A. ضراب *ṣarráb*. A coiner.

A. ضرابخانه *ṣarráb-khána*. The mint.

A. ضرب المثل *ṣarb ul maṣal*. Proverbial, a proverb.

A. ضرر *ṣarar*. Damage, injury.

A. ضرس *ṣirs*. A double-tooth, a grinder.

A. ضرور *zurúr*. Necessary, expedient.

A. ضرورت *zarúrat*. Necessity, compulsion.

A. ضرورے *zarúrí*. Necessary.

A. ضروریات *zarúriyát*. Necessaries.

A. ضریب *zarír*. Blind.

A. ضعف *zu'f*. Weakness, infirmity.

A. ضعفا *zu'afá*. Feeble (persons).

A. ضعیف *za'íf*. Weak, infirm.

A. ضفدع *zufda'*. A frog.

A. ضل *zall*. } Error,

A. ضلالت *zálalat*. } losing one's way.

A. ضلع *zila'*. (pl. ضلوع *zulú'*.) Side, district; a rib.

A. ضل *zall*. An error.

A. ضال *zálil*. Erring.

A. ضم *zamm*. Marking with the vowel-point<sup>r</sup>.

A. ضماد *zimád*. An embrocation, a poultice.

A. ضمائر *zamáir*. Ideas; pronouns. (pl. of ضمیر.)

A. ضمائم *zamáim*. Supplements. (pl. of ضمیمه.)

A. ضمن *zamn*. Subject-matter; comprised.

A. ضمه *zammah*. The vowel-point<sup>r</sup>.

A. ضمیر *zamír*. The mind; a personal pronoun.

A. ضمیران *zumrán*. Sweet basil.

A. ضمیم *zamím*. Annexed, included.

A. ضمیمه *zamímah*. Incorporation, supplement.

A. ضامن *zamin*. A sponsor, surety.

A. ضیاء *ziyá'*. Light, splendour.

A. ضیافت *ziyáfat*. An entertainment.

A. ضیغم *zaiygham*. A lion.

A. ضیف *zaiif*. A guest.

A. ضیق *zaiik*. Tightness, anguish.

A. ضیق الصدر *zaiik us şadr*. Asthma.

A. ضمیران *zaimurán*. An odoriferous herb.

ط

ط *tá*. T. The sixteenth letter of the Arabic and nineteenth of the Persian alphabet.

A. طاب *táb*. Being sweet, pure, excellent. طاب ثراه *tába şarahu*. May the earth lie light upon him, (said of a deceased Sheikh, &c).

T. طابنچه *tápenché*. See طابنچه.

A. طاجن *tájin*. A frying-pan.

P. طارم *táram*. An arched roof.



- A. طاری *tá'irí*. Happening suddenly, intervening.
- P. A. طاس *tás*. A cup, goblet.
- A. طاعت *tá'at*. (pl. طاعات *ta'át*.) Obedience.
- A. طاعن *tá'in*. One who taunts or reproaches.
- A. طاعون *tá'un*. A plague, pestilence.
- A. طاغی *tághí*. A rebel.
- A. P. طاق *ták*. An arch; unique, odd.
- A. طاقت *tákat*. Power, strength.
- A. P. طاغچه *tákcha*. A small arch, a niche.
- A. طالب *tálib*. Asking, demanding, wanting.
- A. طالب العلم *tálib ul 'ilm*. A student.
- A. طالع *táli'*. Fate, fortune, destiny.
- A. طالعمند *táli'-mand*. Fortunate.
- P. طامات *támát*. Incoherent speech.
- A. طامع *támi'*. Covetous.
- A. طاءوس *tá'ús*. A peacock.
- A. طاءوسی *tá'úsí*. Made of peacock's feathers; like a peacock.
- A. طاهر *táhir*. Pure, clean, chaste.
- A. طائر *tá'ir*. A bird; flying.
- A. طایش *tá'ish*. Inconstant, volatile, light.
- A. طائف *tá'if*. Surrounding, circumambulating.

- A. طائفه *tá'ifa*. A sect, a tribe.
- A. طب *tibb*. The medical art.
- A. طبخ *tabbákh*. A cook.
- A. طبخت *tibákhāt*. Cookery.
- A. طباشیر *tabáshír*. Chalk, whiting.
- A. طباع *tabbá'*. A printer.
- A. طباعت *tibá'at*. Printing.
- A. طبال *tabbál*. A drummer.
- P. طبانچه *tapáncha*. A box, blow, slap.
- P. طابندن *tapándan*. To stuff, to cram.
- A. طابع *tabá'i*. Natures, temperaments.
- A. طبخ *tabkh*. Cooking.
- P. طبرزد *tabarzad*. Sugar-candy.
- A. طبع *tab'*. Nature, stamp, temperament; printing.
- A. طبعی *tab'iy*. Natural.
- A. طبق *tabak*. The story of a house; a dish, a lid; anything which fits or matches another.
- A. طبقات *tabakát*. Degrees, steps, stories.
- A. P. طبقچه *tabakcha*. A small dish.
- A. طبقه *tibkah*. A degree, category, stage, story; a class of men.
- A. P. بالا طبقه *tabaka i bálá*. An upper story.
- A. P. پائین طبقه *tabaka i páin*. The lower story.

- A. *طبل tabl.* A drum.
- A. *طبله tabla.* A wooden tray; a little drum.
- A. *طبی tibbīy.* Medical.
- A. *طیب tabīb.* A physician.
- A. *طبّغ tabīkh.* A decoction.
- P. *طپیدن tapīdan.* To flutter; to palpitate.
- A. *طبیعت tabī'at.* Nature, temperament.
- A. *طبیعی tabī'iy.* Natural, innate.
- A. *طحال tihál.* The spleen, the milt.
- A. *طرار tarrár.* A cut-purse.
- P. *طراز taráz.* An ornament; fashion.
- P. *ترازیدن tarázīdan.* To embroider.
- A. *طراوت taráwat.* Freshness, moisture.
- A. *طرب tarab.* Cheerfulness, mirth.
- A. *طرح tarah.* Foundation; style, mode *با طرح دادن ba tarh dádan.* To compel to purchase at a fixed price.
- A. P. *طرح افکندن tarh afgan-dan.* To lay a foundation; to practise.
- A. P. *ترخون tarkhún.* Tarragon (a herb).
- A. *طرز tarz.* Form, manner, habit.
- A. *طرف tarf.* Side, quarter.
- A. *طرفا tarfá.* The tamarisk-tree.

- A. *طرفة العين tarfat ul 'ain.* The twinkling of an eye.
- A. P. *طرفداز taraf-dár.* Partial; an officer of the revenue.
- A. *طرفگی turfugí.* Rarity.
- A. *طرفه turfa.* A wonder, a rare thing.
- A. *طرفین tarafain.* Both sides. (Arabic dual of *طرف taraf.*)
- A. *طرق turuk.* Roads, ways. (pl. of *طریق tarík.*)
- P. *طره turra.* A waving ringlet; a lock of hair.
- A. *طری طری taríy.* Fresh, moist.
- A. *طریق tarík.* Road, manner.
- A. *طریقت taríkat.* Rite, profession, doctrine, sect. *پیر طریقت pír i taríkat.* The chief of a religious order.
- A. *طریقه taríqa.* Rule, custom, manner.
- A. *طشت tashat.* A large basin, a wash-trough.
- A. *طعام ta'am.* Food, victuals.
- A. *طعم ta'm or tu'm.* Tasting, taste.
- A. *طعمه tu'mat.* Fodder; a bait.
- A. *طعن ta'n.* A reproach, chide.
- A. P. *طعنه زان ta'na-zanán.* Jeering, gibing.
- A. *طغرا tughrá.* The imperial signature; a sort of writing. This word is used

technically in speaking of the number of letters, &c. *چهار طغرا مکتوب* *chehár tughrá maktúb*. Four letters.

A. *طغیان* *tughyán*. Rebellion, disobedience.

A. *طفل* *tifl*. A child, infant.

A. P. *طفلاته* *tiflána*. Childish, infantine.

A. *طفو* *tufú*. Quenching, extinguishing.

A. *طفولت* *tufúliyet*. Infancy, childhood.

A. *طفيل* *tufeil*. A sponge; a parasite.

A. *طل* *tall*. Dew.

P. *طلا* *tilá*. Gold, gilding.

A. *طلاس* *talásim*. Talismans. (pl. of *طلسم* *tilsam*.)

A. *طلاق* *talák*. Divorce.

A. *طلافت* *talákat*. Glibness (of tongue).

A. P. *طلا كارے* *tilá-kári*. Gilding.

A. *طلاوب* *tiláwat*. Beauty, grace.

P. *طلاي* *tilát*. Golden.

A. *طلايه* *taláya*. Piquets, reconnoitring parties.

A. *طلب* *talab*. Demand, summons; wages.

A. *طلبا* *tulabá*. Students.

A. *طلبكار* *talab-karí*. Demanding, requiring.

A. *طلب نامه* *talab-náma*. A summons, citation.

A. *طلبی* *talabí*. Requisite, demandable.

A. P. *طلبیدن* *talabídan*. To summon, demand, inquire.

A. *طلسم* *tilsam*. A talisman.

A. *طلعت* *tala't*. Appearance, aspect.

A. *طلق* *talk*. Talc.

A. *طلوع* *tulú*. The rising of the sun, &c.

A. *طليعه* *talí'at*. The vanguard, a scout.

A. *طمطراق* *tamturák*. Pomp, magnificence.

A. *طمع* *tama'*. Avidity, covetousness.

T. *طمغا* } *tamghá*. A grant  
*طمغه* } of land in perpetuity. A royal edict (see *تمغه*).

A. *طناب* pronounced *تف* *tenef*. A tent rope.

A. P. *طناب انداختن* *tenef andákhtan*. To strangle, to bow-string.

A. *طنبور* *tambúr*. A tambourine.

A. *طنز* *tanz*. Sarcasm, irony.

A. *طنطنه* *tantana*. Pomp, clangour.

A. *طنین* *tanín*. A buzzing, a din.

A. *طواف* *tawwáf*. Circumambulating (the Kaabah at Mecca, &c.)

A. *طوال* *tawál*. Length, duration.

A. *طوائع* *tawáli'*. Horoscopes.

A. *طوائف* *tawáif*. Peoples, nations.

A. *طوبی* *tubá*. Well done! Name of a tree in paradise.

- A. طور } *ṭaur.* } Manner,  
*tūr.* } mode, fashion.  
 ion.
- A. طور سینا، *tūr síná.* The  
 mount Sinai.
- A. طوطی *tútí.* A parrot.
- A. طوع *ṭau.* Obedience.
- A. طوعاً *ṭau'an.* Willingly.
- A. طوعاً و کرهاً *ṭau'an u kar-*  
*han.* *Nolens volens.*
- A. طوفان *túfán.* A deluge;  
 a hurricane.
- A. طوق *ṭauk.* A collar.  
 Power, capacity.
- A. طول *túl.* Longitude,  
 length.
- A. طومار *túmár.* A roll,  
 volume.
- A. طومار جمع *tumár i jama'.*  
 A rent-roll.
- A. طویت *ṭawíyet.* Intention,  
 design.
- A. طويل *ṭawíl.* Long, tall;  
 extensive.
- A. طویله *ṭawíla.* A stable.
- A. طهارت *ṭahárat.* Cere-  
 monial purification.
- A. طی *ṭai.* Rolling, fold-  
 ing; travelling; name of an  
 Arabian tribe.
- A. طیار *ṭaiyár.* Flying;  
 fleet.
- A. طیاش *ṭaiyásh.* Incon-  
 stant.
- A. طیب *ṭaiyib.* Good, ex-  
 cellent.
- A. طیب *tíb.* Fragrance;  
 aromatic odour; goodness.

بجانب *ba ṭíbi nafs.* With a  
 willing mind.

A. طیر *ṭáir.* Flying; a  
 bird.

A. طیران *ṭayarán.* Flight.

A. طیش *ṭaiish.* Levity, folly.

A. طیف *ṭaif.* A phantom,  
 a spectre. The form of a  
 loved one seen in a dream.

A. طی کردن *ṭai kerdan.* To  
 fold; to travel.

A. طیلان *ṭailasán.* A mantle.

A. طین *tín.* Earth, clay.

A. طبیعت *ṭinat.* Nature, con-  
 stitution.

A. طینی *tíní.* Earthy, innate,  
 of clay.

A. طيور *ṭuyúr.* Birds.

A. طوری *ṭuyúrí.* A dealer  
 in birds.

## ظ

ظ *zá.* Z̤. The seventeenth  
 letter of the Arabic and twen-  
 tieth of the Persian alphabet.

A. ظافر *ẓáfir.* A conqueror.

A. ظالم *ẓálim.* A tyrant;  
 unjust.

A. ظامی *ẓámí.* Thirsty.

A. ظان *ẓánn.* Suspicious.

A. ظاهر *ẓáhir.* Apparent,  
 external.

A. ظاهر باست *ẓáhir-parast.* A  
 superficial observer.

A. ظاهری *ẓáhirí.* Exterior,  
 apparent.

- A. *ظبي* *ẓaby*. A gazelle.  
 A. *ظرافت* *ẓaráfat*. Elegance, wit.  
 A. *ظرف* *ẓarf*. (pl. *ظروف* *ẓurúf*.) A vessel; an adverb of time or place.  
 A. *ظریف* *ẓaríf*. Ingenious, graceful, witty.  
 A. *ظفر* *ẓafar*. Victory, triumph.  
 A. *ظفرة* *ẓafarat*. A cataract in the eye.  
 A. *ظل* *ẓill*. A shade, shadow; protection.  
 A. *ظل الله* *ẓill u' llah*. The shadow of God; title given to the Shah.  
 A. *ظلم* *ẓulm*. Tyranny, oppression.  
 A. *ظلمانی* *ẓulmáníy*. Dark, obscure.  
 A. *ظلمت* *ẓulmat*. Darkness.  
 A. *ظلم پشه* *ẓulm-písha*. A tyrant, oppressor.  
 A. *ظلمت کده* *ẓulmat-keda*. The mansion of darkness, this world.  
 A. *ظلمت* *ẓulmíyet*. Tyranny, iniquity.  
 A. *ظلم* *ẓalúm*. Tyrannical.  
 A. *ظما* *ẓama'*. Thirst.  
 A. *ظن* *ẓann*. Opinion, suspicion.  
 A. *ظنون* *ẓunún*. Thoughts, suspicions.  
 A. *ظنه* *ẓinnah*. Suspicion.  
 A. *ظنی* *ẓanní*. Suspicious.  
 A. *ظواهر* *ẓawáhir*. Appearances externals.

- A. *ظهر* *ẓuhr*. Midday.  
 A. *ظهر* *ẓahr*. The back.  
 A. *ظهور* *ẓuhúr*. Appearing, arising.  
 A. *ظہر* *ẓahír*. Supporter, protector.

## ع

- ع 'ain. ' . The eighteenth letter of the Arabic and twenty-first of the Persian alphabet.  
 A. *عابد* 'ábid. A worshipper.  
 A. *عابدانه* 'ábidána. Devout.  
 A. *عابر* 'ábir. A passenger, traveller.  
 A. *عاج* 'áj. Ivory.  
 A. *عاجب* 'ájib. Exciting astonishment, or admiration.  
 A. *عاجز* 'ájiz. Impotent.  
 A. *عاجل* 'ájl. Quick, hasty.  
 A. *عاجلانه* 'ájlána. Hastily.  
 A. *عاده* 'ádat. (pl. *عادات* 'ádát.) Custom, usage, practice.  
 A. *عادل* 'ádil. Just, equitable.  
 A. *عادی* 'ádí. An enemy, transgressing.  
 A. *عار* 'ár. Disgrace.  
 A. *عارج* 'árij. Ascending.  
 A. *عارض* 'áriz. An accident; the cheek.  
 A. *عارضی* 'árizíy. Accidental.  
 A. *عارف* 'arif. Knowing (God). The highest grade to which a mystic or theologian can attain.

- A. عارفانه 'árifána. Like an 'árif.  
 A. عارى 'ári. Naked, deprived of.  
 A. عاربت 'áriyet, A loan, anything borrowed.  
 A. عاربتى 'áriyetiy. Borrowed.  
 A. عازم 'ázim. Intending, determining.  
 A. عاشر 'áshir. A tenth; a collector of tithes.  
 A. عاشق 'áshik. A lover.  
 A. عاشقانه 'áshikána. Amorously.  
 A. عاشورا 'áshúrá. The first days of the festival of Moharram.  
 A. عاصم 'ásim. Innocent, chaste.  
 A. عاصى 'ási. A sinner, rebel.  
 A. عاطر 'átir. Noble, odorous.  
 A. عاطف 'átif. Benevolent; the conjunction.  
 A. عاطفت 'átifat. Kindness.  
 A. عاقت 'áfiyet. Health, welfare.  
 A. عاقبت 'ákibat. Conclusion, issue; the future life.  
 A. عاقر 'ákir. Barren (animal), unfruitful.  
 A. عاقر فرحاً 'ákir karhá. Dracunculus, pellitory.  
 A. عاقل 'ákil. Intelligent, rational.  
 A. عاقلانه 'ákilána. Rationally, prudently.

- A. عاكف 'ákif. A devotee, devotion.  
 A. عالم 'álam. (pl. عالمن 'álimin.) The world, the universe; a state or condition.  
 A. عالم 'álim. Learned, knowing.  
 A. عالمى 'álamíy. Worldly.  
 A. عالمان 'álamíyán. People, men.  
 A. على 'áliy. High, sublime.  
 A. على جناب 'áli janáb. Excellency, highness.  
 A. على حضرت 'áli hazrat. Majesty.  
 A. على قدر 'áli kadr. High rank.  
 A. على مقام 'áli mukám. High station.  
 A. على مقدار 'áli miqdár. High in dignity.  
 A. عام 'ámm. Common, universal.  
 A. عامر 'ámir. Abundant.  
 A. خزينة, عامره 'ámirá. The public treasury.  
 A. عامل 'ámil. A doer; a collector of revenue. (In grammar) a governing particle.  
 A. عامه 'ámmah. The vulgar; plebeians.  
 A. عائد 'ánid. Obstinate, refractory.  
 A. عائد 'áid. Returning; relative.  
 A. عاقب 'áik. Hindering.  
 A. عبا 'abá. A cloak worn by Dervishes and Bedouin Arabs.  
 A. عباب 'ubáb. A wave, surge, billow.

- A. عباد 'ibād. Servants, worshippers.
- A. عبادت 'ibādat. Worship, service.
- A. عبارت 'ibārat. Style, phraseology.
- A. عبارت سنج 'ibārat-sanj. Attentive to style.
- A. عباس 'abbās. The name of Mohammed's grandfather.
- A. عباسی 'abbāsī. A coin current in the reign of Sháh 'Abbās = 4 sháhís of the present coinage.
- A. عبث 'abs. Vain, absurd, idle.
- A. عبد 'abd. A servant (of God), a man; a slave.
- A. عبرت 'ibrat. An example, warning..
- A. عبری 'ibríy. Hebrew.
- A. عبودیت 'ubúdíyet. Servitude, slavery.
- A. عبور 'ubúr. Passing, crossing (a river).
- A. عبوس 'abús. Austere, scowling.
- A. عبد 'abíd. Slaves, servants.
- A. عبهر 'abhar. The narcissus; dark-coloured (hair).
- A. عیر 'abír. Ambergris, a perfume.
- A. عتاب 'itáb. Reproach.
- A. عتائق 'atáik. Antiquities.
- A. عتبة 'ataba. A threshold.
- A. عتق 'itk. Liberty, manumission.

- A. عتیق 'atík. Old, ancient.
- T. عثمانلو 'osmanlú or osmanlí. Turkish, Ottoman.
- A. عجائب 'ajáib. Wonders.
- A. عجائز 'ajáiz. Old women. (pl. of عجوز.)
- A. عجب 'ajab. Wonderful; wonder.
- A. عجا 'ajbá. (fem.) A prodigy (of beauty).
- A. عجز 'ajz. Weakness, wretchedness.
- A. عجل 'ijl. A calf.
- A. عجلت 'ajlat. Haste, hurry.
- A. عجم 'ajam. Persia, any country but Arabia.
- A. عجمی 'ajamíy. A Persian, a barbarian.
- A. عجوز 'ajúz. An old woman.
- A. عجیب 'ajíb. Wonderful, surprising.
- A. عجل 'ajíl. Making haste.
- A. عجن 'ajín. Dough, paste, an electuary.
- A. عد 'add. Numeration, number.
- A. عدالت 'adálat. Justice, equity, law.
- A. عداوت 'adáwat. Enmity, hostility.
- A. عداوت گزین 'adáwat guzín. Hostile, inimical.
- A. عدة 'iddat. The time which must expire before a divorced woman can be re-married.

- A. عدد *'adad*. Number.
- A. عدس *'adas*. A lentil.
- A. عدل *'adl*. Justice, equity.
- A. عدم *'adam*. Non-existence, privation.
- A. عدمی *'adamîy*. Privative, non-existent.
- A. عدو *'adûw*. An enemy.
- A. عدول *'adûl*. Swerving, refusing.
- A. عدیل *'adîl*. Equal, a load balancing another.
- A. عديم *'adîm*. Destitute of, deprived.
- A. عذاب *'azâb*. Torment, punishment.
- A. عذار *'izâr*. The cheek.
- A. عدال *'azzâl*. A railer, an accuser.
- A. عذب *'azb*. Sweet (water).
- A. عذر *'uzr*. An excuse, pretext.
- A. P. عذر خواستن *'uzr khâstan*. To beg pardon.
- A. P. عذر خواه *'uzr-khâh*. Seeking an excuse.
- A. P. عذر نهادن *'uzr nihâdan*. To excuse.
- A. عذوبت *'uzûbat*. Sweetness.
- A. عرابه *'arâba*. A cart, wheeled-carriage.
- A. عراده *'arrâda*. A balista, an engine for hurling missiles.
- A. عراق *'irâk*. Babylonia, Chaldea.
- A. عراقی *'irâkîy*. Belonging to Irac or Chaldea.

- A. عرائس *'arâis*. Brides. (pl. of عروس.)
- A. عرائض *'arâiz*. Petitions. (pl. of عریضة.)
- A. عرب *'arab*. Arabia, an Arab.
- A. عربون *'arbûn*. Earnest-money.
- A. عربده *'arbada*. Conflict, dispute; a drunken brawl.
- A. عربستان *'arabistân*. Arabia.
- A. عربی *'arabîy*. Arabia, the Arabic language.
- A. عرس *'urs*. A marriage-feast, a spouse.
- A. عرش *'arsh*. A throne; the highest heaven.
- A. عرصه *'arşah*. A space (of time); an area, a plain.
- A. P. عرصه زمین *'arşa î zamîn*. The surface of the earth.
- A. عرض *'arż*. Breadth; a petition.
- A. عرضداشت *'arż-dâsht*. A petition.
- A. عرض گاه *'arż-gâh*. A rendezvous for troops.
- A. عرضه *'urzah*. Intention, project; credit.
- A. عرضی *'arżî*. A petition, memorial.
- A. عرف *'urf*. Known, notorious; common parlance.
- A. عرفا *'urafâ*. Intelligent persons. (pl. of عارف.)
- A. عرفان *'irfân*. Knowing, intelligent.
- A. عرفی *'urfî*. Public, notorious.



A. عرق 'arak. Juice, essence, sweat; distilled spirit.

A. P. عرق كشدن 'arak ke-shídan. To distil spirituous liquors.

A. P. عرق سه اشى 'arak i sih átishí. Extra-strong spirit.

A. عرق 'irk. A root, base.

A. عرق انسا 'irk un nisá. The sciatica.

A. عروج 'uruj. Ascent, ascension.

A. عروس 'arús. A bride.

A. عروسی 'arúsí. Bridal, nuptials.

A. عروض 'arúz. Prosody.

A. عروق 'urúk. Veins. (pl. عرق 'irk.)

A. عريان 'uryán. Naked.

A. عريض 'aríz. Broad, wide.

A. عريضة 'aríza. A petition.

A. عز 'izz. Glory, grandeur.

A. عزا 'azá. Condolence.

A. عزازيل 'azázíl. The devil.

A. عذب 'azab. An unmarried person.

A. P. عذب دفتر 'azab-dafter. A clerk, registrar.

A. عزت 'izzat. Honour, respect.

A. عزرائيل 'azráíl. The angel of death.

A. عزل 'azl. Removal from office.

A. عزلت 'uzlat. Retirement.

A. عزم 'azm. Design, intention.

A. عز و جل 'azza wa jall. May He be honoured and glorified! (applied to God.)

A. عزيز 'azíz. Dear, beloved, darling, precious.

A. عزيز مصر 'azíz i misr. Joseph, the sovereign of Egypt.

A. عزيمت 'azímat. Purpose, determination.

A. عساكر 'asákir. Armies. (pl. of عسكر.)

A. عسر 'usr. Difficulty.

A. عسرت 'usrat. Difficulty, distress.

A. عسس 'asas. The patrol night-watch.

A. عسكر 'askar. An army.

A. عسل 'asal. Honey.

A. عسير 'asír. Difficult.

A. عشا 'ashá. The first watch of the night; supper.

A. عشاق 'usshák. Lovers. (pl. of عاشق.)

A. عشائر 'ashair. Kindred, clansmen.

A. عشر 'ushr. A tithe.

A. عشر 'ashar. Ten.

A. عسرت 'ishrat. Pleasure, delight.

A. عشرين 'ishrín. Twenty.

A. عشق 'ishk. Love, affection.

A. عشق باز 'ishk-báz. A ladies' man.

A. عشق حقیقی 'ishk i hakíkíy. Love (for a mistress, &c.).

A. عشق محازے 'ishk i mujázíy. Paternal, filial, &c. love.

- A. عشوه 'ishwat. Wanton coquetry.
- A. عشي 'ashíy. The evening.
- A. عَشِير 'ashír. A tenth.
- A. عصا 'asá. A staff, wand.
- A. عصاة 'usát. Rebels, sinners.
- A. عصار 'aṣṣár. An oil-presser.
- A. عصاره 'uṣárah. Expressed juice.
- A. عصفور 'aṣáfir. Sparrows. (pl. of عصفور.)
- A. عصب 'aṣab. A tendon, sinew.
- A. عصر 'aṣr. Time, an age; the afternoon.
- A. عصرانه 'aṣrána. A five-o'clock meal.
- A. عصفور 'aṣfúr. A sparrow.
- A. عصمت 'iṣmat. Chastity, continence.
- A. عصيان 'isyán. Rebellion, sin.
- A. عضد 'aḏud. An arm.
- A. عضلة 'aḏalat. A muscle.
- A. عضو 'aḏúw. A limb, a member.
- A. عطا 'atá. A gift, favour, grant.
- A. عطار 'attár. A druggist, a perfumer.
- A. عطارد 'utárid. The planet Mercury.
- A. عطاس 'utás. Sneezing; the dawn aurora.
- A. عطايا 'atáyá. Gifts, presents. (pl. of عطية 'atíyeh.)

- A. عطب 'atab. Destruction.
- A. عطر 'itr. Perfume, essence, odour.
- A. عطريات 'itríyát. Perfumes.
- A. عطس 'ats. Sneezing.
- A. عطسه زدن 'atṣa zadan. To sneeze.
- A. عطش 'atsh. Thirst.
- A. عطشان 'atshán. Thirsty.
- A. عطف 'atf. Favour; inclination; (in grammar) a conjunction. عطف بان 'atf i bai-yán. Apposition.
- A. عطل 'utal. Privation.
- A. عطف 'atúf. Favourable, kind.
- A. عطف 'utúfat. Favour, affection.
- A. عطية 'atíyeh. A gift, present.
- A. عظام 'aḏm. A bone. (pl. عظام 'iḏám.)
- A. عظم 'uḏm. Greatness; large.
- A. عظاما 'uḏamá. Grandees.
- A. عظمت 'aḏamat. Greatness, magnificence.
- A. عظيم 'aḏím. Great, mighty.
- A. عف 'iff. } Chastity,  
A. عفت 'ifut. } continence.
- A. عفاف 'afáf. Chastity, continence.
- A. عنبريت 'ifrít. A demon.
- A. عنص 'afis. A styptic, an astringent.
- A. عفو 'afw. Pardon, forgiveness.

- A. عفونت 'ufúnat. Corruption, infection.  
 P. عمندن 'afídan. To bark.  
 A. عفف 'afíf. Abstemious, chaste.  
 A. عقاب 'ukáb. An eagle.  
 A. عقاب 'ikáb. Chastisement.  
 A. عقارب 'akárib. Scorpions. (pl. of عقرب.)  
 A. عقائد 'akáid. Articles of faith. (pl. of عقيدة.)  
 A. عقب 'akab. Behind, after; the heel.  
 A. عقبى 'ukbá. Futurity, end.  
 A. عقد 'akd. A knot.  
 A. P. عقد بستن 'akd bastan. To betroth, to tie a knot.  
 A. P. عقد نكاح 'akd i nikah. The marriage-tie.  
 A. عقدة 'ukdah. A knot, a node.  
 A. عقده كفا 'ukda-kushá. Resolving difficulties.  
 A. عقر 'akr. Being barren (an animal).  
 A. عقرب 'akrab. A scorpion.  
 A. عقل 'akl. Intellect.  
 A. عقلاء 'ukalá. Intelligent people.  
 A. عقلي 'akliy. Judicious, reasonable.  
 P. عقوبت 'ukúbat. Punishment, torment.  
 A. عقود 'ukúd. Knots.  
 A. عقول 'ukúl. Intelligences.  
 A. عقيدت 'akídat. Faith, belief.

- A. P. عقيدت كيش 'akídat-kísh.)  
 A. P. عقيدت منش 'akídat-manish.)  
 Faithful.  
 A. عقيق 'akík. A cornelian, a ruby.  
 A. عقم 'akím. Barren.  
 A. عكس 'aks. Reflection, inversion; a shadow.  
 A. علا 'alá. Height, sublimity.  
 A. على 'alá. Above, upon, on.  
 A. علاج 'iláj. A remedy.  
 A. P. علاج يذير 'iláj-pazír. Curable.  
 A. على الخصوص 'ala 'lkhusús. Especially; perpetually.  
 A. على الصباح 'ala şşabáh. Early in the morning.  
 A. على الاطلاق 'ala 'l itlák. Universally, absolutely.  
 A. علاف 'alláf. A seller of horse-provender.  
 A. علاقه 'alákah. Connection.  
 A. علامة 'alámat. A sign, symptom. (pl. علامات 'alámát.)  
 A. علامه 'allámah. A very learned man.  
 A. علانية 'aláníyet. Public life, external deportment.  
 A. علاوه 'aláwa. Besides, moreover.  
 A. علاوه برين 'aláwa barín. Moreover, besides this.  
 A. علائق 'aláik. Connections.  
 A. علت 'illat. Cause, reason; disease.

A. *علت فاعلي* 'illat i fá'ilíy. Efficient cause.

A. *علت مادے* 'illat i máddíy. Material cause.

A. *علت صوری* 'illat i šúríy. Apparent cause.

A. *علت غائی* 'illat i ghá'íy. Final cause.

A. *علده* 'alá-hidda. Separate, apart.

A. *علف* 'alaf. Forage, fodder.

A. *علف زار* 'alaf-zár. A pasture.

A. *علم* 'alam. A flag, banner; a proper name.

A. *علم* 'ilm. Knowledge, science, theory.

A. *علماء* 'ulamá. Learned men.

A. *علم دار* 'alam dár. A standard, banner.

A. *علمي* 'ilmíy. Scientific, theoretic.

A. *علو* 'ulúw. Sublimity, height.

A. *علوفه* 'ulúfah. Provender, money, subsistence for an army.

A. *علوم* 'ulúm. Sciences. (pl. of *علم* 'ilm.)

A. *علوی* 'alawíy. A descendant from 'Alí.

A. *علیاء* 'ulyá' (fem. of *علی*.) Eminent, most high. *يد علیاء* yad i 'ulyá. The upper or bestowing hand.

A. *علیک* 'alaika. Above, on or to thee.

A. *علیل* 'alíl. Sick, indisposed.

A. *علم* 'alím. Wise, learned.

A. *علاه* 'alaáh. Upon him or it.

A. *عم* 'amm. Paternal uncle.

A. *عماد* 'imád. Pillar, support.

A. *عمارت* 'imárat. Building; an edifice.

A. *عمال* 'ummál. Agents, tax-gatherers.

A. *عمامة* 'amáma. A turban.

A. *عمد* 'amd. Intention, purpose. *بلا عمد* bilá 'amdin. Unintentionally.

A. *عمداً* amdan. Deliberately, purposely.

A. *عمدة* 'umdat. A pillar, a prop; a noble.

A. *عمر* 'umr. Life-time, age.

A. *عمرو* 'Amr. A fictitious name used in legal and scholastic works: see Zeid.

A. *عمق* 'amk or 'umk. Depth, profundity.

A. *عمل* 'amal. Action, possession; practice (opposed to *علم* 'ilm. Theory).

A. *عملي* 'amalíy. Practical, forged.

A. *عمو* 'ammú. A paternal uncle.

A. *عمود* 'amúd. A pillar, a prop.

A. *عموم* 'umúm. Common, universal.

A. *عموماً* 'umúman. Generally, universally.

- A. *عمه* 'ammah. Paternal aunt.
- A. *عمى* 'amíy. Blind.
- A. *عمق* 'amík. Deep, profound.
- A. *عمم* 'amím. Universal, general.
- A. *عن* 'an. Of, from, on, after, &c.
- A. *عنا* 'ana. Care, trouble.
- A. *عناّب* 'unnáb. The jujube fruit.
- A. *عناد* 'inád. Contumacy.
- A. *عنادل* 'anádil. Nightingales. (pl. of *عندليب*.)
- A. *عناصر* 'anášir. The elements. (pl. of *عصر*.)
- A. *عناقد* 'anáqid. Bunches, clusters.
- A. *عنان* 'inán. Reins.
- A. *عنايت* 'ináyat. Favour, assistance, present.
- A. *عنب* 'anab. A grape.
- A. *عنبر* 'amber. Ambergris; a perfume.
- A. *عنبر بار* 'amber-bár. Odo- riferous, fragrant.
- A. *عنبرين* 'amberín. Of am- bergris.
- A. *عد* 'ind. (An adverb of time and place), near, with, about, &c. *عد الفرصة* 'ind al fursat. At your leisure.
- A. *عندليب* 'andalíb. A night- ingale.
- A. *عنصر* 'unšur. An ele- ment.
- A. *عنصري* 'unšurí. Element- ary.

- A. *عنف* 'unf. Severity, ri- gour, violence.
- A. *عنوان* 'unfuwán. The flower of youth.
- A. *عنق* 'ank. The neck.
- A. *عقا* 'anká. A fabulous bird, the phoenix; also called *سمرغ* *símurgh*, q. v.
- A. *عقريب* 'an-karíb. Nearly, almost.
- A. *عن فله* 'an kibalih. On his part.
- A. *عكبوت* 'ankabút. A spider.
- A. *عنوان* 'unwán. A pre- face; the address of a letter.
- A. *عند* 'aníd. Refractory.
- A. *عنيف* 'aníf. Severe, ri- gorous.
- A. *عنين* 'anín. Impotent.
- A. *عوارض* 'awáriz. Acci- dents.
- A. *عواطف* 'awátif. Favours, affections.
- A. *عوائب* 'áwákib. Ends, consequences.
- A. *عوام* 'awwám. The com- mon people.
- A. *عوام الناس* 'awwám un nás. The vulgar, the masses.
- A. *عوامل* 'awámil. Perform- ers, tax-gatherers.
- A. *عوائد* 'awáid. Gains, pro- fits, returns.
- A. *عوائق* 'awáik. Impedi- ments.
- A. *عوج* 'awaj. Crooked, curved.
- A. *عود* 'úd. Fragrant aloes wood.

- A. *عود* 'aud. Returning.
- A. *عورت* 'aurat. A woman; the *pudenda*.
- A. *عوض* 'iwaz. Recompense, compensation, equivalent, substitute.
- A. *عون* 'aun. Aid, assistance.
- A. *عهد* 'ahd. Promise, treaty; season.
- A. *عهد و پیمان* 'ahd u paimán. Bargain and agreement.
- A. *عهد نامه* 'ahd-náma. A treaty.
- A. *عہدہ* 'uhda. Office, trust.
- A. *عہدہ بندے* 'uhda bandí. A stated time for payment.
- A. *عہدہ دار* 'uhda-dár. An officer.
- A. *عہود* 'uhúd. Promises.
- A. *عَاذًا بِاللّٰهِ* 'iyázan billah. God forbid!
- A. *عَار* 'iyár. Mark, proof, standard.
- A. *عَار* 'aiyár. A cheat, sly.
- A. *عَار گرفتن* 'iyár giristan. To try, to assay.
- A. *عَار گِر* 'iyár-gír. An assayer.
- A. *عَارے* 'aiyárí. Deceit, imposture.
- A. *عَاش* 'aiyásh. A jovial fellow; a *bon-vivant*.
- A. *عَال* 'iyál. Family, children.
- A. *عَان* 'aiyán. Clear, manifest.

- A. *عيب* 'aib. A defect, blemish, fault, vice.
- A. *عيب جوی* 'aib jút. Caviling.
- A. *عيب ناك* 'aib-nák. Defective.
- A. *عِد* 'íd. A festival, holiday.
- A. *عِد غدیر* 'íd i ghadír. Feast in commemoration of the day when Mohammed appointed 'Alí his successor.
- A. *عِد فطر* 'íd i fatr. Feast at the end of the fast of Ramazán.
- A. *عِد قربان* 'íd i kurbán. The feast of sacrifices.
- A. *عِد مولود* 'íd i maulúd. Feast of the nativity (of Mohammed).
- A. *عِد نوروز* 'íd i nau-rúz. New year's day.
- A. *عِدے* 'idíy. Belonging to a festival.
- A. *عيسى* 'isá. Jesus.
- A. *عيسوی* 'isawíy. Christian.
- A. *عیش* 'aish. Pleasure, delight.
- A. *عین* 'ain. The eye, sight; a fountain; the essence of a thing, the thing itself; as *عین کمال* 'ain i kemál. Perfection itself.
- A. *عیند* 'ainak. Spectacles.
- A. *عینی* 'ainí. Real.
- A. *عینین* 'ainain. The two eyes. (An Arabic dual of *عین*.)

- A. عيوب *'uyúb.* Vices, defects. (pl. of عيب.)  
 A. عيون *'uyún.* Eyes, fountains. (pl. of عين.)

## غ

غ *ghain.* Gh. The nineteenth letter of the Arabic, and twenty-second of the Persian alphabet.

- A. غابن *ghábin.* An impostor, a cheat.  
 A. غادر *ghádir.* A traitor.  
 A. غار *ghár.* A cave, a hollow.  
 A. غارت *ghárat.* Rapine, plunder.  
 P. غازه *gháza.* Rouge.  
 A. غازی *gházi.* A warrior.  
 A. غاشیه *gháshiyeh.* A saddle-cloth.  
 A. غاصب *ghásib.* An usurper.  
 A. غافل *gháfil.* Negligent.  
 A. غالب *ghálib.* A conqueror, overcoming.  
 A. غالباً *gháliban.* Chiefly, principally.  
 A. P. غالباً *ghálibána.* Triumphant.  
 A. غالی *gháli.* Dear, valuable.  
 A. غالیه *gháliyeh.* Civet, perfume.

- A. غامر *ghámir.* Flooded, overwhelmed.  
 A. غامض *ghámiz.* Obscure.  
 A. غانية *ghániyet.* A lady.  
 A. غائب *gháib.* Absent.  
 A. P. غائباً *gháibána.* Invisible.  
 A. غایت *gháyat.* The end, extremity.  
 A. غائط *gháit.* Excrement.  
 A. غب *ghibb.* An intermittent fever.  
 A. غباً *ghibban.* Every second day; at intervals.  
 A. غبار *ghubár.* Dust, a vapour.  
 A. غبغب *ghabghab.* A dewlap, a double chin.  
 A. غبن *ghabn.* Cheating, gulling.  
 A. غبی *ghabíy.* A dolt.  
 A. غد *ghadd.* To-morrow.  
 A. غدار *ghaddár.* Perfidious.  
 A. غدر *ghadr.* Perfidy, treachery.  
 A. غدیر *ghadír.* A pool, a pond.  
 A. غذا *ghizá.* Diet.  
 A. غراء *gharrá.* Bright, splendid.  
 A. غراب *ghuráb.* A crow; a corvette (ship).  
 A. غرامت *gharámat.* Mulct, fine.  
 A. غرائب *gharáib.* Wonders. (pl. of غریبة.)  
 A. غروب *gharb.* Sunset, the west.

- A. *ghurabá*. غرّاب. The poor, strangers. (pl. of غرّاب.)
- A. *ghurbat*. غرّبت. Foreign travel, exile.
- A. *ghirbál*. غربال. A sieve.
- A. *gharbíy*. غربى. Western, westerly.
- A. *gharshidán*. غرّشدن. To be angry.
- A. *gharż*. غرّض. A design, an object; a grudge.
- A. P. *gharż-mand*. غرّضمند. Self-interested.
- A. *ghar-ghara*. غرّغره. A gargle.
- A. *ghurfah*. غرّفه. An upper chamber.
- A. *ghark*. غرق. Drowned, immersed.
- A. P. *ghark-áb*. غرّاب. Deep water, a whirlpool.
- A. T. *ghuramá*. غرّما. Composition of a bankrupt with his creditors.
- P. *gharenda*. غرّنده. Roaring, furious.
- A. *ghurúb*. غروب. Sunset.
- A. *ghurúr*. غرور. Pride, conceit.
- A. *ghurra*. غره. The "blaze" or white star on a horse's forehead; the first day of the month.
- P. *gharra*. غره. Deluded; proud.
- A. *gharíb*. غرّيب. Poor, rare, a stranger.
- P. *ghurídan*. غرّيدن. To thunder, roar; to yawn.

- A. *gharízíy*. غرّيزى. Innate, natural.
- A. *gharík*. غرق. Immersed, drowned.
- P. *ghirív*. غرّوب. Clamour.
- A. *ghazá*. غزا. A war, a raid.
- A. *ghazál*. غزال. A gazelle.
- A. *ghazal*. غزل. (pl. غزّيات *ghazalíyát*.) A sonnet.
- P. *ghazlágh*. غزّلاغ. A lark.
- A. *ghazw*. غزو. Making war, fighting, a raid.
- A. *ghazír*. غزير. Copious.
- A. *ghust*. غسل. Washing, ablution.
- A. *ghasháwat*. غشاوة. Dimness of eye-sight.
- A. *ghashy*. غشى. Fainting.
- A. *ghaşb*. غصب. Usurpation.
- A. *ghuṣn*. غصّب. A branch. (pl. غصّون *ghuṣún*.)
- A. *ghuṣsa*. غصّه. Suffocation; anger, anguish.
- A. *ghazab*. غضب. Anger, rage.
- A. *ghazbán*. غضبان. Enraged.
- A. P. *ghazab-nák*. غضبناك. Angry.
- A. *ghuzrúf*. غزروف. (pl. غزّاريف *ghazáríf*.) A gristle.
- A. *ghazanfar*. غزّانفر. A lion.
- A. *ghaffár*. غفّار. A pardon-er, forgiver.
- A. *ghufrán*. غفران. Pardon, forgiveness.



- A. *ghaflat*. Negligence.  
 A. *ghafúr*. Forgiving.  
 A. *ghull*. A fetter, yoke.  
 A. *ghill*. Perfidy, guile.  
 A. *ghallát*. Grain.  
 A. *ghiláf*. A cover, a scabbard.  
 A. *ghulám*. A slave, boy; a page of the imperial household.  
 P. *ghalabat*. Superiority, excelling, conquering.  
 A. *ghalat*. An error, blunder.  
 P. *ghaltán*. Rolling, wallowing.  
 P. *ghaltídan*. To tumble, to roll.  
 A. *ghalzát* or *ghulzát*. Thickness, grossness.  
 P. *ghulghul*. Tumult, clamour.  
 A. *ghalaf*. The prepuce.  
 A. *ghilmán*. Boys, pages. (pl. of *ghulam*.)  
 A. *ghalúla*. A ball.  
 A. *ghallah*. Grain.  
 A. *ghalíz*. Thick, gross.  
 P. *ghalíwáj*. } A kite  
 P. *ghalíwáz*. } (bird).  
 A. *ghamm*. Sorrow, grief, care.  
 A. *ghammáz*. An eaves-dropper.  
 A. *ghammázi*. Slander, eaves-dropping.  
 A. P. *gham-khár*. Commiserating.

- A. P. *gham-khur-dan*. To grieve; to commiserate.  
 A. *ghamz*. A signal; conniving.  
 A. P. *gham-zadagí*. Grief.  
 A. P. *gham-zada*. Grieved, afflicted.  
 A. *ghamza*. Ogling, connivance.  
 A. P. *gham-gusár*. Condoling, pitying.  
 A. *gham-gín*. Sorrowful.  
 A. *ghumúm*. Sorrows. (pl. of *gham*.)  
 P. *gham-yár*. Yawning, gaping.  
 A. *ghaná*. Riches, sufficiency.  
 A. *ghiná*. A song.  
 A. *ghanáim*. Spoils, plunder. (pl. of *ghaníma*.)  
 P. *ghanj*. An amorous gesture.  
 P. *ghuncha*. A bud, blossom.  
 P. *ghanjídán*. To toy.  
 A. *ghanam*. Sheep; plunder.  
 P. *ghunúdan*. To slumber.  
 A. *ghaníy*. Rich, contented.  
 A. *ghaním*. An enemy, a plunderer.  
 A. *ghanímat*. Gain,

plunder; a godsend. غنیمت شمردن *ghanímat shumurdan*. To esteem as a privilege; to make the most of.

A. غواشی *ghawáshí*. Saddle-cloths. (pl. of غاشه.)

A. غواص *ghawwás*. A diver.

A. غواپت *ghawáyet*. Extremities.

A. غوث *ghaus*. A cry for help. i. q. ابدال *abdál*, q. v.

T. غوج *ghúch*. A ram.

A. غور *ghaur*. Deliberation, depth; lowlands.

A. P. غور رسی *ghaur-rasí*. Deep research.

P. غوره *ghúra*. Unripe grapes or dates.

A. غوطه *ghautah*. Plunging, diving.

A. P. غوطه خور *ghauta-khur*. A diver.

P. غوغا *ghaughá*. A noise, uproar.

P. غوك *ghúk*. A frog.

A. P. غول *ghúl*. An ogre; a demon of the waste.

A. غیاث *ghiyás*. Succour, redress; a redresser.

A. غیب *ghaib*. The invisible; the inscrutable.

A. غیبت *ghaibat*. Absence; backbiting.

A. P. غیب دان *ghaib-dán*. Omniscient.

A. غیث *ghais*. Rain; wide-spread clouds.

A. غیر *ghair*. Another, different, except, (in comp.) not, un-. بغير *bighair*. Without.

A. غیرت *ghairat*. Emulation, zeal; jealousy.

A. غیر جنس *ghair-jins*. A different species.

A. غیر حاضر *ghair-házir*. Absent.

A. غیر منتهای *ghair-muntahái*. Unlimited.

A. غیظ *ghaiẓ*. Anger, rage.

A. غیوب *ghuyúb*. Invisible (things).

A. غور *ghaiyúr*. Jealous, high-minded.

## ف

ف *fá*. F. The twentieth letter of the Arabic, and twenty-third of the Persian alphabet.

A. فاتح *fátih*. One who opens; a conqueror.

A. فاتحه *fátihah*. The first chapter of the Korān; prayers for the dead.

A. P. فاتحا خوانی بر چیدن *fátiha kh'ání bar chídán*. To break up an assembly convened to offer prayers for the dead.

A. فاتر *fátir*. Weak, languid.

A. فاتک *fátik*. Intrepid, strong.

A. فاتن *fátin*. A tempter; fascinated.

A. فاجر *fájir*. (fem. فاجره *fájirah*.) An adulterer.

- A. فاحش *fáhish*. Obscene, indecent.
- A. فاحشه *fáhishah*. A harlot.
- P. فاخته *fákhta*. A ring-dove.
- A. فاخر *fákhir*. Sumptuous.
- A. فأر *fa'r*. A rat, mouse.
- P. فارس *fárs*. Persia.
- A. فارس *fáris*. A horse-man.
- A. فارسی *fársi*. Persian.
- A. فارغ *fáriḡh*. Free, at leisure.
- A. فارغ البال *fáriḡh ul bál*. Contented, independent.
- A. T. فارغخطی *fáriḡh-khattí*. An acquittance.
- A. فارق *fárik*. Distinguishing, dividing.
- P. فارتدن *fázhídan*. To yawn, to gape.
- A. فاسد *fásid*. Vicious, corrupt.
- A. فاسق *fásik*. A fornicator.
- P. فاش *fásh*. Apparent.
- A. فاصل *fásil*. A separator; deciding.
- A. فاصله *fásilah*. Distance.
- A. فاضل *fázil*. An accomplished person.
- A. فاطر *fátir*. The Creator.
- A. فاعل *fá'il*. An agent; making; (in grammar) the active participle; the subject of a verb.
- A. فاقه *fákah*. Starvation.
- A. فاكهه *fákihah*. Fruit.

- A. فال *fa'l* or *fál*. An omen, presage.
- A. P. فال گرفتن *fál giriftan*. To take an omen from the poems of Hafiz, after the manner of the *sortes Virgilianæ*.
- A. فالیج *fálij*. The palsy.
- A. فال گو *fál-gú*. Soothsayer.
- A. فالتی *fálik*. Splitting, cleaving.
- P. فام *fám*. An affix implying colour as سیاه فام *siyáh-fám*. Blackish.
- A. فانوس *fánús*. A lamp shade, a paper lantern.
- A. فانه *fána*. A wedge.
- A. فانی *fání*. Transitory, perishable.
- A. فائده *fáida*. Profit, gain, advantage.
- A. فائده مند *fáida-mand*. Profitable, useful.
- A. فایز *fáiz*. Overtaking, obtaining.
- A. فایز *fá'iz*. Abundant, liberal.
- A. فایق *fáik*. Superior.
- A. فبها *fabihá*. Well.
- اگر این کارها صورت میدهد فبها و الا جواب صرفی میدهد تا خودم تمام کنم  
*agar in kár-há şurat mí-dihíd fabihá; wa illá javáb i şaríh bidihíd tá khudam tamám kumam*. If you can manage this business, well; if not give me a decisive answer that I may finish it myself.
- P. فارتدن *futádan*. To fall.

- ▲. فاده *futáda*. Fallen.  
 A. فتح *fath*. Victory; opening.  
 A. فحة *fathah*. The vowel-point.  
 P. فراك *fitrák*. Saddlestraps.  
 A. فتر *fatar*. Languor; intermission.  
 A. فرة *fitrat*. An interregnum.  
 A. فق *fatk*. Bursting; splitting.  
 A. فته *fitnah*. (pl. فن *fitan*.) Seditious, trouble.  
 A. P. فنه انكز *fitna-anghíz*. Seditious, an agitator.  
 A. فوى *fatwá*. A judicial sentence (especially on a point of religious jurisprudence).  
 A. فوت *futúwat*. Generosity, liberality.  
 A. فوح *futúh*. } Vic-  
 A. فوحات *futúhát*. } tories.  
 A. فور *futúr*. Languor, weakness.  
 A. P. فله *fatíla*. The wick of a candle.  
 A. فتى *fatá*. A youth, a boy.  
 A. فجر *fajr*. The morning, dawn.  
 A. فجل *fujul*. A radish.  
 A. فجور *fujúr*. Adultery.  
 A. فحش *fahsh*. Obscenity; bad language.  
 A. فحوى *fahwá*. (pl. فحاوى *faháwí*.) Signification, purport.

- ▲. فخر *fakhr*. Glory; boasting.  
 A. فدا *fidá*. Sacrifice, devoting.  
 A. P. فدايت شوم *fidáyet shavam*. May I be your ransom; (used in addressing princes, or from children to parents. In petitions to the Sháb the Arabic formula روحا فداه *rúhúná fidáhu*. "May our souls be his ransom" is used.)  
 A. فدوى *fidawí*. A devoted servant.  
 A. فديه *fidya*. A ransom.  
 P. فر *far*. Pomp, splendour.  
 P. فرا *fará*. Above, upon; behind.  
 P. فرايش *fará-ptsh*. Before, anterior.  
 A. فرات *furát*. The Euphrates.  
 P. فرا چك اوردن *fará chang áwardan*. To get in one's grasp.  
 P. فراخ *farákh*. Wide, ample.  
 P. فراختان *farákhtan*. To exalt.  
 P. فراخوى *ferákh-rút*. Pleasant, countenance.  
 P. فراخروى *ferákh-raví*. Width of step; extravagance.  
 P. فراخور *ferákh - khur*. Worthy, fit, conformable to.  
 P. فراخى *ferákhí*. Abundance, amplitude.  
 P. فرا خيز *ferá-khíz*. A tottering pace.

- A. *فراڤا* *furádan*. Separately.
- A. *فرار* *ferár*. Flight, desertion.
- P. *فرا رسیدن* *fará rasídan*. To arrive.
- P. *فرا رفتن* *fará-raftan*. To go, to proceed.
- P. *فرا روی* *fará raví*. Progress.
- A. *فراری* *farárí*. A runaway, deserter.
- P. *فراز* *faráz*. Exalting, high.
- P. *فرازے* *farázi*. Exaltation.
- P. *فرا زدن* *fará-zadan*. To open, to discover.
- P. *فرازنده* *farázenda*. A raiser.
- P. *فرازیدن* *farázídan*. To erect.
- A. *فراست* *firásat*. Sagacity.
- P. *فراستوك* *farástúk*. A swallow.
- A. *فراش* *farásh*. A butterfly, moth.
- A. *فراش* *farrásh*. A carpet-spreader; a footman, a butler.
- A. *فراغبال* *farágh i bál*. Tranquillity.
- A. *فراغت* *farághat*. Leisure, ease.
- A. *فراق* *firáq*. Separation, absence.
- P. *فرا گرفتن* *fará girístan*. To envelop, to assume.
- P. *فراموش* *farámúsh*. Forgetful.

- P. *فراموشی* *farámúshí*. Forgetfulness.
- P. *فراموشیدن* *farámúshídan*. To forget.
- A. *فرامین* *farámín*. Mandates, orders. (pl. of P. فرمان.)
- P. *فرا نمودن* *fará namúdan*. To show, to exhibit.
- P. *فراوان* *faráwán*. Much, abundant.
- P. *فراحم* *faráham*. Collection.
- A. *فرايد* *faráid*. Unique pearls.
- A. *فرايض* *faráüz*. The Mohammedan law of succession. Precepts.
- P. *فربه* *farbih*. Fat, corpulent.
- P. *فربهی* *farbihí*. Fatness.
- P. *فرتوت* *fartút*. A decrepit old man.
- A. *فرج* *farj*. *Pudenda mulieris*.
- A. *فرج* *faraj*. Joy, comfort.
- P. *فرجام* *farjám*. End, conclusion, issue.
- A. *فرح* *farah*. Gladness, joy.
- A. P. *فرحناك* *farah-nák*. Joyful.
- P. *فرخ* *farrukh*. Happy, fortunate.
- P. *فرخندگی* *farkhundagí*. Happiness, prosperity.
- P. *فرخنده* *farkhunda*. Happy, fortunate.
- P. A. *فرخنده مال* *farkhunda-ma'ál*. Of happy issue.

P. فرخی *farrukhí*. Prosperity.  
 A. فرد *fard*. Single, one. A list or schedule.  
 A. P. فرد اعلیٰ *fard i a'lá*. Best quality (goods).  
 P. فردا *fardá*. To-morrow. پس فردا *pas-fardá*. The day after to-morrow. پسین فردا *pasín-fardá*. Three days hence.  
 A. P. فردوس *firdaus*. A garden, paradise.  
 P. فرزام *farzám*. Worthy, suiting.  
 P. فرزبان *farzán*. } Wisdom,  
 P. فرزبانگی *farzánagí*. } science.  
 P. فرزانه *farzána*. Learned, wise.  
 P. فرزند *farzand*. A child, son or daughter.  
 P. فرزین *farzín*. The queen at chess (see شطرنج).  
 A. فرس *faras*. A mare; the knight at chess.  
 P. فرستادن *faristádan*. To send.  
 P. فرسنگ *farsang*. A parasang, a league.  
 P. فرسودن *farsúdan*. To rub, erase, obliterate.  
 P. فرسوده *farsúda*. Torn, worn.  
 A. فرش *farsh*. A bed, carpet. يك دست فرش *yek dast farsh*. One carpet.  
 P. فرشته *firishta*. An angel.  
 A. فرصت *fursat*. Opportunity, leisure.

A. فرض *farz*. A duty; a necessary (religious) observation.  
 A. فرط *fart*. Plenty, superfluity.  
 A. فرع *far'*. A branch.  
 A. فرعون *fir'aun*. Pharaoh.  
 A. فرعی *far'íy*. Derivative.  
 P. فرفر *farfar*. Hurry.  
 A. فرقان *furkán*. The Koran (lit. a means of discriminating).  
 A. فرقت *furkat*. Separation.  
 A. فرقدان *farqadán*. Two stars near the pole; the greater and the lesser Bears.  
 P. فرقه *firka*. A sect, a party.  
 P. فرکندن *far-kandan*. To destroy; to dig.  
 P. فرما *farmá*. (In comp.) commanding.  
 P. فرمان *farmán*. A mandate, order.  
 P. فرمان بردار *farmán-bardár*. Obedient, submissive.  
 P. فرمان ده *farmán-dih*. }  
 P. فرمان روا *farmán-ravá*. } A sovereign ruler.  
 P. فرمایش *farmáyish*. An order; (pl. فرمایشات *farmáyishát*).  
 P. فرمودن *farmúdan*. To order.  
 P. فرنگ *firang*. A European, a Frank.  
 P. فرنگستان *firangistán*. Europe.  
 P. فرنگی *firangí*. A European.

- P. فرو *farú*. Below, downward.
- P. فرو بستن *farú bastan*. To tie down.
- P. فرو بردن *farú burdan*. To carry down, to swallow.
- P. فروتر *farú-tar*. Lower, inferior.
- P. فرو ترين *farú-tarín*. Lowest.
- P. فرو تن *farú-tan*. Humble.
- P. فروخت *farúkht*. Sale.
- P. فروختن *farúkhtan*. To sell.
- P. فرو خواندن *farú-kh'ándan*. To hold forth, to utter.
- P. فرود *farúd*. Under, down.
- P. فرودست *farú-dast*. Inferior, powerless.
- P. فرود گاه *farúd gáh*. A halting-place.
- P. فروردین *farvardín*. The first Persian month (March).
- P. فروز *furúz*. Kindling, inflaming.
- P. فروش *farúsh*. Selling; a seller.
- P. فروغ *furúgh*. Splendour, brightness.
- P. فرو رفتن *farú raftan*. To go down, to sink.
- P. فرو گذاشت *farú-guzásht*. Relinquishment; pardon.
- P. فرو گذاشتن *farú-guzásh-tan*. To quit; to relinquish.
- P. فرو کوفتن *farú-kúftan*. To knock down, to bruise.

- P. فرو ماندگی *farú-mándagí*. Helplessness; indigence.
- P. فرو ماندن *farú-mándan*. To be distressed.
- P. فرو مانده *farú-mánla*. Tired, dejected.
- P. فرو ماپگان *farú-máyagán*. Base people.
- P. فرو مابه *farú-máya*. Mean, worthless.
- P. فروند *farvend*. Winged, furnished with sails; a word used in numbering ships.
- P. دو فروند کشتی *dú farvend kishtí*. 'Two ships.
- P. فرو هشتن *farú hishtan*. To hang down.
- P. فرهنگ *farhang*. Science; a lexicon.
- A. فره *farih*. Brisk, active; saucy.
- P. فره بخته *farhíkhta*. Polite, well educated.
- P. فرهاد *farhád*. Name of a celebrated Persian statuary; a stone-cutter.
- P. فرهاد *farhad*. A handsome youth.
- P. فریاد *faryád*. Lamentation; cry for help.
- P. فریاد رس *faryád-ras*. A redresser of grievances.
- P. فریاد رسی *faryád-rasí*. Redress of grievances.
- P. فریادے *faryádí*. Complainant, plaintiff.
- P. فریب *faríb*. Deceit, fraud.
- P. فریبده *faríbanda*. A cheat,

- A. *faríd*. Single, unique.
- A. *farísa*. A lion's prey.
- A. *faríza*. An ordinance of God.
- P. *faríftan*. To seduce; to deceive.
- P. *farífta*. Deceived; enamoured.
- A. *farík*. A troop, a sect. *faríkain*. The two parties in a dispute; battle, &c.
- P. *fazá*. (In comp.) augmenting.
- A. *faza'*. Fear.
- P. *fuzúdan*. To increase, to augment.
- P. *fuzún*. Increase, more.
- P. *fuzúní*. Augmentation.
- A. *fasád*. Depravity, iniquity.
- A. *fasádí*. Quarrelsome.
- P. *fasán*. A whetstone.
- P. *fasána*. A fable, a story.
- A. *fustuk*. A pistachio; a pine.
- A. *fushat*. Space, amplitude.
- A. *fasr*. Explanation.
- P. *fusurdagí*. Congelation.
- P. *fusurdan*. To congeal.

- A. *fisk*. Iniquity, sin.
- P. *fisús*. See *افسوس*.
- A. *fusúk*. Immortality.
- P. *fusún*. Incantation, fascination.
- A. *fasíh*. Ample, capacious.
- P. *fishán*. (In comp.) scattering, diffusing.
- P. *fishándan*. To scatter.
- P. *fashurdan*. To squeeze.
- A. *fusš*. The stone of a signet-ring.
- P. *fašáhat*. Eloquence.
- A. *fusšád*. A phlebotomizer.
- A. *fišád*. Bleeding, phlebotomy.
- A. *fašl*. (pl. *fusul*.) A section; season; distinction (between right and wrong).
- A. *faših*. Eloquent.
- A. *fašíl*. A rampart, breastwork.
- A. *fazá'*. A plain, area.
- A. *fazáhat*. Disgrace, ignominy.
- A. *fazáih*. Disgraceful acts. (pl. of *فضيحة*.)
- A. *fazáil*. Virtues, excellencies. (pl. of *فضيلة*.)
- A. *fažl*. Excellence, virtue, favour.
- A. *fuzulá*. Accomplished persons.



- A. فضلات *fazalát*. Redundancies, leavings, orts. (pl. of فضله *fazlah*.)
- A. فضول *fuzúl*. Extravagant, profuse; idle talk.
- A. P. فضولى *fuzúli*. Excess.
- A. فضه *fizzah*. Silver.
- A. فضیلت *fazíhat*. Ignominy, disgrace.
- A. فضیلت *fazílat*. Excellence, perfection.
- A. فطام *fitám*. Weaning.
- A. فطر *fitr*. Breaking a fast.
- P. فطرت *fitrat*. Nature; complexion; tendency. Alms given on breaking the fast of Ramazán (عِد الفطر).
- A. فطرت *fitríyet*. Alms given at the عيد الفطر above-mentioned.
- A. فطنة *fitnat*. Sagacity, wisdom.
- A. فطن *fatn*. Comprehending.
- A. فظ *fazz*. Inhuman, harsh.
- A. فظاعة *fazáat*. Being disagreeable.
- A. فاعل *fa"ál*. A doer, an agent.
- A. فعل *fi'l*. Action; a verb.
- P. فغان *fighán*. Lamentation.
- A. فجاج *fuká*. Beer.
- A. فقدان *fikdán*. Deprivation, loss.
- A. فقر *fakr*. Poverty.
- A. فقراء *fukará*. The poor.

- A. فقرة *fikra*. A clause, a sentence; the vertebræ.
- A. فقط *fakat*. Only, merely, no more.
- A. فقه *fikh*. Religious jurisprudence.
- A. فقهاء *fukahá*. Jurisprudents. (pl. of فقيه).
- A. فقير *fakír*. A poor man, a religious mendicant.
- A. فقيرانه *fakírána*. Poorly, like a mendicant.
- A. فقر *fakírí*. Poverty, indigence.
- A. فقيه *fakíh*. A jurisprudent, theologian, doctor.
- A. فك اعلى *fakk i a'lá*. The upper jaw.
- A. فك اسفل *fakk i asfal*. The lower jaw.
- A. فكاك *fikák*. Redeeming a pledge, prisoner, &c.
- A. فكر *fikr*. Thought, reflection.
- A. فكر مند *fikr-mand*. Anxious.
- A. فكنة *fuknat*. Regret.
- P. فكدن *fikandan*. To throw down, to overset.
- A. فكيف *fa-keif*. How then? how much more then?
- P. فكار *figár*. Galled, crippled.
- A. فلاح *faláh*. Prosperity.
- A. فلاح *felláh*. A husbandman, a peasant.
- A. فلاحات *faláhat*. Agriculture.
- P. فلاخن *falákhán*. A sling.

- A. فلاسفه *falásifeh*. Philosophers. (pl. of فإلسوف.)
- A. فلاكت *falákat*. Adversity, misfortune.
- A. فلان *fulán*. Such a one.
- A. فلت *falat*. Escape.
- P. فنج *falj*. A lock or bolt.
- A. فلز *filizz*. Metal.
- A. فلزی *filizzíy*. Metallic.
- A. فلس *fil*. A small copper coin; a fish's scale.
- G. فلسفه *falsafa*. Philosophy.
- A. فلفل *filfil*. Pepper.
- A. فلك *fulk*. A ship.
- A. فلک *falak*. The sky, heaven.
- A. فلکی *falakíy*. Astronomical.
- A. فلوس *fulús*. Small copper coins. (pl. of فلس.)
- A. فلهاذا *faliházá*. Therefore.
- A. فم *fam*. The mouth.
- A. فن *funn*. Science, art.
- A. فنا *faná*. Mortality, frailty; transientness.
- A. P. فنا پذیر *faná-pazír*. Transitory, frail.
- A. P. فندق *funduk*. A filbert-nut.
- P. فندق سیم *funduk i sím*. The stars.
- P. فودن *funúdan*. To deceive.
- A. فون *funún*. Sciences, arts. (pl. of فن.)
- A. فو *fú*. The mouth.
- A. فوات *fawát*. Dying, passing away.

- A. فواش *fawásh*. Shameful things.
- A. فوارس *fawáris*. (pl. of فارس.) Cavaliers.
- A. فواره *fawwára*. A fountain, a jet of water.
- A. فواضل *fawázil*. Learned men.
- A. فواق *fuwák*. The hic-cough, the last breath.
- A. فواكه *fawákih*. Fruits. (pl. of فاكهة.)
- A. فواید *fawáid*. Advantages. (pl. of فائده.)
- A. فوت *faut*. Death; lapsing.
- A. فوج *fauj*. An army, a regiment. The divisions, gradations of rank, &c. of the Persian army are as follows:
- فوج *fauj*. A regiment.
- دسته *dasta*. A company. The 1st of the 10 *dasta* of which a *fauj* is composed is called بهادران *bahádurán*. Heroes; the 10th مخبران *mukhbirán*. Scouts.
- سر بار *sar-báz*. A private.
- ده باشی *dih-báshí*. A commander of 10.
- واکیل و کپل *wakíl or* ) 1st non-  
بگ زاده *beg-záda*; } commis-  
sioned officer.
- واکیل دوم *wakíl i dúvum*. 2nd non-commissioned officer.
- واکیل اول *wakíl i awwel*. Superior non-commissioned officer.
- نائب دوم *náib i dúvum*. Ensign.

(فوج continued).

نائب اول *náib i awwel*. Lieutenant.

سلطان *sultán*. Captain.

پاور دوم *yáver i dúvum*. 2nd major.

پاور اول *yáver i awwel*. 1st major or chief of battalion.

سرهنگ *sarhang*. Lieutenant-colonel.

سرتب سوم *sartib i síyum*. Colonel.

سرتب دوم *sartib i dúvum*. General of brigade.

سرتب اول *sartib i awwel*. General of division.

امیر تومان *amír i túmán*. Chief of 10000 men.

امیر نوپان *amír i núyán*. General commander-in-chief (chief of 20000 men).

امیر توپخانه *amír i túpkhána*. Chief of artillery.

امیر نظام *amír inizám*. Marshal.

A. P. فوجدار *fauj-dár*. (In India) a police-magistrate.

A. فور *faur*. Haste.

A. فوراً *fauran*. Immediately.

A. فوز *fauz*. Victory; escape; obtaining.

A. فوطه *fúta*. An apron; a testicle; a purse.

A. فوق *fauk*. Above.

A. فوقانی *faukání*. Superior, supreme.

P. فولاد *fúlád*. Steel.

A. فهم *fahhám*. Very intelligent.

A. فهد *fahd*. A cheeta or hunting panther.

P. فهرست *fihrist*. } An in-

A. فهرس *fihris*. } dex, list, catalogue.

A. فهم *fehmi*. (pl. فهم) Understanding.

A. P. فهمانیدن *fehmanídan*. To inform, explain.

A. P. فهمیدن *fehmidan*. To understand.

A. فهم *fahím*. Intelligent.

A. فی *fí*. In, upon. فی من *fí man*. Per pound.

فی صد *fí sad*. Per cent.

A. فیاض *faiyáz*. Liberal.

A. فی الحال *fí 'l hál*. Immediately, at once.

A. فی الجملة *fí 'l jumlah*. In short.

A. فی الحقیقة *fí 'l hakíkat*. In truth.

A. فی المثل *fí 'l masal*. As for example.

A. فی الواقع *fí 'l wáki*. In fact.

A. فیروز *fírúz*. Victorious, fortunate.

P. فیروزه *fírúza*. A turquoise.

A. فصل *faişal*. } A decision,

A. فصله *faişala*. } decree.

A. فیض *faiż*. Bounty, plenty.

A. P. فیل *fíl*. An elephant.

P. فیلبان *fíl-bán*. An elephant-driver.

G. فیلسوف *feilasúf*. A philosopher.

P. مرغ فیل *fíl-murgh*. A turkey.

A. فيما بين *fímá-bain*. Between, reciprocal.

A. في نفسه *fí nafsíhi*. Personally.

A. فوض *fuyúz*. Bounties, overflowing.

## ق

ق *káf*. K. The twenty-first letter of the Arabic and twenty-fourth of the Persian alphabet.

A. قابض *kábiz*. A seizer; an astringent.

A. قابض الارواح *kábiz ul ar-wáh*. The angel of death.

A. قابل *kábil*. Skilful, capable.

A. قابلة *kábilat*. The next night.

A. قابله *kábila*. A midwife.

A. قابلية *kábilíyet*. Capacity, skill.

P. قابو *kábú*. Opportunity, power.

A. قاتل *kátíl*. A murderer, deadly.

A. قادر *kádir*. Potent, powerful.

T. قارح *kárch*. A mushroom.

T. قارغه *kárgħa*. A crow.

A. قاروره *kárúra*. A urinometer.

A. قارى *kárí*. A reader.

A. قارون *kárún*. Korah; Cræsus; the two being confounded in the Koranic legend.

P. قاز *káz*. A goose.

A. قاسم *kásim*. A distributor.

T. قاش *kásh*. A bit, a slice.

A. قاشر *káshir*. Excoriating the skin.

T. قاشق *káshik*. A spoon.

A. قاصد *kásid*. A courier, messenger; aiming at.

A. قاصر *kásir*. Failing in duty.

A. قاضى *kází*. A judge.

A. قاطبا *kátiban*. Universally.

T. قاطر *kátir*. A mule.

T. قاطرچى *kátirchí*. A muleteer.

A. قاطع *kátí*. Cutting; decisive.

A. قاطع الطريق *kátí ut tarík*. A highway-robber.

A. قاطن *kátin*. An inhabitant.

A. قاع *ká*. A plain.

A. قاعد *ká'id*. Sitting.

A. قاعده *káida*. A rule, custom; the capital of a column.

A. قاف *káf*. A fabulous chain of mountains said to surround the whole world.

A. قافله *káfila*. A body of travellers, a caravan.

A. قافیه *káfíyeh*. Rhyme, cadence.

A. P. فَدَنٌ فَافِهٌ *káfiyeh i tang shudan*. To be at a loss.

A. فَافِهٌ *kákullah*. Cardamums.

P. فَافِمٌ *kákum*. The ermine.

A. فَالٌ *kál*. A word, a saying. فَالٌ وَفَالٌ *kál u kál*. Gossip, chattering.

A. فَالٌ *kál*. He said.

A. فَالِبٌ *kálib*. A mould, form.

P. فَالِيٌّ *kálib*. A large carpet.

P. فَالِجَةٌ *káliche*. A small carpet.

A. فَامَةٌ *kámat*. The stature.

A. فَامِعٌ *kámi*. Smiting down, subduing.

A. فَامُوسٌ *kámús*. The ocean; a lexicon.

A. فَانِتٌ *kánit*. Godly.

A. فَانِيسٌ *kánis*. A hunter; prey, game.

A. فَانِيطٌ *kánit*. Despairing.

A. فَانِعٌ *káni*. Contented, satisfied.

G. فَانُونٌ *kánún*. A canon, rule; a dulcimer.

A. فَاهٌ *káh*. Obedience; dignity, power.

A. فَاهِرٌ *káhir*. Subduing; violent, mighty.

A. فَاهِدٌ *káid*. A leader, a commander.

A. فَاهِلٌ *káil*. Speaking, speaker; one who assents to or maintains an opinion.

A. فَاهِمٌ *káim*. Standing, durable, firm.

T. فَاهِمِقٌ *káymak*. Clotted cream.

A. فَاهِمٌ مَقَامٌ *káim makám*. A lieutenant-governor (in Turkey); deputy Prime Minister (in Persia).

P. فَاهٌ *kabá*. An upper garment, an overcoat.

A. فَاهِبٌ *kibáb*. Towers, vaults, cupolas. (pl. of فَاهِبَةٌ.)

P. فَاهِجَةٌ *kabáche*. A little tunic.

P. فَاهِجَةٌ *kabáhat*. Baseness.

P. فَاهِسٌ *kubás*. The sun.

A. P. فَاهَةٌ *kabála*. A contract, deed, bill of sale, security.

A. فَاهِجَةٌ *kabáih*. Crimes.

A. فَاهِيلٌ *kabáil*. Tribes, families. (pl. of فَاهِيلَةٌ.)

A. فَاهِجَةٌ *kubh*. Baseness, deformity.

A. فَاهِرٌ *kabr*. A tomb, grave.

A. P. فَاهِرِسْتَانٌ *kabristán*. A burying ground.

A. فَاهِزٌ *kabz*. Grasping, seizing.

A. فَاهِزٌ الْوَصُولُ *kabz ul wuṣúl*. A receipt, a discharge.

A. فَاهِزَةٌ *kabza*. A handful; grasp, clutch; the closed fist.

A. فَاهِلٌ *kabl*. Before, prior.

A. فَاهِلٌ *kibal*. Presence; part.

A. فَاهِلٌ مِنْ فَاهِلٌ *min kibal*. In respect of.

A. فَاهِلَةٌ *kibla*. A point of adoration; Mecca.

A. فَاهِلَةٌ *kublah*. A kiss.

A. P. فَاهِلَةٌ كَاهٌ *kibla-gáh*. A point of adoration; a parent.

A. P. فَاهِلَةٌ نَمَا *kibla-numá*. The mariner's compass.

A. *كِبْلَة* *kibla* i 'álam. Cynosure of the universe (used in addressing II. M. the Sháh).

A. *كُبُور* *kubúr*. Tombs.

A. *كُبُول* *kubúl*. Consent, acceptance.

A. *كُبَّة* *kubbah*. A vault; arch; a dome.

A. P. *كُبَّة* *kubba* i áb. A bubble of water.

A. P. *كُبَّة* *kubba* i zarrín. The sun.

A. *كَبِيْه* *kabíh*. Base, ugly.

A. *كَبِيْلَة* *kabílah*. A tribe, a family.

A. *كَيْتَال* *kitál*. Battle, slaughter.

A. *كَيْتَل* *katl*. Slaughter, killing.

A. *كَيْتَل* *katl* gáh. The seat of carnage. A place of execution.

A. *كَيْتَل* *katíl*. Killed, slain.

A. *كَاهِبَة* *kahbah*. A prostitute.

A. *كَاهِبَة* *kaht*. Drought, famine.

A. P. *كَاهِبَة* *kaht-sál*. A famine, a barren year.

A. *كَيْهْف* *kihf*. The skull.

A. *كَادِد* *kadd*. Stature.

A. *كَادِم* *kudám*. Ancient, anterior, prior.

A. *كَادِم* *kaddám*. A leader.

A. *كَادِمَة* *kadámat*. Priority.

A. *كَادِح* *kadh*. A cup, goblet.

A. *كَادِر* *kadr*. Rank, quality.

A. *كَادِر* *kadar*. Value, quantity.

A. *كَادِر* *kidr*. A kettle, a caldron.

A. *كَادِرَة* *kudrat*. Power.

A. P. *كَادِرِي* *kadrí*. Something, a little.

A. P. *كَادِرَة* *kad-zan*. A bone for nibbing pens on.

P. *كَادِس* *kuds*. Sanctity, holiness.

P. *كَادَغَان* *kadaghan*. Order, prohibition.

A. *كَادِم* *kadam*. A foot, a pace.

A. *كَادِمَاء* *kudamá*. The ancients.

A. *كَادُوس* *kadús*. Holy.

A. *كَادُوِي* *kadwá*. Rectitude.

A. *كَادُوْم* *kudúm*. Arrival.

A. *كَادُوَة* *kadwat*. A leader, chief.

A. *كَادِيْر* *kadír*. Powerful.

A. *كَادِيْم* *kadím*. Ancient, old, former.

A. *كُرَاءَة* *kurá*. Villages. (pl. of *كُرْيَة* *karyat*.)

A. *كِرَاءَة* *kirá'at*. Reading (especially the Korán).

A. *كِرَابَة* *karábat*. Relationship, propinquity.

T. *كِرَاسُورَان* *kurá súrán*. Escort for the mail; a sentinel.

P. *كِرَابَة* *karába*. A large flagon.

P. *كِرَار* *karár*. Stability; confession.

A. P. *كِرَار دَاد* *karár-dád*. Established, ratified.

P. *كُرَاشَة* *kurásha*. A fever in which the hair stands on end.

A. *كُرَاضَة* *kuráza*. Filings.

T. *كُرَاغُوش* *karághúsh*. A sparrow-hawk.

A. *كُرْآن* *kur'án*. The Koran.

A. *كِرْآن* *kirán*. Conjunction.

P. *كِرَاوُل* *karáwul*. Picquets, out-guards.

A. *كُرْب* *kurb*. Propinquity, kindred.

A. *كُرَابَاء* *kurabá*. Relations.

A. *كُرْبَان* *kurbán*. A sacrifice.

A. *كُرْبَات* *kurbat*. Affinity, proximity.

A. *كُرْبَاء* *kurbá*. Relationship, consanguinity.

A. *كِرْبَة* *kirba*. A water-skin.

A. *كُرْرَة* *kurrat*. Coolness and lustre in the eyes.

A. *كِرْح* *karh*. A wound, a scar.

A. *كِرْحَات* *karhat*. A sore.

A. *كِرْد* *kird*. A monkey.

A. *كِرْس* *kurs*. A disc; a round loaf.

A. *كِرْس سَمِين* *kurs i símín*. The moon.

A. *كِرْز* *karz*. A debt, a loan.

A. P. *كِرْز خَوَاه* *karz-kh'áh*. A creditor.

A. P. *كِرْز دَار* *karz-dár*. A debtor.

A. *كِرْتَأَس* *kirtás*. Paper.

A. *كِرْع* *kar'*. A gourd.

A. *كِرْعَة* *kar'at*. A lot, chance.

A. *كِرْمِز* *kirmiz*. Crimson.

A. *كِرْمِزِ فِرْنَكِي* *kirmiz i firngí*. Cochineal.

A. *كِرْمِزِي* *kirmizí*. Crimson.

A. *كِرْن* *karn*. A horn; a century, an age.

A. *كِرْنَفُل* *karanful*. Cloves.

A. *كِرُوْح* *kuruh*. Ulcers.

A. *كِرُون* *kurún*. Horns, ages. (pl. of *كِرْن*.)

A. *كِرِيْب* *karíb*. Near, about, kin.

A. *كِرَيْش* *kuraish*. A noble tribe in Arabia, to which Mohammed belonged.

A. *كِرِيْن* *karín*. Connected with, joined.

A. *كِرِيْنَة* *karína*. Conjecture; context.

A. *كِرِيْه* *karyah*. A village.

P. *كِرْز* *kaz*. Coarse, raw silk.

A. *كِرْزَاك* *kazzák*. A robber, a cossack.

T. *كِرْزْبَاش* *kazal-básh*. "Red-head"; a moghul soldier.

A. *كِرْسَاوَت* *kasáwat*. Hardness.

A. *كِرْسَط* *kast*. A division; instalment.

A. P. *كِرْسَطِي* *kast-bandí*. A settlement by instalment.

A. *كِرْسَم* *kism*. A kind; share.

A. *كِرْسَم* *kasm*. An oath.

*كِرْسَم خُوْرْدَن* *kasm khurdan*. To swear.

A. *كِرْسَمَت* *kismat*. Fate, share.

- A. *كشِر* *kishr*. Bark, peel, husk.
- A. *كشَف* *kashf*. Squalor, scurf.
- A. *كشَّ* *kaṣṣ*. Shaving, shearing.
- A. *كشَّاب* *kaṣṣáb*. A butcher.
- A. *كشَّاص* *kīṣaṣ*. The law of retaliation for homicide.
- A. *كشَّائِد* *kaṣā'id*. Odes. (pl. of *كشَّيد*.)
- A. *كشَّاب* *kaṣāb*. A reed, pen; muslin.
- A. *كشَّابَه* *kaṣbah*. A town, small city.
- A. *كشَد* *kaṣd*. Intention, attempt.
- A. *كشَر* *kaṣr*. A palace; deficiency.
- A. *كشَّاص* *kīṣaṣ*. Tales. (pl. of *كشَّاصَة*.)
- A. *كشَّوَى* *kaṣwá*. The extremity.
- A. *كشُور* *kaṣūr*. Fault, failure, deficiency.
- A. *كشَّاه* *kīṣṣah*. A history, tale.
- A. P. *كشَّاه حوان* *kīṣṣa-kh'án*. A story-teller.
- A. P. *كشَّاه كو* *kīṣṣa-gú*. A story-teller.
- A. *كشَّيدَة* *kaṣída*. An ode.
- A. *كشَّير* *kaṣír*. Short.
- A. *كشَّاء* *kaṣá*. Decree, fate.
- كشَّاراء* *kaṣárá*. By chance.
- A. *كشَّائَة* *kūṣát*. Judges. (pl. of *كشَّائ*.)
- A. *كشَّاء و قدر* *kaṣá wa kadar*. Fate and destiny.

- A. *كشَّاء* *kaṣáyá*. Affairs, lawsuits. (pl. of *كشَّاءَة*.)
- A. *كشَّابان* *kaṣbán*. Branches.
- A. *كشَّاب* *kaṣīb*. A branch.
- A. *كشَّاءَة* *kaṣíyeh*. A dispute, a proposition.
- A. *كشَّاء* *kaṣá*. A sand-grouse (famous for its ingenuity in discovering water in the desert).
- A. *كشَّار* *kaṣár*. A row, rank.
- A. *كشَّاء الطریق* *kaṣṭá' ut tarík*. Highwaymen.
- A. *كشَّاف* *kaṣáf* or *kaṣáf*. The vintage.
- A. *كشَّاب* *kaṣb*. The polar star, pole, &c.
- A. *كشَّار* *kaṣr*. A diameter line; a region.
- A. *كشَّارات* *kaṣarát*. Drops.
- A. *كشَّاران* *kaṣrán*. Dropping, distilling; pitch.
- A. *كشَّاره* *kaṣrah*. One drop.
- A. *كشَّاع* *kaṣ'*. Cutting.
- A. *كشَّاع رحم* *kaṣ' i raḥim*. Renunciation of one's kindred.
- A. *كشَّاعا* *kaṣ'an*. Never, by no means.
- A. P. *كشَّاع كردن* *kaṣ' kardan*. To cross, to traverse.
- A. *كشَّاع نظر* *kaṣ' i nazr*. Overlooking (a fault, &c.).
- A. *كشَّاعه* *kaṣ'ah*. A piece; a strophe.
- A. *كشَّاف* *kaṣaf*. A vestige.
- A. *كشَّابن* *kaṣbn*. Cotton.
- A. *كشَّابن* *kaṣbn*. Domestic.
- A. *كشَّار* *ka'r*. The bottom, the depths (of the sea, &c.).



A. *كفا* *kifá*. The nape of the neck.

A. *كفص* *kafas*. Net-work; a cage.

A. *كفل* *kufil*. A lock.

A. *كفيز* *kafíz*. A measure, weight.

A. *كلاش* *kallásh*. Cunning, crafty.

A. *كلاع* *kilá*. Castles, forts. (pl. of *قلعة*.)

P. *كلاوزى* *kaláwuzí*. Guidance.

A. *قلب* *kalb*. The heart; centre; inversion. Base coin.

P. *كلبة* *kulba*. A plough.

P. *كلبة ران* *kulba-rán*. A ploughman.

A. *كلبى* *kalbí*. Hearty, cordial.

A. *كللة* *killat*. Scarcity, want.

A. *كلت* *kalt*. Saxifrage.

P. *كلبان* *kallabán*. A pimp.

A. *كلع* *kal*. Extraction, pulling out.

A. *كلعه* *kal'ah*. A fort, castle.

A. *كلعى* *kal'iy*. Made of or containing tin.

P. *كلفت* *kulufit*. Big, bulky.

A. *كلق* *kalak*. Agitation, perturbation.

A. *كلم* *kalam*. A pen, a reed.

A. P. *كلم ترانش* *kalam-tarash*. A penknife.

A. P. *كلم دان* *kalam-dan*. A pen-case.

A. P. *كلم ذر كشدن* *kalam dar kashídan*. To obliterate.

A. P. *كلمرو* *kalam-rav*. Jurisdiction; an empire.

A. P. *كلمزن* *kalam-zan*. A scribe.

A. *كلم كار* *kalam-kár*. A painter.

A. P. *كلم موى* *kalam i mút*. A hair-pencil.

A. *كلمون* *kalamún*. A chameleon.

A. *كلمندر* *kalandar*. A kind of monk.

A. *كلوب* *kulúb*. Hearts. (pl. of *قلب*.)

A. *كلله* *kullah*. Top, summit.

A. *كللى* *kulí*. Alkali.

A. *كليل* *kulil*. Few, little.

P. *كلبان* *kuliyán*. } A hookah  
P. *كلبون* *kuliyún*. } or narghi-  
leh.

A. *كلية* *kuliyah*. A fricassee; a curry.

A. *كلمار* *kumár*. Dice; any game of hazard.

A. P. *كلمار باخن* *kamár bákh-tan*. To game, to gamble.

P. *كلماش* *kumásh*. Piece goods.

T. *كلمچى* *kamchí*. A whip.

A. *كلمر* *kamar*. The moon.

A. *كلمرى* *kamaríy*. Lunar.

A. *كلمرى* *kumríy*. A ring-dove.

A. *كلمع* *kamí*. Battering, bruising.

A. *كلمل* *kamal*. A louse.

A. *كلمىس* *kamís*. A shirt.

A. *كلقات* *kanát*. The walls of a tent.

- A. فناديل *kanádíl.* Chandeliers; candles.
- A. فاعت *kiná'at.* Content, abstinence.
- A. فب *kinnab.* Hemp.
- P. فند *kand.* Sugar-candy.
- A. فندیل *kindíl.* A candle.
- A. فوط *kunút.* Despair.
- P. فو *kú.* A swan.
- T. فو *kú.* Tinder.
- A. فوے *kuwá.* Powers, faculties. (pl. of فوة.)
- A. فواعد *kawá'id.* Rules, customs.
- A. فوال *kawwál.* A singer, an orator.
- A. فوام *kawám.* Pillar, support.
- A. فوائین *kawá'nín.* Canons, regulations.
- A. فوام *kawá'im.* Pillars.
- A. فوت *kút.* Aliment, food.
- A. فوت *kúwat.* Strength, power.
- P. فوتی *kútí.* A box.
- T. فوج *kúch.* A ram.
- A. فور *kaur.* Riband, tape.
- P. فور خانه *kúr-khána.* An arsenal.
- P. فوری *kúrí.* A tea-pot.
- A. فوس *kaus.* A bow, Saggiarius.
- A. فوس فزح *kaus i kuzah.* The rainbow.
- T. فوش *kúsh.* A bird of prey, a falcon. *yek bahla kosh.* One falcon.
- A. فول *kaul.* Saying, speech.
- T. فوئوق *kúltúk.* A gulf.

- A. قول و فعل *kaul u fi'l.* Word and deed.
- A. P. قولنامه *kaul-náma.* A treaty.
- A. G. قولنج *kulinj.* The cholic.
- A. قولی *kaulí.* Verbal.
- A. قوم *kaum.* A tribe, nation.
- A. قوی *kawíy.* Strong, robust.
- A. قویم *kawím.* Valiant, steadfast.
- A. قهر *kahr.* Rage, fury, wrath.
- A. قهار *kahhár.* Powerful; avenger.
- A. قهقهه *kahkahah.* Loud laughter.
- A. قهوه *kahweh.* Coffee.
- A. قی *kai.* Vomiting.
- A. قیاس *kíyás.* Conjecture, guess; analogy.
- A. قیاسی *kíyásí.* Conjectural.
- A. قیافه *kayáfá.* Physiognomy.
- A. قیام *kayám.* Standing, permanence.
- A. قیامت *kíyámat.* The resurrection.
- T. قیچی *kaichí.* Scissors.
- A. قیج *kaih.* Matter, pus.
- A. قید *kaid.* Restraint, confinement.
- A. قیدی *kaidí.* A prisoner.
- P. قیر *kír.* Pitch.
- A. قیراط *kíráṭ.* A carat.
- A. قیس *kais.* Comparing.

A. *فِصْر* *kaiṣar*. Cæsar; an emperor.

A. *فُظ* *kaiẓ*. Midsummer.

G. *فُنَال* *kifál*. The cephalic vein.

A. *فُوق* *kík*. Foolish, giddy; clucking like a hen.

A. *فُل و فَال* *kil u kál*. Conversation.

A. *فُلُوه* *kailúla*. Sleeping at midday.

A. *فُؤْمَت* *kímat*. Price, value.

A. *فُؤْمِي* *kímatíy*. Valuable.

T. *فُؤْمِق* *kaimak*. See *فُؤْمِق*.

P. *فُؤْمِه* *kíma*. Minced meat.

A. *فُؤُد* *kuyúd*. Stipulation.

A. *فُؤُم* *kaiyúm*. Eternal.

## ك

ك *káf*. K. The twenty-second letter of the Arabic and twenty-fifth of the Persian alphabet.

P. *ك* -*ak*. A diminutive termination, as *بِسْرَك* *pisarak*. A little boy.

A. *كَابِت* *kábit*. Melancholy.

P. *كَابْتَرِه* *kábtara*. Foolish discourse.

A. *كَابُوس* *kábús*. The nightmare.

P. *كَابِين* *kábín*. A marriage-settlement.

A. *كَاتِب* *kátib*. A writer, secretary.

P. *كَاچِه* *kácha*. The side of a mountain.

P. *كَاخ* *kákh*. An upper gallery or balcony; a house built upon an elevation.

A. *كَاذِب* *kázib*. A liar, impostor.

P. *كَار* *kár*. Business, work.

P. *كَار اَكَاه* *kár-ágáh*. Skilful.

P. *كَار اَمْدِي* *kár-ámadní*. Useful.

P. *كَار پَرْدَاز* *kár-pardáz*. A manager.

P. *كَار خَانِه* *kár-khána*. A workshop, a manufactory.

P. *كَارْد* *kárd*. A knife.

A. *كَارِز* *káriz*. A preacher.

P. *كَار زَار* *kár-zár*. Battle, conflict.

P. *كَار شِنَاس* *kár-shinás*. A man of business, skilful.

P. *كَار فَرْمَا* *kár-farmá*. A minister, ruler.

P. *كَار كُذَار* *kár-guzár*. Discharging one's duty.

P. *كَار كَر* *kárgar*. Effectual, effective.

P. *كَار كُن* *kár-kun*. A director, a record-keeper.

A. *كَارَوَان* *kárawán*. A caravan.

P. *كَارَوَان سَرَاي* *kárawán sarái*. An inn.

P. *كَار و بَار* *kár u bár*. Negotiation, business.

P. *كَار و بَارِي* *kár u bárí*. A trader, a transactor of business.

- P. کاری *kárí*. A champion; an affair.
- P. کاریدن *káridan*. To sow seed.
- P. کاربز *káriz*. A canal for irrigation.
- P. کاربگر *kárigar*. An artificer; a workman.
- P. کاز *káz*. Shears, scissors; the branch of a tree.
- A. کاسب *kásib*. A receiver, gainer, acquirer.
- A. کاس *kás*. A cup.
- P. کاست *kást*. Diminution.
- P. کاستن *kástan*. To decrease.
- A. کاسد *kásid*. Deficient; not current.
- A. کاسر *kásir*. A breaker.
- P. کاسنی *kásní*. Endive, white succory.
- A. P. کاسه *kása*. A cup, goblet; porcelain.
- P. کاسه سر *kása i sar*. The skull.
- P. کاش *kásh*. Would that!
- P. کاشانه *káshána*. A bird's nest; a house.
- P. کاشتن *káshtan*. To sow, to cultivate the land.
- A. کاشغ *káshih*. A secret enemy.
- A. کاشف *káshif*. A detector, discoverer.
- A. کاذم *káẓim*. One who restrains his anger.
- P. کاغذ *kághaz*. Paper; a letter.

- P. کاغذ باد *kághaz i bád*. A paper-kite.
- P. کاغذ زر *kághaz i zar*. Gold leaf.
- P. کاغذ وصلی *kághaz i waslí*. Pasteboard.
- P. کافتن *káftan*. To dig; to split.
- A. کافر *káfir*. An infidel; an unbeliever.
- A. کافر نعمت *káfir i nímat*. Ungrateful.
- A. کافل *káfil*. A sponsor, surety.
- A. کافور *káfúr*. Camphor; a white wax-candle; a nickname given to black eunuchs, "snow-ball."
- A. کافوری *káfúrí*. An eunuch; camphorated.
- A. کافه *káfa*. All, the whole.
- A. کافه انام *káfa i anám*. All mankind.
- A. کافی *káfí*. Sufficient.
- P. کاك *kák*. Biscuit.
- P. کاكل *kákul*. A curl, lock, ringlet.
- P. كاكك *kákenj*. A species of nightshade.
- P. کالا *kálá*. Things, necessaries, goods.
- P. كالبد *kálbád*. The human body, form, figure; mould.
- RUSS. كالسك *káluska*. A carriage.
- P. كالبد گر *kálbád-gar*. A sculptor.
- P. كام *kám*. Desire, wish; the palate.

P. *جو کام kám-jú.* Seeking enjoyment.

P. *كامران kám-rán.* Happy, felicitous.

P. *كامرانی kám-rání.* Felicity, fruition.

P. *كامروا kám-rawá.* Enjoying, gratified.

P. *كامزن kám-zan.* One who intends doing anything.

A. *كامل kámil.* Perfect, entire.

P. *كام نا كام kám-ná-kám.* Willing or unwilling.

A. *كامن kámin.* Lying in ambush.

P. *كامياب kám-yáb.* Prosperous, successful.

P. *كاميابی kám-yábí.* Fruition, prosperity.

P. *كان kán.* A mine, quarry.

A. *كانون kánún.* A chafing-dish, a fireplace.

A. *كانون الاخر kánún ul ákhir,*

or  
A. *كانون الثاني kánún us sání.*

A Syrian month (January).

A. *كانون الاول kánún ul awwal.* A Syrian month (December).

P. *كانی kání.* Mineral.

P. *كاو káv.* Digging, hollowing out.

P. *كاواك kávák.* A hollow thing, cavity.

P. *كاورك káwark.* A bird's nest.

P. *كاوش kávish.* Digging; meditating.

P. *كاویدن kávidan.* To dig.

P. *كاه káh.* Straw.

P. *كاجان káh-bán.* Stubble, a stubble-field.

P. *كاه ربا káh-rubá.* Amber.

P. *كاه ربای káh-rubái.* Electricity.

P. *كاهش kálish.* Diminution.

P. *كاهربز káh-ríz.* Straws, rubbish.

A. *كامل káhil.* Slothful, lazy.

A. P. *كاهلی káhilí.* Sloth, indolence.

A. *كاهن káhin.* A soothsayer.

P. *كاهو káhu.* Lettuce, salad.

P. *كاهیدن káhídan.* To diminish.

A. *كائن káin.* Being, existing; a creature.

A. *كائنات káinat.* Creatures, beings.

A. *كب kabb.* Overthrowing; inverting.

A. P. *كباب kebáb.* Roasted meat.

A. *كبابه kebába.* Cubebs.

A. *كباد kubád.* Disease of the liver.

A. *كبار kibár.* Grandees, nobles.

A. *كبد kibd.* The liver, the heart.

A. *كبر kibr.* Grandeur, pride.

A. *كبراء kubará.* Great men, grandees. (pl. of كبر.)

- A. كبرة *kibrat*. Grandeur.  
 A. كبريا *kibriyá*. Grandeur; power. The Most High.  
 A. كبريت *kibrít*. Sulphur.  
 P. كك *kabg*. A species of partridge.  
 A. كبل *kebl*. A large chain, or fetter.  
 P. كبوتر *kabútar*. A pigeon.  
 P. كبود *kabúd*. Blue, azure.  
 P. كبه *kaba, kuba* or *kubba*. A cupping-glass.  
 P. كبي *kabí*. An ape, monkey.  
 A. كبير *kabír*. Great, large.  
 A. كبسه *kabísa*. Intercalary.  
 A. كتاب *kitáb*. A book, letter, epistle.  
 A. ككتاب *kuttáb*. A school.  
 A. كتابت *kitábat*. Writing.  
 H. كاتاره *katára*. A dagger.  
 A. كتان *kettán*. Linseed; linen.  
 A. كتب *kutub*. Books. (pl. of كتاب.)  
 A. P. كتب خانه *kutub-khána*. A library.  
 P. كتحدا *kat-khudá*. The master of a family, bridegroom. (pronounced in Turkish *k'yáha*.)  
 P. كتحداے *kat-khudá'í*. Marriage; housebreaking.  
 A. كتف *katif*. The shoulder; blade-bone.  
 P. كتكه *kat-kena*. Portion of a farm re-let.  
 A. كتم *katm*. Concealment.

- A. كثافت *kasáfat*. Density.  
 A. كثرت *kasrat*. Abundance, excess.  
 A. كثير *kasír*. Many, much, abundant.  
 A. كثيف *kasíf*. Dense, thick.  
 P. كك *kaj*. Crooked, curved, bent.  
 P. كجا *kujá*. Where.  
 P. كك اكد *kaj-ágand*. A quilted silk-jacket worn under armour.  
 P. كجاوه *kajáva*. A camel-litter.  
 P. A. كك طبع *kaj-tab'*. Perverse, crooked-tempered.  
 P. كك *kajak*. A hook for driving elephants.  
 P. ككي *kají*. Crookedness, curvature.  
 A. كحال *kuhhal*. An oculist.  
 A. كحل *kuhl*. Collyrium.  
 A. كد *kadd*. Trouble, inconvenience.  
 A. كداس *kudás*. Sneezing (of animals).  
 P. كدام *kudám*. Which; what; whether.  
 P. كد بانو *kad-bánú*. A lady, matron.  
 A. كدر *kadar*. Turbidity.  
 P. كدو *kaddú*. A gourd.  
 P. كدوخ *kadúkh*. A bath; a cup.  
 A. كدوت *kudúrat*. Turbidity.

- P. كده *keda*. A locative termination, as كده آتش *átish-keda*. A fire-temple.
- A. كذا *kazá*. Thus, so.
- A. كذاب *kazzáb*. A great liar.
- A. كذب *kizb*. A lie, lying.
- A. كذوب *kazúb*. i. q. كذاب.
- P. كر *kar*. Deaf.
- P. كرا *kirá*. To whom.
- A. كرات *karrát*. Times, many times.
- A. كراث *karrás*. A leek.
- A. كراز *kuráz*. A small bottle or phial.
- A. كرام *kirám*. Beneficent or noble men.
- A. كرامت *karámat*. Liberality; a lesser miracle.
- P. كران *karán*. } Margin,  
P. كراهه *karána*. } border, edge.
- A. كراهت *karáhat*. } Aversion,  
A. كراهيت *karáhiyat*. } disgust.
- A. كراهه *kiráyah*. Rent, hire.
- P. كرب *karb*. Being afflicted, melancholy.
- A. كيربال *kirbál*. A bow for carding cotton.
- A. كربت *kurbat*. Affliction, distress.
- A. كرة *karrat*. Once, one time, an assault.
- P. كراحي *karají*. A little boat.
- P. كردار *kardár*. Action, deed.

- P. كردگار *kardagár*. The Creator.
- P. كردن *kerdan*. To do.
- P. كردنی *kardaní*. Practicable, fit to do.
- A. كرسی *kursíy*. A chair, a throne; the highest heaven.
- P. کرشمه *kirishma*. A wink, nod, glance. يك کرشمه دو كار *biyek kirishma du kár*. To kill two birds with one stone.
- A. كرفس *karafs*. Parsley.
- T. كرك *kurk*. A pelisse.
- A. كركدن *karkaddan*. A rhinoceros.
- P. كركس *kargas*. A vulture.
- A. كرم *karam*. Liberality, beneficence.
- P. كرم *kirm*. (pl. کرمان *kir-mán*.) A worm.
- P. كرم پيله *kirm i pila*. A silk-worm.
- P. كرم شب تاب *kirm i shab-táb*. A glow-worm, firefly.
- P. كرموش *kar-músh*. A musk-rat.
- P. كرنا *karná*. A trumpet, clarion.
- A. كرنب *kurnub*. A cabbage.
- A. P. كرنب رومی *kurnub i rúmí*. A cauliflower.
- HEB. كروبی *karrúbíy*. A cherub.
- P. كروه *kurúh*. A measure of length, two miles.
- P. كروبا *karwiyá*. Carraway-seed.
- P. كره *kara*. Fresh butter.

A. كره *kurrah*. A globe, sphere.

P. كره *kurra*. A colt, foal.

A. كريم *karím*. Bountiful, liberal, gracious.

A. كرهه *karíh*. Detestable.

P. كز *kazh*. Crooked.

P. كز اغند *kazh-ághand*.

See كك اكد.

P. كس *kas*. A person, an individual.

P. كس *kus*. Pudendum muliebre.

A. كساد *kasád*. Badness of market, not current.

A. كسافت *kasáfat*. Sediment; an eclipse.

A. كسالت *kasálat*. Sluggishness, slowness.

A. كسب *kasb*. Trade, occupation, industry.

A. كسبر *kusbar*. An ivory bracelet.

A. P. كسبى *kasbí*. A prostitute.

P. كستى *kustí*. A belt worn by Parsis.

A. كسر *kasr*. Fracture.

A. كسره *kasrah*. The vowel َ.

A. كسرى *kasrá*. Khosroes, name of several kings of Persia.

A. كسل *kasl*. Slowness, sickness.

A. كسلمند *kasl-mand*. Sick, relaxed.

A. كسوت *kiswat*. Dress, habit.

A. كسوف *kusúf*. An eclipse of the sun.

P. كشاركى *kushádagí*. Amplitude, expansion.

P. كشان *kushádan*. To open, to subdue.

P. كشاده *kushádan*. Open, subdued, cheerful.

A. كشاف *kashsháf*. One who reveals or discloses.

P. كشاكش *kashákash*. Perplexity, attraction.

P. كشان *keshán*. Drawing (in comp.).

P. كشان *kushán*. Killing (in comp.)

P. كشايش *kusháyish*. An opening, subduing.

P. كشت *kisht*. A sown field.

P. كشت زار *kisht-zár*. Cultivated land.

P. كشت كار *kisht-kár*. A husbandman.

P. كشتن *kishtan*. To sow, to till.

P. كشتن *kushtan*, To kill.

P. كشتى *kishtí*. A boat; a ship.

P. كشتى *kushtí*. Wrestling.

P. كشتى بان *kishtí-bán*. A pilot, steersman.

P. كشتى شكته *kishtí-shikastu*. Shipwrecked.

P. كشتى گذاره *kishtí i guzára*. A ferry-boat.

P. كشتى گهر *kishtí-gír*. A wrestler.

P. كشت ران *kash i rán*. The groin.



- P. کش *kashish*. Attraction, allure-  
ment.
- A. كشف *kashf*. Opening,  
revealing.
- A. كشكول *kashkúl*. A beg-  
gar's wallet.
- P. كشمش *kishmish*. Raisins.
- P. كشنيز *kishníz*. Coriander  
seed.
- P. كشودن *kashúdan*. To  
open.
- P. كشور *kishvar*. Climate,  
region.
- P. كشور كشا *kishvar-kushá*.  
A conqueror.
- P. كشدن *kashúdan*. To pull,  
attract, draw out; to suffer.
- P. كعب *ka'b*. The ankle,  
cube.
- A. كعبه *ka'bah*. The temple  
of Mecca.
- A. كف *kaff*. The palm,  
hand.
- P. كف *kaf*. Scum, froth.
- A. كفار *kuffár*. Infidels.
- A. كفارت *kafárat*. Peni-  
tence, atonement.
- A. كفاف *kafáf*. Daily bread.
- A. كفالت *kafálat*. Guarant-  
tee, security.
- A. كفاية *kifáyat*. Sufficiency;  
economy.
- A. P. كف با *kaff i pá*. The  
sole of the feet.
- P. كنجه *kafché*. A ladle.
- A. P. كف دشت *kaff i dast*.  
The palm of the hand.
- A. كفر *kufr*. Infidelity,  
blasphemy; ingratitude.

- A. كفران *kufrán*. Ingrati-  
tude.
- P. كف زدن *kaf zadan*. To  
foam, froth.
- P. كفرك زدن *kaff-rag zadan*.  
To bleed a horse's hoof.
- P. كفش *kafsh*. A shoe,  
slipper.
- P. كفش روز *kafsh-dúz*. A  
shoe-maker.
- P. كفگر *kaf-gír*. A skim-  
mer.
- A. كفل *kafl*. The buttocks
- A. كفن *kafan*. A winding-  
sheet.
- A. P. كفه *kaffa*. The tray  
of a pair of scales.
- A. كفو *kafw*. Equal.
- A. كفور *kafúr*. Impious,  
ungrateful.
- A. كفيل *kafíl*. A security,  
surety, bail.
- A. كل *kull*. The whole,  
all.
- P. كل *kal*. Bald, baldness.
- P. كلا *kalá*. A frog.
- A. كلاب *kaláb*. Hydropho-  
bia.
- P. كلابه *kalába*. Raw thread;  
yarn.
- P. كلاخ *kalákh*. A fillet,  
a head-band.
- P. كلار *kalár*. A frog.
- A. كلاس *kalása*. Wells,  
where travellers drink.
- P. كلاغ *kulágh*. A crow.
- A. كلال *kalál*. Weakness,  
fatigue.
- P. كلاله *kulála*. Ringlets;  
a nosegay.

- A. کلام *kalám*. Speech, a word.
- P. کلان *kalán*. Large, great.
- P. کلانی *kalání*. Greatness.
- P. کلاه *kaláva*. A skein or ball of thread.
- P. کلاه *kuláh*. A tall Persian cap.
- A. کلب *kalb*. A dog.
- A. کلبان *kalbatán*. Tongs, pincers.
- P. کلهجه *kulaja*. A frock-coat.
- P. کلخان *kalkhán*. } A furnace for heating a bath.
- P. کلخن *kalkhan*. }
- P. کلبه *kulba*. A closet, cell.
- A. کلس *kils*. Quick-lime for making mortar.
- A. کلف *kalaf*. A spot in the face; being in love.
- A. کلفت *kulfat*. Trouble, vexation, distress.
- P. کلك *kilk*. A pen, reed.
- P. كليم *kilim*. A carpet.
- A. کلمات *kalimát*. Discourses.
- A. کلمه *kalima*. A word, speech, saying. The Moham-  
medan profession of faith.
- P. کلتد *kaland, kuland*. A mattock, spade.
- P. کلتك *kulank*. A crane.
- A. کلوب *kallúb*. Forceps, pincers.
- P. كلوخ *kulúkh*. A clod of earth.

- P. كلوخ كوب *kulúkh-kúb*. A mallet for breaking clods.
- P. كلوخ انداز *kulúkh-andáz*. A slinger.
- P. كله *kalla*. A flock, herd.
- P. كله *kalla*. A head, a sugar-loaf.
- P. كله پاچه *kalla-pácha*. Sheep's trotters.
- P. كله سر *kalla i sar*. The crown of the head.
- A. كلي *kullíy*. Universally, totally.
- A. کلیات *kullíyát*. The collected works of an author.
- P. کلید *kilíd*. A key.
- P. G. کلیسه *kalísa*. A church.
- A. کلام *kalím*. An interlocutor. کليم الله *kalím alláh*. Moses.
- A. کلبه *kulya*. The kidneys, reins.
- P. کم *kam*. Few, less, wanting.
- A. کم *kam*. How much?
- A. کما *kamá*. As.
- A. کم *kumm*. A sleeve.
- A. کماذ *kimád*. Fomentation.
- P. کماش *kumásh*. Fustian.
- A. کمال *kamál*. Perfection.
- P. کمان *kamán*. A bow.
- P. کمانچه *kamánché*. A violin.
- P. کماندار *kamán-dár*. An archer.
- A. کما ينبغي *kamá yambaghi*. As it ought to be.

P. کم بخت *kam-bakht*. Unfortunate, wretched.

P. کمتر *kamtar*. Less, fewer, inferior.

P. کمحباب *kam-kháb*. Brocade.

A. کمر *kamar*. The loins, waist, middle.

A. P. کمر بسته *kamar-basta*. Ready.

A. P. کمر بند *kamar-band*. A belt, girdle.

P. کم رنگ *kam-rang*. Pale.

A. کمرے *kamaríy*. Weak in the loins (a horse).

P. A. کم عیار *kam 'aiyár*. Below standard (coin).

P. کمک *kumak*. Auxiliaries.

P. کمند *kamand*. A noose, halter, lasso.

P. کم و کاست *kam u kást*. Defect and diminution.

A. کمون *kammún*. Cumminseed.

A. کمه *kamah*. Blind from the birth.

P. کمی *kamí*. Paucity, scarcity.

A. کمی *kamíy*. A hero, a mailed warrior.

P. کمباب *kam-yáb*. Rare, scarce.

A. کمایت *kumaít*. A bay horse.

A. کمیت *kamíyet*. Quantity.

P. کمیز دان *kumíz-dán*. The urine-bladder.

A. کمین *kamín*. An ambush.

P. کمین *kamín*. } Mean,  
P. کمینه *kamína*. } base, abject.

A. کن *kun*. Be thou.

P. کن *kun*. Do thou.

P. کن *kan*. Dig thou; (in composition) a digger.

P. کناد *kunád*. May (God) do!

P. کنار *kanár*. Side, brink.

P. کنار *kinár*. A lap; an embrace.

P. کناره *kinára*. Beach, shore, margin.

A. کناس *kannás*. A sweeper.

A. کنایه *kináyah*. Sign, allusion, metaphor.

P. کنایس *kanáís*. Churches. (pl. of کنیسه.)

P. کنگ *kunj*. A corner, angle.

P. کنجشک *kunjishk*. A sparrow.

P. کند *kund*. Blunt, stupid.

P. کندن *kandan*. To dig, engrave; to pluck up.

P. کنشت *kunisht*. A church, synagogue; a profession.

P. کنز *kanz*. A treasure.

A. P. کنعان *kan'án*. Canaan.

A. کف *kanaf*. A wing, side.

P. کنکاش *kunkásh*. Conference, especially of conspirators.

P. کنگره *kungura*. A battlement.

P. کنده *kanenda*. A digger.

A. کنوز *kunúz*. Treasures.

- P. *کنون* *kanún*. Now, at present.
- A. *كه* *kunh*. Substance, mode.
- P. *كنيز* *kaníz*. A maid-servant.
- P. *كنيزك* *kanízah*. A little girl.
- P. *كنيسه* *kanísah*. A church.
- A. *كواكب* *kawákib*. Stars. (pl. of *كوكب*.)
- P. *كوب* *kúb*. Bruise thou; bruising.
- P. *كوبدن* *kúbídan*. To beat, bruise.
- P. *كوتاه* *kútáh*. Short, contracted.
- P. *كوتاهي* *kútáhi*. Shortness.
- A. *كوثر* *kaušar*. Name of a stream in paradise.
- P. *كوج* *kúch*. Marching, decampment; (colloquially) family, household.
- P. *كوچك* *kúchak*. Little, small.
- P. *كوچه* *kúcha*. A lane, a street.
- P. *كودك* *kúdak*. A boy, youth.
- P. *كودن* *kaudan*. A block-head, stupid.
- P. *كور* *kúr*. Blind.
- P. *كور دل* *kúr-dil*. Lazy, careless.
- P. *كورنش* *kúrnish*. } Obei-  
P. *كورنشات* *kurnishát*. } sance, salutation.
- P. *كوره* *kúra*. A fireplace, forge.

- P. *كورے* *kúrí*. Blindness.
- P. *كوز* *kúz*. Crooked.
- P. *كوز پشت* *kúz-pusht*. Hump-backed.
- A. P. *كوزه* *kúza*. A jug.
- P. *كوس* *kús*. A kettle-drum.
- P. *كوشش* *kúshish*. Effort, attempt.
- P. *كوشك* *kúshk*. A palace, kiosk.
- P. *كوشپدن* *kushídan*. To strive, endeavour.
- A. *كوفه* *kúfa*. Kufa, a city on the Euphrates. In Kufa and Bosra were rival schools of learning.
- P. *كوفتن* *kúftan*. To bruise, to smite.
- P. *كوفه* *kúfta*. A rissole.
- A. *كوكب* *kaukab*. A star.
- A. *كوكبه* *kaukebah*. Attendants, satellites.
- P. *كولا كردن* *kúk-kerdan*. To wind up (a watch); to tune (a musical instrument).
- P. *كوكتاش* *kúkal-tash*. A foster-brother.
- P. *كوكو* *kúkú*. The cuckoo.
- T. *كومك* *kúmak*. Assistance.
- P. *كون* *kún*. The podex; anus.
- A. *كون* *kaun*. Existence.
- A. *كون مكان* *kaun makán*. The world, existence.
- A. *كونين* *kaunain*. Both states of existence.
- P. *كوني* *kúni*. A pæderast.
- P. *كوه* *kúh*. A hill, mountain.

P. کوهان *kúhán*. A camel's or bullock's hump.

P. کوهسار *kúh-sár*. Mountainous.

P. کوهستان *kúhistán*. A hilly country.

P. کوی *kúy*. A street, lane.

P. که *ki*. Who; that.

A. کھان *kuhhán*. Soothsayers.

A. کھانت *kahánat*. Soothsaying.

P. کھتر *kih-tar*. Less, junior.

P. کھربا *kah-rubá*. Attracting straws, (amber).

P. کھربای *kahrubái*. Electricity.

A. کھف *kahf*. A cave, a large cavern. اصحاب کھف *aṣḥáb i kahf*. The seven sleepers of Ephesus.

P. کھکشان *kah-kashán*. The milky way, the galaxy.

P. کھن *kuhn*. Old, ancient, worn.

P. کھنه *kuhna*. Old, ancient.

P. کھواره *kahwára*. A cradle.

P. کی *kai*. When?; an emperor.

A. کی *kai*. Caustery.

A. کیاست *kiyásat*. Ingenuity.

P. کایان *kaiyán*. The Kayánian dynasty.

P. کایانی *kaiyání*. Imperial, of the Kyanian race.

P. کی خسرو *kai-khusrav*. Kai-Khosrau, Cyrus.

A. کد *kaid*. Deceit, fraud, stratagem.

P. کبر *kír*. Membrum virile.

A. کبس *kais*. Sagacity, ingenuity.

P. کبست *kíst*. Who is it? = کھ است.

A. P. کبسه *kísa*. A bag, a purse.

P. کبسه بر *kísa-bur*. A cut-purse.

P. کبش *kísh*. Religion; faith; a quiver; a kind of diaper. Name of an island at the entrance of the Persian Gulf.

P. کبغ *kígh*. The matter adhering to the corners of the eyes.

A. کبف *kaif*. How.

T. کبف *kaif*. Being cosy, comfortable, amused.

A. کبفت *kaifíyet*. State, condition, circumstances.

P. کبک *kaik*. A flea.

A. کبیل *kail*. A measure of grain.

P. کیمخت *kímukht*. Leather of horse's or ass's hide.

G. کیموس *kaimús*. Chyle.

G. کیمیا *kímíyá*. Chemistry, alchemy.

P. کیمیا کر *kímíyá-gar*. A chemist, alchemist.

P. کینه *kína*. Malice, wrath.

P. کینه کش *kína-kesh*. Vindictive.

P. کایوان *kaiván*. The planet Saturn.

P. کیهان *kíhán*. The world.

## گ

گ *gáf.* G. The twenty-sixth letter of the Persian alphabet.

P. گازر *gázur* or کازر *gázur.* A fuller, a washerman.

P. کار *gár.* An affix denoting agency.

P. گاز *gáz.* Tongs.

P. کام *gám.* A step, pace.

P. گاو *gáu.* A cow. ریش گاو *rísh i gáu.* A fool.

P. گاو آهن *gáu u áhan.* A ploughshare.

P. گاو دم *gáu - dam.* A trumpet; a tapering tube.

P. گاو زبان *gáu-zabán.* Bilingual.

P. گاو زور *gáu-zúr.* Rude, brutal.

P. گاو شنگ *gáu-shang.* An ox-goad.

P. گاو میش *gáu-mísh.* A buffalo.

P. گاه *gáh.* Time, place.

P. گاه گاه *gáh-gáh.* Sometimes, now and then.

P. گاهن *gáidan.* To copulate.

P. گبر *gabr.* A worshipper of fire, follower of Zoroaster; an infidel.

P. گچ *gach.* Mortar, plaster.

P. گدا *gadá.* A beggar.

P. گداختن *gudákhtan.* To melt, to dissolve.

P. گدازش *gudázish.* Liquefaction.

P. گدازنده *gudázenda.* A solvent.

P. گدای *gadát.* Beggary.

P. گدو *gaddú.* A pumpkin.

P. گذار *guzár.* A passage; a ferry.

P. گذاردن *guzárdan.* To perform.

P. گذارش *guzárish.* Representation; presenting a memorial, &c.

P. گذاشتن *guzáshtan.* To quit; to leave; to allow; to present.

P. گداز *guzáf.* Boasting.

P. گذر *guzar.* Pass thou.

P. گذر *guzar.* A passage; a ferry; passing.

P. گذر نامه *guzar-náma.* A passport.

P. گذران *guzrán.* Passing, spending.

P. گذرانیدن *guzránídan.* To cause to pass; to present.

P. گذر بان *guzar-bán.* A road-watch.

P. گذر گاه *guzar-gáh.* A ford, a ferry.

P. گذشتن *guzashtan.* To pass.

P. گذشته *guzashta.* Past.

P. اگر *gar.* If.

P. گرامی *garámí.* Dear, respectable, excellent.

P. گران *garán.* Heavy; dear.

P. گرانی *garání.* Scarcity, dearth; weight.

- P. *گرا، ی* *garát*. Inclination.  
 P. *گرا، یدن* *garáidan*. To incline towards; to explore, examine.  
 P. *گربال* *girbál*. A sieve.  
 P. *گربه* *gurbah*. A cat.  
 P. *گربه مسکین* *gurba-i-miskín*. A rogue; poor-puss.  
 P. *گربه، ابی* *gurba i ábí*. An otter.  
 P. *گربز* *gurpuz*. Artful, seductive.  
 P. *گرجه* *gar-chí*. Although.  
 P. *گرد* *gard*. Dust.  
 P. *گرد* *gird*. Round; circuit.  
 P. *گرد* *gurd*. A hero.  
 P. *گرداب* *girdáb*. A whirlpool.  
 P. *گرداگرد* *gird á gird*. Round about.  
 P. *گرد آمدن* *gird ámadan*. To gather round.  
 P. *گردان* *gardán*. Turning, revolving.  
 P. *گردانیدن* *gardánidan*. To alter, to turn, to cause, to become.  
 P. *گرد اورے* *gird-áwarí*. Watching, guarding.  
 P. *گرد باد* *gird-bád*. A whirlwind.  
 P. *گردش* *gardish*. Revolution.  
 P. *گرد شهر* *gird i shahr*. Suburbs.  
 P. *گردگان* *gurdagán*. A walnut.

- P. *گرد کردن* *gird-kardan*. To surround, to invest.  
 P. *گردن* *gardan*. The neck.  
 P. *گردن فراز* *gardan-farúz*. Proud, haughty.  
 P. *گردن کشیدن* *gardan keshídan*. To rebel.  
 P. *گردون* *gardún*. The celestial sphere; a wheel.  
 P. *گردو* *girdú*. } A nut.  
 P. *گردوی* *girdúy*. }  
 P. *گردو کرده* *gurda*. A kidney; courage.  
 P. *گردو کرده* *girda*. A wafer, cake; a shield; a round pillow.  
 P. *گردیدن* *gardídan*. To become; to wander.  
 P. *گرز* *gurz*. A mace or club.  
 P. *گریستن* *giristan*. To weep, to cry.  
 P. *گرسنگی* *gursnagí*. Hunger.  
 P. *گوشمه* *girishma*. An amorous glance. See *گوشمه*.  
 P. *گرسنه* *gursna*. Hungry.  
 P. *گرفتار* *giriftár*. Seized, a captive.  
 P. *گرفتارے* *giriftárá*. Captivity, bondage.  
 P. *گرفتن* *girifstan*. To take; seize.  
 P. *گروگ* *gurg*. A wolf.  
 P. *گرم* *garm*. Hot, warm.  
 P. *گرمابه* *garmába*. A warm bath.  
 P. *گرم خیز* *garm-khíz*. Active; an early riser.  
 P. *گرم سیر* *garm-sír*. A warm climate.

- P. گرمی *garmí.* Heat, warmth.
- P. گرمخانه *garmádána.* A rush.
- P. گرنه *gar-na.* Unless.
- P. گرو *girav.* A pledge, pawn.
- P. گروه *gurúh.* Band, troop.
- P. گرویدن *girawídan.* To follow, to imitate, to be attached.
- P. گره *girah.* A knot.
- P. گریان *giryán.* Weeping, lamenting.
- P. گریاندن *giryánídan.* To cause to cry.
- P. گریبان *garíbán.* The collar or breast of a garment.
- P. گریختن *guríkhtan.* To flee, desert.
- P. گریز *guríz.* Flight, defeat.
- P. گریزان *gurízán.* Taking flight.
- P. گریزاندن *gurízánídan.* To put to flight.
- P. گریستن *girístan.* To cry, to weep.
- P. گریوه *giríva.* A steep acclivity.
- P. گریه *girya.* Weeping.
- P. گز *gaz.* An ell; a tamarisk.
- P. گزاف *guzáf.* Boasting, foolish talking.
- P. گزان *gazán.* Biting, pungent.
- P. گزار *gazar.* A carrot.

- P. گزند *gazand.* Injury, damage.
- P. گزنه *gazna.* A nettle.
- P. گزیدن *guzídan.* To choose, to select.
- P. گزیدن *gazídan.* To bite
- P. گزیده *guzída.* Chosen, selected.
- P. گزیر *guzír.* Aid, remedy.
- P. گستاخ *gustákh.* Rude.
- P. گستاخی *gustákhí.* Rudeness.
- P. گستر *gustar.* One who spreads, diffusive.
- P. گستراندن *gustarándan.* }  
P. گستراندن *gustaránídañ.* }  
To cause to spread.
- P. گستردن *gustardan.* To spread.
- P. گسیستن *gusistan.* } To  
P. گسیختن *gusíkhtan.* } tear,  
or twist off.
- P. گسلدن *guslídán.* }  
P. گسلاندن *guslánídan.* }  
To snap asunder.
- P. گشت *gasht.* Walking, going round.
- P. گشتن *gashtan.* To become; to turn.
- P. گشته *gashta.* Became; changed.
- P. گفت *guft.* He spoke.
- P. گفتار *guftár.* To speak.
- P. گفتگو *guft-gú.* }  
P. گفت و شنید *guft u shuníd.* }  
Conversation.
- P. گل *gul.* A flower; a rose; the snuff of a candle.
- P. گل *gil.* Clay, mud.



- P. کلاب *guláb*. Rose-water.  
 P. کلاب باش *guláb-pásh*. A bottle for sprinkling rose-water.  
 P. گل ارمنی *gil í armaní*. Bole armenic.  
 P. گلبن *gulbun*. A rose-tree.  
 P. گلخن *gulkhan*. The stove of a warm-bath.  
 P. گلداسته *guldásta*. A nosegay.  
 P. گل رخ *gul-ruk*. Rosy-cheeked.  
 P. گلستان *gulistán*. A rose-garden.  
 P. گل سفید *gil i safeid*. Chalk.  
 P. گل شکر *gul-shakar*. Conserve of roses.  
 P. گلشن *gulshan*. A rose-garden.  
 P. گل فام *gul fám*. Like the rose; a mistress.  
 P. گل کند *gul-kand*. Conserve of roses.  
 P. گلگیر *gul-gír*. A pair of snuffers.  
 P. گلنار *gulnár*. Pomegranate-blossoms.  
 P. گلو *gulú*. The throat.  
 P. گلو بند *gulú-band*. A necklace; neckcloth.  
 P. گلو گرفتن *gulú giriftan*. To have a sore throat.  
 P. گلوله *gulúla*. A bullet.  
 P. گله *gila*. Murmuring, complaint.  
 P. گله *gala*. A herd.

- P. گله بان *gala-bán*. A pastor.  
 P. گله بانی *gala-bání*. Pastoral care.  
 P. گلی *gilí*. Earthen.  
 P. گلیم *gilím*. A blanket.  
 P. گم *gum*. Lost, missing.  
 P. گماشتن *gumáshtan*. To commission, depute.  
 P. گماشته *gumáshta*. An agent, factor.  
 P. گمان *gumán*. Suspicion, conjecture.  
 P. گمراه *gum-ráh*. Lost, erring, abandoned.  
 P. گمراهی *gum-ráhí*. Error; wandering.  
 P. گمرک *gumruk*. From the Greek *κουμπερکی* the Custom-house. The Excise is called راهداری q. v.  
 P. گناه *gunáh*. Sin, crime, fault.  
 P. گناهکار *gunáh-gár*. A sinner, culprit.  
 P. گنجایش *ganjáyish*. Capacity, holding.  
 P. گنجیدن *ganjídán*. To hold, contain.  
 P. گنجینه *ganjífa*. A pack of cards.  
 P. گنجور *ganjvar*. A treasure.  
 P. گنجینه *ganjína*. A treasury, magazine.  
 P. گندم *gundam*. Wheat.  
 P. گندم بریان *gundam i biriyán*. Parched corn.  
 P. گندم کون *gundam-gún*. Swarthy.

- P. گندنا *gandáná*. A leek.  
 P. گنده *gunda*. Coarse, thick.  
 P. گنده *ganda*. Fetid.  
 P. گندیدن *gandídan*. To putrefy; to stink.  
 P. گنگ *gung*. Dumb.  
 P. گناه *gunah*. A crime, fault.  
 P. گناهگار *gunahgár*. A sinner.  
 P. گو *gú*. Speak, say (from گفتن *guftan*). A ball.  
 P. گوار *gawár*. } Digestible,  
 P. گواره *gawára*. } agreeable.  
 P. گواه *gawáh*. A witness, evidence.  
 P. گواهی *gawáhí*. Testimony, evidence.  
 P. گوبال *gupál*. An iron mace.  
 P. گور *gúr*. A grave, a tomb.  
 P. گور *gúr*. The wild ass.  
 P. گورستان *gúristán*. A burying-place.  
 P. گوز *gúz*. Crepitatio ventris.  
 P. گوزن *gauzan*. An elk.  
 P. گوساله *gausála*. A calf.  
 P. گوسپند *gúspend*. A goat, a sheep.  
 P. گوش *gúsh*. An ear.  
 P. گوش تو دو دادند و زبان تو یکی *gúsh i tú dú dáđand u zabán i tú yekí*. Talk less and listen more.  
 P. گوشت *gúsh*. Flesh, meat.  
 P. گوش مال *gúsh-mál*. Chastisement; pulling the ears.

- P. گوشواره *gúshwára*. An ear-ring; the abstract of an account.  
 P. گوشه *gúsha*. A corner, angle.  
 P. گوشه نشین *gúsha-nishín*. Sitting in a corner; retiring.  
 P. گوگرد *gaugird*. Sulphur.  
 P. گول *gúl*. An idiot.  
 P. گوله *gúla*. A cannon-ball.  
 P. گون *gún*. A particle implying colour.  
 P. گوناگون *gún á gún*. Various.  
 P. گونه *gúna*. Colour; sort, form. چه گونه *che gúna ì*. "How are you?"  
 P. گوه *gúh*. Excrement.  
 P. گوهر *gauhar*. Essence; a gem.  
 P. گوهری *gauharí*. A jeweller.  
 P. گوی *gúy*. A ball; a globe. (In comp.) speech.  
 P. گویای *gúyái*. Speech.  
 P. گوینده *gúyanda*. Speaking; a speaker.  
 P. گه *gah*. Time; place.  
 P. گهر *guhar*. A jewel, gem; race, family.  
 P. گهواره *gahwára*. A cradle.  
 P. گیاه *giyáh*. Grass; herbage.  
 P. گیتی *gítí*. The world, universe.  
 P. گیتی آرا *gítí-ará*. Adorning the world.

P. *گیتی فروز* *gítí farúz*.  
World-illuminating.

P. *گیج* *gíj*. Vertigo.

P. *گیر* *gír*. Seizing; seize thou.

P. *گیر و دار* *gír u dár*. Dominion.

P. *گیرا* *gírá*. One who holds.

P. *گیسو* *gísú*. A knot of hair, ringlet.

P. *گیلاس* *gílás*. A cherry.

P. *گین* *gín*. A termination signifying affected with, as *اندوه گین* *andúh-gín*. Full of grief.

P. *گپوه* *gíva*. White kid, or cotton shoes.

## ل

ل *lám*. L. The twenty-third letter of the Arabic, and twenty-seventh of the Persian alphabet.

A. *لا* *lá*. No, not.

A. *لا بٹ* *lábis*. Delaying, dilatory.

A. *لا بد* *lá budd*. Necessarily, infallibly.

P. *لابه* *lábah*. Desire; flattery.

A. *لا جرم* *lá jaram*. Necessarily.

A. *لا جورد* *lájward*. Lapis lazuli, azure.

A. *لاحق* *láhik*. Adjoining, attached to.

A. *لا حول* *lá haul*, abbreviated for *لا قوة الا بالله* *lá haula wá lá kúwata illá billáh*. There is no strength nor power but in God. Used as an expression of astonishment especially at an unexpected misfortune.

P. *لاخ* *lákh*. A termination signifying place, as, *سنگ لاه* *sang-lákh*. A stony place.

A. *لا خراج* *lá kharáj*. Rent-free.

A. *لا دوا* *lá dawá*. Incurable.

A. *لا زال* *lá zál*. May it endure!

A. *لا زب* *lá zib*. Firm, solid.

A. *لازم* *lázim*. Incumbent, necessary.

A. *لازمی* *lázimí*. Necessary.

P. *لازه* *lázha*. Wild saffron

P. *لاش* *lásh*. A corpse.

P. *لاشخور* *lásh-kh'ur*. A carrion-bird.

A. *لا شك* *lá shakk*. Doubtless.

P. *لاشه* *lásha*. A dead body, corpse, carcass.

A. *لاصق* *lasik*. Adhering.

A. *لا طائل* *lá táil*. Absurd, useless, unprofitable.

A. *لاعب* *lá'ib*. A player, gamester.

P. *لاغ* *lágh*. Jest, burlesque.

P. *لاغر* *lághar*. Lean, thin.

P. *لاف* *láf*. Boasting, vanity.

- P. لاف زدن *láf-zadan*. To brag, to boast.
- P. لاک *lák*. Gum-lac.
- A. لا كلام *lá kalám*. Without dispute. Ineffable.
- P. لال *lál*. Dumb; red.
- P. لاله *lála*. A tulip.
- A. لآلی *la'áli*. Pearls. (pl. of لؤلؤ.)
- A. لامس *lámis*. Touching, feeling.
- A. لامسه *lámisah*. The sense of feeling.
- A. لامع *lámi*. Splendid, bright.
- A. لا و نعم *lá wa na'm*. Yes and no.
- P. لاوه *láwa*. Supplication.
- A. لاوی *lávíy*. A Levite; Levitical.
- A. لاهوت *láhút*. Divinity.
- A. لآیه *láih*. Evident.
- A. لا یعنی *lá ya'ní*. Absurd, meaningless.
- A. لایق *láik*. Worthy, deserving, fit.
- A. لایم *láim*. A reprover, slanderer.
- A. لا يموت *lá yamút*. Immortal.
- A. لا یبغی *la yambaghí*. Indecent, impertinent, improper.
- P. لا ییدن *láyídan*. To complain, talk snappishly; to bark.
- P. لب *lab*. The lip, brink, margin.
- A. لب *lubb*. The pith, marrow; essence.

- A. لب *lubáb*. The best and purest of anything.
- A. لباده *labbáda*. A felt overcoat.
- A. لباس *libás*. Dress, apparel.
- A. لباسی *libási*. Forgery, deception.
- P. لباب *lab álab*. Brimful.
- A. لبان *libán*. Benzoin.
- P. لبریز *labríz*. Running over.
- A. لبس *labs*. Putting on a garment.
- A. لباب *labláb*. Ivy, bindweed, pellitory.
- P. لبلبو *lablabú*. Beetroot.
- A. لبن *laban*. Soured milk.
- A. لبنان *libnán*. Mount Lebanon.
- A. لبیب *labíb*. Prudent, wise.
- A. لا ینک *la'baik*. Here am I! used in addressing the Deity.
- A. لب *lat*. A blow, stroke.
- P. لاره *latra*. A part, fragment.
- A. لثم *latm*. A slap; striking.
- A. لاسک *lasak*. Being moist, or bedewed.
- A. لثم *lašm*. Kissing; veiling the face.
- A. لجاج *lajáj*. Contest, litigation.
- A. لجام *lijám*. A bridle, reins.
- A. لحاظ *laház*. Scrutiny.
- A. لحاف *liháf*. A coverlid.

- A. لحم *lahhám*. A butcher.  
 A. لَحْس *lahs*. Licking; eating.  
 A. لحظة *lahẓat*. A moment; a glance.  
 A. لحم *lahm*. Flesh, meat.  
 A. لحن *lahn*. Melody, tune.  
 A. لِحْيَة *lihyat*. A beard.  
 P. لَحْت *lakht*. A bit, a piece.  
 P. لَحْتِي *lakhtí*. Somewhat, some; a little while.  
 A. لَدَام *ladám*. A patch.  
 A. لَدَغ *ladgh*. Biting, stinging.  
 A. لَذْت *lazẓat*. Pleasure; taste.  
 A. لَذِيذ *lazíz*. Delicious, sweet.  
 P. لَرْزَة *larza*. Tremor.  
 P. لَرْزِيدَان *larzídán*. To tremble.  
 A. لَزُوم *luzúm*. Necessity, expediency.  
 A. لِسَان *lisán*. (pl. اللسان.) The tongue; language.  
 A. لِسَانُ الثَّور *lisan us saur*. Bugloss.  
 A. لَسْع *las'*. The stinging (of a scorpion, &c.).  
 P. لَشْكَر *lashkar*. An army.  
 P. لَشْكَرْ كَاه *lashkar-gáh*. A camp.  
 P. لَشْكَرْ كَش *lashkar-kesh*. A general.  
 P. لَصُوق *lusúk*. Adhesion, conjunction.  
 A. لَطَافَة *latáfat*. Elegance, beauty.

- A. لَطَائِف *latáif*. (pl. of اللطيف.) Jests, witticisms.  
 A. لَطَخ *latkh*. Staining; smearing; defaming.  
 A. لَطْف *lutf*. Favour, kindness. لَطْفٌ لَكُمْ شُود *lutf i shumá kam nashawad*. Thank you.  
 A. لَطْمَة *latmah*. A blow, a box.  
 A. لَطِيف *latíf*. Elegant, agreeable.  
 A. لَطِيفَة *latífah*. A jest, a witticism.  
 A. لَظِي *lazá*. Hell, or hell-fire.  
 A. لَعَاب *lu'áb*. Sliminess, viscosity.  
 A. لَعِب *la'b*. Playing; a play, game.  
 A. لَعْبَة *la'bat*. A puppet.  
 A. P. لَعِبْت بَازِي *la'bat bází*. A puppet-show.  
 A. لَعْل *la'l*. A ruby.  
 A. لَعْنَة *la'nat*. A curse.  
 A. لَعِين *la'in*. Execrable.  
 A. لُغَات *lughát*. Languages.  
 A. لُغْت *lughat*. Speech; language; a dictionary.  
 A. لَغْز *laghz*. An enigma, riddle.  
 P. لَغْزَان *laghzán*. Slipping, sliding.  
 P. لَغْزِيدَان *laghzídán*. To slip.  
 A. لَغْو *laghw*. An inconsiderate speech.  
 A. لَغْوِي *laghawí*. Belonging to language.  
 A. لُفَّاح *luffáh*. Mandragora.

- A. لفافه *lifáfah*. An envelope.
- A. لفظ *lafẓ*. A word, speech.
- A. لفتق *lafk*. Stitching together.
- A. لاف و نشر *laff u nashr*. A figure in rhetoric, in which several subjects are first mentioned, and the predicates given in a separate clause.
- A. لافف *lafif*. A crowd.
- A. لقا، لقا، *liká*. A visit, interview.
- A. لقب *lakab*. A surname, nickname.
- A. لقلق *laklak*. A stork.
- A. لقمان *lukmán*. The great Eastern fabulist, Æsop.
- A. لقمه *lukmah*. A mouthful, morsel.
- P. لك *lak*. Lac.
- P. لكام *layám*. The bit of a bridle.
- P. لكد *lakd*. A kick.
- P. لكد و كوب *lakd u kúb*. Assault and battery.
- A. لكن *lakan*. Stammering.
- P. لكن *lakan*. A bason; a tub.
- A. لكت *laknat*. Stammering, stuttering.
- P. لكة *lakka*. A spot, a blemish.
- P. لاله *lala*. A mentor, a tutor.
- A. لله الحمد *lilláhi 'l hamd*. God be praised.
- A. لما *lammá*. When.
- A. لما *limá*. Why?

- A. لمححه *lamhah*. A moment; a glance, a wink.
- A. لمس *lams*. The touch, handling, feeling.
- A. لمع *lam'*. Splendour, brilliancy.
- A. لمعان *lama'an*. Shining, glittering.
- P. لك *lang*. Lame.
- P. لنگر *langar*. An anchor.
- P. لنگدن *langidan*. To limp.
- A. لوا، *liwá*. A standard, banner.
- A. لواحق *lawáhiq*. Domestics, dependants.
- A. لوازم *lawázim*. Necessaries, requisites.
- A. لوامع *lawámi'*. Rays, lights.
- A. لوبيا *lubiyá*. A species of bean.
- A. لوث *laus*. Defilement, impurity.
- A. لوح *lauh*. A plank, board, tablet.
- P. لوج *lúch*. Squint-eyed.
- A. لوز *lauz*. An almond.
- A. P. لوزينه *lauzína*. A confection of almonds.
- A. لوطي *lutíy*. A sodomite.
- A. لؤلؤ، لؤلؤ، *lú'lu'*. A pearl.
- P. لوله *lúla*. The mouth or barrel of a firearm.
- P. لولي *lúli*. A courtesan; singing girl.
- P. لوين *lúlin*. An earthenware vessel.

A. لوم *laum*. Blame, censure.

A. لون *laun*. Colour; species.

P. لوند *lawand*. Free; ignorant, foolish; poor; a soldier.

T. له *lah*. A Pole; Polish.

A. لهاب *laháb*. } Flame.

A. لهب *lahab*. }

A. لهجة *lahjat*. Pronunciation.

A. لهذا *liházá*. Therefore.

A. لهو *lahw*. Playing.

A. لهو و لعب *lahw wa la'b*.

Sport.

A. ليل *layáli*. Nights. (pl. of ليلة.)

A. ليام *liyám*. Sordid men.

A. لئ و لعل *lait u la'all*.

Procrastination, prevarication.

A. لئ *lais*. A lion.

P. لزم *lízam*. A kind of

bow.

P. ليزدن *lízidan*. To slip.

P. ليسدن *lisídan*. To lick.

P. لك *laik*. } But,

A. P. لكن *laikin*. } notwithstanding.

A. ليل *lail*. The night.

A. ليلي *lailá*. A celebrated heroine of Persian poetry, the mistress of Majnún.

A. ليمون *laímún*. A lemon.

A. لينة *linat*. Mildness, softness; a kind of palm.

A. ليم *liyám*. Vile, base.

A. ليمان *limán*. Base men.

م

م *mím*. M. The twenty-fourth letter of the Arabic, and twenty-eight of the Persian alphabet.

P. م -am. (Affixed pronoun) me, my.

A. ما *má*. What; why; no, not.

P. ما *má*. We, us, our.

A. ماء *má*. Water, juice.

A. ماء الجبن *má ul jibn*.

Whey.

A. ماء الحياة *má ul haiyát*. The water of life.

A. ما *ma'áb*. A resort.

A. ما باقى *mábáki*. } The re-

A. ما بقى *má bakí*. } mainder, the rest.

A. ما بون *mábún*. Infamous, suspected.

A. ما بين *ma bain*. Between.

A. مات *mát*. He is dead.

T. P. مات *mát*. Astonished, amazed.

A. ما تقدم *má takaddam*. The past; antiquity.

P. ماتم *mátum*. Mourning.

P. ماتم پرسی *mátum - pursí*. Condolence.

P. ماتمی *mátumí*. Belonging to mourning.

A. ماتی *ma'tá*. The face, appearance.

- A. مائر *ma'ásir*. Marks, signs, memorials.
- A. مائل *masil*. Standing.
- A. مائور *ma'súr*. History, tradition.
- A. مائوم *ma'súm*. A guilty or suspected person.
- A. ماجد *májid*. Noble, praiseworthy.
- A. ما جرے *má jará*. An event, incident. (Though used in Persian as a noun, this is a complete clause in Arabic, signifying "what has occurred.")
- P. ماجو *májú*. A gall-nut.
- A. ماجوج *májúj*. Magog the son of Japhet; Eastern Tartary.
- P. ماج و موح *mách u múch*. Kissing and licking as a cat her kittens.
- A. ماجور *ma'júr*. Recompensed, paid.
- P. ماچین *máchín*. The empire of China.
- A. ما حصل *má ḥaṣal*. Anything collected, produce.
- A. ما حضر *má ḥazar*. Whatever is at hand.
- A. ماحی *máhi*. Obliterating.
- A. ماخذ *ma'khaz*. The original or source of anything.
- A. ماخوز *ma'khúz*. Received, taken.
- A. ماحور *mákhur*. A tavern.
- A. ما دام *má dām*. Whilst, during, until.
- A. مادیح *mádiḥ*. A eulogist.
- P. مادر *mádar*. A mother.

- P. مادر پدر *mádar i padar*. Paternal grandmother.
- P. مادر روزگار *mádar i rúzgár*. Dame nature.
- P. مادر زاد *mádar-zád*. Innate, from the birth.
- P. مادر مادر *mádar i mádar*. Maternal grandmother.
- P. مادری *mádarí*. Maternal.
- A. ماده *máddah*. The first principle; subject.
- P. ماده *máda*. Female.
- A. مادی *máddiy*. Material, essential.
- P. مادبان *mádiyán*. A mare, a she-ass.
- A. مادیت *máddiyat*. Substantialness.
- A. مازون *ma'zún*. Permitted, allowed.
- P. مار *már*. A snake.
- A. مار *már*. A lord; a saint.
- P. مارا *márá*. Us, to us.
- P. ماراب *máráb*. Recent good fortune.
- A. مارب *ma'árib*. Important affairs.
- P. مار چوبه *már-chúba*. Asparagus.
- P. مار کپر *már-gír*. A snake-catcher.
- P. مار کزیده *már-gazída*. Snake-bitten.
- P. مار ماهی *már i máhi*. An eel.
- P. مارندار *márandar*. A mother-in-law.



P. *ماروت* *márút*. One of two angels; *Hárút* and *Márút*, punished for falling in love with mortal women. They are supposed to be suspended head downwards in a well at Babel, where they teach men sorcery.

A. *ماروك* *ma'rúk*. An origin, a root.

P. *مازو* *mázú*. A gall-apple.

A. *ما سبق* *má sabak*. That which precedes.

P. *ماست* *mást*. Coagulated or curded milk.

A. *ماسك* *másik*. Holding, retentive.

A. *ما سلف* *má salaf*. The past.

A. *ما سوا* *má siwá*. Besides, except.

P. *ماش* *másh*. A kind of pea.

P. *ماشه* *másha*. A small weight; tweezers.

A. *ماشى* *máshí*. Walking; a pedestrian.

A. *ماص* *máṣṣ*. Slipping; sucking.

A. *ما صدق* *má ṣudik*. Anything verified.

A. *ماضى* *máẓí*. The past; the preterite tense.

A. *ماضغه* *mazighah*. That part with which one masticates.

A. *ماطر* *mátir*. Rainy.

A. *ماعز* *má'iz*. A goat-herd; goats' leather.

A. *ما فات* *má fát*. That which has elapsed.

A. *ما فوق* *má fauḳ*. Beyond, above, superior.

A. *ما قبل* *má ḳabal*. Antecedent.

P. *ماكو* *makú*. A weaver's shuttle.

A. *ماكول* *ma'kúl*. Eaten; food, victuals.

P. *ماكان* *makíyán*. A fowl, a hen.

A. *مال* *mál*. Wealth, property.

A. *مال* *ma'ál*. Consequence, end, issue.

A. *مال و اموال* *mál u amwál*. Riches, money, wealth.

A. *ما لا كلام* *má lá kalám*. Ineffable.

A. P. *مالا مال* *mál-á-mál*. Full, heaped up.

A. *مال انديش* *ma'ál-andísh*. Forecast.

A. *ما لا يعنى* *má lá ya'ní*. Meaningless.

A. P. *مالبرست* *mál-parast*. A worshipper of wealth.

A. *مالح* *málih*. Salted, savoury.

G. *مالخويا* *málikhúliya*. Melancholy.

A. P. *مالدار* *máldár*. Wealthy.

A. P. *مالدارے* *máldárí*. Opulence.

A. *ما لازم* *má lazam*. That which is necessary.

P. *مالش* *málish*. Rubbing, friction.

A. P. مالضامن *mál-zámin*.  
Surety in sum.

A. مالك *málik*. Proprietor,  
master, owner.

A. P. مالكانه *málikána*. The  
proprietor's share of the pro-  
duce of the soil.

A. P. مالگذارے *málguzárí*.  
Land-tax, revenue.

A. مالکیت *málikíyet*. Pro-  
prietaryship.

A. مال و ثناع *mál u mitá'*.  
Property and effects.

A. مالوف *ma'lúf*. Familiar.

P. ماله *mála*. A trowel.

A. مالی *máliy*. Belonging  
to riches.

A. مالیت *máliyét*. Wealth,  
value.

P. مالیدن *málidan*. To rub,  
to anoint.

P. مالبده *málibda*. Bread  
made with milk, flour, &c.

A. مالی و ملکى *máli wa mulkí*.  
Finance and government.

P. ماما *mámá*. Mother,  
(old women in general are so  
called).

P. مامك *mámak*. (Diminu-  
tive of the above) goody.

A. مأمن *ma'man*. Refuge,  
asylum.

A. مأمور *ma'múr*. Ordered,  
established.

A. مأمول *ma'múl*. Hoped  
for, expected.

A. مأمون *ma'mún*. Preserv-  
ed, secured, guarded.

P. ماند *mánad*. From ماندن  
*mándan*. It remains. From  
مانستن *mánistan*. It resembles.

P. ماندگی *mándagí*. Fatigue,  
lassitude.

P. ماندن *mándan*. To re-  
main.

P. مانده *mánda*. Fatigued,  
tired; left.

P. مانستن *mánistan*. To re-  
semble.

A. مانع *máni'*. Obstacle,  
prohibition.

P. مانند *mánand*. Alike, re-  
sembling.

A. مانوس *ma'nús*. An inti-  
mate friend.

P. مانی *mání*. Manes, a cele-  
brated heresiarch and painter,  
the founder of the Manichæan  
sect.

A. ماوا *máwá*. A dwelling,  
abode, habitation.

A. ما ورا *má wará*. Beyond,  
over, behind.

A. ما وراء النهر *má wará an  
nahr*. Transoxania.

A. ما وقع *má waqa'*. An  
event.

P. ماه *máh*. The moon; a  
month.

P. ماهانه *máhána*. Monthly;  
monthly wages.

P. ماه بماه *máh ba máh*.  
Monthly.

P. ماهتاب *máh-táb*. Moon-  
light; the moon.

A. ماهر *máhir*. Skilful, ex-  
perienced.

P. ماهرو *máh-rú*. Moon-faced, beautiful as the moon.

P. ماه كنعانى *máh i kin'ání*. The moon of Canaan, i.e. Joseph.

P. ماه نو *máh i nau*. The new moon.

P. ماهوار *máhwár*. Monthly.

P. ماهوارى *máhwári*. Monthly wages.

P. ماهوت *máhút*. Cloth.

P. ماهى *máhi*. A fish.

P. ماهيانه *máhiyána*. Monthly.

A. ماهيت *máhiyet*. State, value, substance.

P. ماهى خوار *máhi-khár*. A heron.

P. ماهى كپر *máhi-gír*. A fisherman; an otter.

A. مائى *mái*. Watery, aquatic.

P. مائى و منى *mái u maní*. Pride and egotism.

A. مائده *máidah*. A table covered with victuals.

A. مائع *mái*. Liquid.

A. ما يقرأ *ma yukrá*. Legible.

A. مائل *máil*. Inclined, towards.

A. ما يوس *ma'yús*. Desperate, hopeless.

P. ماهه *máya*. Stock; wealth, matter.

A. مائة *míat*. A hundred.

P. ماهه دار *máya-dár*. A man of property.

P. ماهه شير *máya e shír*. Rennet.

A. مباح *mubáh*. Lawful, allowable; allowed to be shed with impunity (blood).

A. مباحث *mabáhat*. Sincerity.

A. مباحث *mubáhiš*. A disputant, disputing.

A. مباحثه *mubáhasah*. Dispute, debate.

P. مبادا *mabádá*. God forbid!

A. مبادر *mubádir*. Preceding, anticipating.

A. مبادرت *mubádarat*. Precedence, anticipating.

A. مبادله *mubádalah*. Exchange, barter.

P. مباحش *ma-básh*. May it not be! stay not.

A. مبادى *mabádi*. Beginnings, origins.

A. مبارز *mubáriz*. A warrior, a champion.

A. مبارك *mubáarak*. Happy, fortunate. This term is applied to all public and imperial institutions in Persia.

A. مبارك باد *mubáarak-bául*. May it be fortunate!

A. P. مبارك بادي *mubáarak-bádi*. Congratulation.

A. P. مباركى *mubáarakí*. Auspiciousness, happiness.

P. مباحش *mabásh*. Be not.

A. مباشر *mubáshir*. A supervisor, inspector.

A. مباشر چاپارخانه *mubáshir i chápár-khána*. Chief of the Post.

- A. مباشرت *mubásharat*. Management; copulation.
- A. ماعدت *mubá'adat*. Distance.
- A. مبالغ *mabáligh*. Sums of money. (pl. of مبلغ.)
- A. مبالغه *mubálaghah*. Hyperbole; exaggeration.
- A. مباني *mabáni*. Edifices.
- A. مباحات *mubáhát*. Glory, honour.
- A. مباحث *mubáhajat*. Conviviality.
- A. مباحث *mubáhalat*. Behaving foolishly.
- A. مباحي *mubáhí*. Glorious; arrogant, proud.
- A. مباحث *mubáya'at*. Commerce, traffic.
- A. مباحث *mubáyanat*. Separation.
- A. مبتلي *mubtalá*. Tired, afflicted.
- A. مبداء *mabdá'*. The beginning.
- A. مبداء *mubtudá'*. Commencement, principle.
- A. مبتدع *mubtadí*. A beginner, innovator.
- A. مبتدع *mubtadí'*. A beginner, learner.
- A. مبشر *mubtashir*. A receiver of good news.
- A. مبعثات *mubtaghayát*. Requisitions.
- A. مبتلا *mubtalá*. Afflicted, distressed.
- A. مبتهج *mubtahij*. Exalting, rejoicing.

- A. مبحث *mabhas*. Subject of disputation.
- A. مبداء *mabda'*. The beginning, origin.
- A. مبدع *mubdi'*. Creator; inventor.
- A. مبدل *mubaddal*. Changed, altered.
- A. مبداه *mibdah*. An improvisatore.
- A. مبداه *mubdah*. Extempore, irregular.
- A. مبذر *mubazzir*. Prodigal, expensive.
- A. مبدول *mabzúl*. Bestowed, expended.
- P. مبر *mabar*. Do not carry or take.
- A. مبرا *mubarrá*. Free, absolved, exempted.
- A. مبرات *mabarrat*. Good works, beneficences.
- A. مبرح *mubarrih*. Severe, heavy, distressing.
- A. مبرد *mubarrid*. Cooling, refreshing.
- A. مبرد *mibrad*. A file.
- A. مبرز *mibras*. A field of battle; a privy.
- A. مبرور *mabrúr*. Purified, absolved, pious.
- A. مبروص *mabrúş*. Leprous, a leper.
- A. مبرهنه *mubarhan*. Demonstrative, evident.
- A. مبعوث *mabsút*. Spread, extended; happy.
- A. مبشر *mubasshar*. Rejoiced with good news.

- A. مبشر *mubasshir*. A bearer of good news; an evangelist.
- A. مبصر *mubṣir*. Seeing; a spectator.
- A. مبطل *mubṭal*. Abolished, annihilated.
- A. مبعوث *mab'ús*. Sent; raised up.
- A. مبلغ *mabligh*. A sum, ready money.
- A. مبلل *muballil*. Moistening well.
- A. مبني *mabnî*. Founded, constructed.
- A. مبهيج *mubhij*. Rejoicing, recreating.
- A. مبهم *mubham*. Occult; doubtful.
- A. مبهور *mabhút*. Astonished, confounded.
- A. مبيت *mabít*. A place in which to pass the night.
- A. مبيع *mabí*. Sold, bought.
- A. مبين *mubayyin*. Explaining, dividing.
- A. مبين *mabín*. Manifest, evident.
- A. متى *matá*. When.
- A. متايد *muta'abbid*. Wild, scared.
- A. متابع *mutábi*. A follower; obedient.
- A. متابعت *mutába'at*. Imitation; obeying; following.
- A. متاثر *muta'ašsar*. Impressed.
- A. متاخر *muta'akkhar*. Behind; modern.
- A. متاخرين *muta'akhharín*. The moderns.

- A. متايد *muta'addí*. Prepared, arranged.
- A. متايد *muta'azzí*. Injured, afflicted.
- A. متاسد *muta'assad*. Furious, enraged.
- A. متأسف *muta'assif*. Regretting, groaning.
- A. متاع *mutá*. Goods, effects.
- A. متاعب *matá'ib*. Vexatious, affliction.
- A. متائف *muta'allif*. Familiarized, associated.
- A. متالم *muta'allim*. Grieved, sad, afflicted.
- A. متامل *muta'ammil*. Considering, contemplative.
- A. متامن *muta'ammin*. Confiding in, secure.
- A. متانت *matánat*. Firmness, solidity.
- A. متاهل *muta'ahhal*. Having a family; worthy.
- A. متباين *mutabáyin*. Distinct, separate.
- A. متبادل *mutabaddal*. Inverting, changing.
- A. متبحر *mutabahhir*. Profoundly learned.
- A. متبدل *mutabaddal*. Changed, altered.
- A. متبرك *mutabarrak*. Blessed, fortunate, happy.
- A. متبرى *mutabarrí*. Freed, absolved.
- A. متبني *mutabanna*. An adopted son.

A. *متبني mutabanní.* Adopting.

A. *متبوع matbú'.* Obeyed.

A. *متبين mutabaiyin.* Rendering clear.

A. *متجاسر mutajásir.* Bold, magnanimous.

A. *متجاوز mutajáwiz.* Exceeding; transgressing.

A. *متجاهل mutajáhil.* Feigning ignorance.

A. *متجسس mutajassis.* Exploring; playing the spy.

A. *متجلى mutajallí.* Illuminating; splendid.

A. *متجمع mujtama'.* United, collected.

A. *متحد muttahid.* United, made one.

A. *متحرك mutaharrík.* Moveable, moved.

A. *متحصن mutahassín.* In garrison (troops).

A. *متحقق mutahakkík.* Verifying, true.

A. *متحقق mutahakkák.* Verified, true, certain.

A. *متحلى mutahallá.* Adorned.

A. *متحمل mutahammil.* Supporting, forbearing.

A. *متحير mutahaiyir.* Astonished.

A. *متخاصم mutakhásim.* Disputing, litigation.

A. *متخاصمين mutakhasimain.* (Dual of the above.) Plaintiff and defendant.

A. *متخلف mutakhallif.* Backing out of a promise.

A. *متخيل mutakhaiyil.* Imagining.

A. *متخيله mutakhaiyalah.* The imagination, fancy.

A. *متداول mutadáwil.* Customary, usual.

A. *متدين mutadaiyin.* Orthodox, firm in religion.

A. *مترادف mutarádif.* Successive.

A. *متراكمه mutarákamah.* Accumulation.

A. *متراب mutarátab.* Arranged, sorted.

A. *مترجم mutarjim.* A translator, interpreter.

A. *متردد mutaraddid.* Perplexed, hesitating.

A. *مترسل mutarassil.* A correspondent, a secretary.

A. *مترسم mutarassim.* Contemplative.

A. *مترصد mutarassid.* Watching, expecting.

A. *مترقب mutarakkib.* Expecting, hoping.

A. *متركب mutarakkib.* Composing, compounding.

A. *مترنم mutarannim.* Singing, modulating.

A. *متروك matrúk.* Abandoned, left.

A. *متروكات matrúkát.* Legacies, the estate of a deceased person.

A. *متزايد mutazáyid.* Increasing.

A. متزلزل *mutazalzal*. Agitated, trembling.

A. متساوی *mutasáwí*. Equal, parallel.

A. متسع *muttasi*. Large, expanding.

A. منسلط *mutasallit*. Having absolute dominion.

A. منسلم *mutasallam*. Delivered, consigned.

A. منسلی *mutasallí*. Consoled, satisfied, comforted.

A. متشابه *mutashábih*. Resembling, like.

A. متشرع *mutasharri*. Skilled in the law.

A. متشكك *mutashakkik*. Doubting.

A. متشكك *mutashakkil*. Like, resembling.

A. متشكى *mutashakkí*. Complaining.

A. متشنج *mutashannaj*. Convulsed.

A. متصاعد *mutaşá'id*. In ascending scale.

A. متصدع *mutaşaddí*. Vexing, troubling.

A. متصدع *mutaşaddí*. A clerk, writer.

A. متصرف *mutaşarrif*. Possessing, occupying; a local governor.

A. متصف *muttaşif*. Qualified, endowed with.

A. متصل *muttaşil*. Contiguous to.

A. متصور *muttaşawwar*. Imagined.

A. متضعف *mutaża'if*. Enfeebled.

A. متضمن *mutażammin*. Including.

A. متعارف *muta'árif*. Mutually known.

A. متعاقب *muta'ákib*. Successive, following.

A. متعال *mutta'ál*. High, sublime.

A. متعبد *muta'abbid*. Devout.

A. متعجب *muta'ajjib*. Admiring, astonished.

A. متعدد *muta'addid*. Many, a great number.

A. متعد *muta'addí*. An active, transitive, or causal verb; an invader, oppressor.

A. متعذر *muta'azzir*. Apologizing.

A. متعرض *muta'arriḡ*. Opposing.

A. متعرق *muta'arriḡ*. Sweating, perspiring.

A. متعسر *muta'assir*. Difficult, intricate.

A. متعصب *muta'aṣṣib*. Partial, bigoted.

A. متعلق *muta'allaq*. Belonging to, concerning.

A. متعلم *muta'allim*. A student.

A. متعندان *muta'annidán*. Enemies.

A. متعوب *mat'úb*. Fatigued, oppressed.

A. متعهد *muta'ahhid*. Undertaking, engaging.

A. متعين *muta'ayin*. Constituted, appointed, fixed, deputed.

A. متغير *mutaghaiyar*. Disturbed, altered.

A. متفاوت *mutafáwit*. Different, distinct.

A. متفتش *mutafattish*. Inquiring.

A. متفرع *mutafarra'*. Branched out, divided.

A. متفرق *mutafarrak*. Separated; distinct; dispersed.

A. متفق *muttafik*. United, concurring.

A. متفكر *mutafakkir*. Thoughtful.

A. متقاضى *mutakázi*. Importuning.

A. متقاعد *mutakáid*. Desisting, receding.

A. متقدم *mutakaddim*. Anterior, preceding.

A. متقدمين *mutakaddimín*. The Ancients.

A. متكبر *mutakabbir*. Proud, haughty.

A. متكفل *mutakaffil*. Becoming surety or responsible.

A. متكلف *mutakallif*. A troubler, vexer.

A. متكامل *mutakallal*. Crowned.

A. متكلم *mutakallim*. A speaker; the first person.

A. متكى *muttakí*. Relying upon, leaning; a couch.

A. متلاحق *mutaláhak*. Added, augmented.

A. متلاطم *mutalátim*. Buffeting, dashing.

A. متلاف *mitláf*. Extravagant.

A. متلالي *mutalá'li*. Shining, glittering.

A. متلذذ *mutalazíz*. Relishing.

A. متلقى *mutalakki*. Visiting, meeting.

A. متلون *mutalawwin*. Various, fickle.

A. متمادى *mutamádi*. Prolonging.

A. متمايل *mutamáyil*. Inclining.

A. متمتع *mutamatti'*. Enjoying.

A. متمرد *mutamarrid*. Stubborn, disobedient.

A. متمسك و مثبت *mutamassak wa mutasabbat*. Based and founded on.

A. متمكن *mutamakkin*. Powerful; residing.

A. متمم *mutammim*. A finisher.

A. متمنى *mutamanní*. Wishing, hoping.

A. متن *matn*. The text, the loins.

A. متموج *mutamawwij*. Dashing (waves).

A. متناهى *mutanáhi*. Terminated, finished.

A. متنبه *mutanabbih*. Circumspect, vigilant.

A. متمتع *mutana'am*. Affluent.



A. متغفر *mutanaffir*. Abhorring.

A. متنوع *mutanawwa'*. Different, various.

A. متواتر *mutawátir*. Successively.

A. متوارى *mutawári*. Absconding, concealing, lurking.

A. متوازى *mutawází*. Parallel.

A. متواضع *mutawázi*. Humble.

A. متوافر *mutawáfir*. Numerous, plenty.

A. متوالى *mutawáli*. Successive, consecutive.

A. متوجه *mutawajjih*. Looking towards, attentive.

A. متوحش *mutawahhish*. Terrified, scared; savage.

A. متورع *mutawarri*. Abstinent.

A. متوزع *mutawazzi*. Dividing, dealing.

A. متوسل *mutawassil*. Having recourse to.

A. متواصل *mutawaṣṣil*. Connected, related.

A. متوطن *mutawattin*. Inhabiting; naturalized.

A. متوفى *mutawaffi*. Deceased.

A. متوقع *mutawakki*. Expecting, hoping.

A. متوقف *mutawakkiif*. Delaying; stopping for.

A. متوكل *mutawakkil*. Trusting in God.

A. متولد *mutawallad*. Born, generated.

A. متولى *mutawallí*. Superintending religious endowments.

A. متوهم *mutawahhim*. Suspecting, fearing.

A. متهاون *mutaháwin*. Negligent, slothful.

A. متهم *muttaham*. Suspected, accused.

A. متهور *mutahawwir*. Furious.

A. متيقن *mutayakkin*. Knowing for certain.

A. متيقنه *mutayakkana*. Ascertained.

A. متين *matin*. Strong, firm, solid.

A. متاب *musáb*. Recompensed.

A. متابه *musábih*. Resembling. A step, degree, point.

A. مثال *misál*. Similitude, parable, proverb.

A. مثانه *masánah*. The urine-bladder.

A. مثانى *masáni*. The first section of the Koran.

A. مثبت *musabbit*. Establishing, fixed.

A. مثقال *miskál*. A weight of about a dram and a half.

A. مثقب *musakkiib*. An instrument for boring.

A. مثل *masal*. An example, parable, proverb.

A. P. مثل زدن *masal zadun*. To give an example, quote a proverb.

A. مثلا *masalan*. For example.

- A. مثلث *mušallaš*. Triple, triangular.
- A. مثمر *mušmir*. Fruitful (tree).
- A. مثمان *mušamman*. Octagonal.
- A. مسمور *mašmúr*. Abounding (in wealth).
- A. مثنى *mašnáy*. Doubled, bent.
- A. مثنوى *mašnaví*. A poem consisting of rhyming couplets.
- A. مثوب *mušwib*. Recom-pensing.
- A. مثوبات *mašúbát*. Good works.
- A. مثنوى *mašwá*. A dwelling, habitation.
- A. مجادل *majádil*. Contentious.
- A. مجادلت *mujádat*. Con-tention, dispute.
- A. مجارى *majárí*. Channels.
- A. P. مجارے اب *majárí ab*. The bed of a river.
- A. مجاز *mujáz*. A meta-phor.
- A. مجازات *mujázát*. Com-pensation.
- A. مجازے *mujázi*. Hypo-thetical, metaphoric.
- A. مجال *majál*. Power, strength.
- A. مجالت *majálabat*. Assist-ance.
- A. مجالس *majális*. Assem-blies, sessions. (pl. of مجلس.)
- A. مجالست *mujálasat*. Sitting together, conference.

- A. مجمع *majámí*. Congre-gations.
- A. مجامعت *mujáma'at*. Co-pulation.
- A. مجابت *mujánabat*. Avoid-ing, receding from.
- A. مجاوبت *mujáwabat*. An-swering one another.
- A. مجاور *mujáwir*. A neigh-bour.
- A. مجاورت *mujáwarat*. Neigh-bourhood; intimacy.
- A. مجاوز *mujáwiz*. Trans-gressing, exceeding bounds.
- A. مجاوعت *mujáwa'at*. Hun-ger.
- A. مجاهد *mujáhid*. A war-rior (especially in a religious war).
- A. مجاهدة *mujáhadat*. Exer-tion, striving.
- A. مجاهرت *mujáharat*. Con-quering, prevailing over.
- A. مجبور *majbúr*. Constrain-ed, forced.
- A. مجبى *mujtabá*. Elected, chosen.
- A. مجتمع *mujtama'*. Assem-bling, coming together.
- A. مجتنب *mujtanib*. Ab-staining from.
- A. مجنوى *mujtawí*. Abhor-ring, detesting.
- A. مجتهد *mujtahid*. Striving. The title given to the high-est ecclesiastical dignitaries in Persia.
- A. مجد *majd*. Glory, gran-deur, greatness.
- A. مجداف *mijdáf*. An oar.

A. *مجدد* *mujaddid*. Renewing.

A. *مجدداً* *mujaddadan*. A-fresh, newly.

A. *مجذوب* *majzúb*. Drawn, attracted.

A. *مجرّب* *mujarrab*. Tried; expert.

A. *مجرد* *mujarrad*. Solitary, alone, only, single. *بمجرد* *ba mujarrad*. Immediately upon.

A. *مجرم* *mujrim*. A criminal, sinner.

A. *مجروح* *majrúh*. Wounded.

A. *مجرى* *mujrí*. Causing to flow.

A. *مجسم* *mujassam*. Corporal.

A. *مجدد* *mujá'id*. Crisped or curling hair.

A. *مجلي* *mujallá*. Made brilliant; illuminated.

A. *مجلد* *mujallid*. A book-binder.

A. *مجلس* *majlis*. An assembly, meeting, a session.

A. P. *مجلس عام* *majlis i 'ám*. A levee.

T. *مچلكه* *muchalka*. An obligation in writing.

A. *مجمد* *mujammad*. Congealed, frozen.

A. *مجمر* *mijmar*. A censer for incense.

A. *مجمع* *majma'*. Confluence.

A. *مجمل* *majmal*. A summary, abstract.

A. *مجملاً* *majmalan*. Summarily.

A. *مجموع* *majmú'*. A collection, all, the whole.

A. *مجن* *majinn*. A shield.

A. *مجنأ* *mujná'*. A shield without iron in it.

A. *مجنّد* *mujannid*. Collecting an army.

A. *مجنون* *majnún*. Insane; name of a celebrated hero of Arab Romance (see *Lailá*).

A. *مجوس* *majús*. A Magian.

A. *مجوسى* *majúsí*. A Magian.

A. *مجوسية* *majúsíyet*. The Magian religion.

A. *مجوف* *mujawwaf*. Hollow, concave.

A. *مجهّد* *mujhid*. Striving, strenuous.

A. *مجهور* *majhúr*. Purified, cleaned.

A. *مجهول* *majhúl*. Unknown.

A. *مجبب* *mujíb*. Accepting, agreeing to.

A. *مجدد* *majíd*. Honourable, noble.

A. *مجي* *mají'*. Coming, arrival.

P. *محك* *machak*. A lentil.

A. *محابا* *muhábá*. Connivance; ceremony.

A. *مخازى* *muhází*. Opposite, facing.

A. *مخارب* *muhárib*. A warrior, combatant.

A. *مخاربة* *muhárabat*. War, battle.

- A. محارِب maháríb. Niches.  
(pl. of محراب.)
- A. محاسب muhásib. One who settles accounts.
- A. محاسبة muhásabat. Computation, settlement of accounts.
- A. محاسن mahásin. Virtues, merits.
- A. محاصر muhásir. Besieging, surrounding.
- A. محاصره muhásarah. A siege, blockade.
- A. محاط muhát. Besieged, surrounded.
- A. محافر muháfir. One who digs.
- A. محافظ muháfiz. A guard, keeper.
- A. محافظت muháfuzat. Guardianship, custody.
- A. محافل maháfil. Assemblies.
- A. محافه maháfa. A litter.
- A. محاكات muhákát. Relating stories.
- A. محاکمات muhákamat. Bringing a suit before a judge.
- A. محال mahál. Impossible.
- A. محال maháll. Places, districts. (pl. of محله mahallah.)
- A. محالات mahálát. Impossibilities.
- A. P. محال اندیش mahál-andísh. A visionary.
- A. محامد mahámid. Laudable actions.
- A. محاوره muháwarah. Phraseology; familiar use; the art of conversation.

- A. محب muhibb. A lover, a friend.
- A. محبت mahabbat. Love, affection, friendship.
- A. P. محبت نكار mahabbat-nigár. Impressing with affection.
- A. P. محبت ورزیدن mahabbat warzidan. To display affection.
- A. محبوب mahbúb. Beloved.
- A. محبوه mahbúbah. (Feminine of the above.)
- A. محبوس mahbús. Confined, imprisoned.
- A. P. محبوس خانه mahbús khána. A prison.
- A. محتاج muhtáj. Needy, indigent.
- A. محتاط muhtát. Circumspect.
- A. محتبس muhtabis. Restrained, imprisoned.
- A. محتجب muhtajib. Retired; sequestered.
- A. محترف muhtarif. An artificer.
- A. محترم muhtaram. Honoured, revered.
- A. محاسب muhtasib. A police officer who examines weights and measures, and takes cognizance of offences against public morality.
- A. محتمم muhtashim. Powerful, having many followers.
- A. محكر muhtakir. Monopolizing grain.
- A. محتمل muhtamil. Probable.

- A. *محتوی* *muhtawí.* Comprehending, embracing.
- A. *مجبوب* *mahjúb.* Veiled, modest.
- A. *مجبور* *mahjúr.* Prohibited.
- A. *محدب* *mahdab.* Convex.
- A. *محدث* *muhdis.* Inventor, innovator.
- A. *محدث* *muhaddis.* A relator, narrator.
- A. *محدود* *mahdúd.* Limited, bounded.
- A. *محذوف* *mahzúf.* Apocopated.
- A. *محراب* *mihráb.* A prayer-niche, an arch.
- A. *محرِب* *muhrib.* Stirring up battles.
- A. *محرر* *muharrir.* A writer, clerk.
- A. *محرَض* *muharriz.* Enticing, exciting.
- A. *محرِق* *muhrik.* Burning; incentive.
- A. *محرِك* *muharrik.* A mover.
- A. *محرَم* *muharram.* The first month of the Mohammedan year.
- A. *محرَمات* *muhramát.* Things prohibited.
- A. P. *محرمان* *mahramán.* Those who are permitted to enter the haram.
- A. P. *محرَم راز* *muhram i ráz.* A confidant.
- A. *محرور* *mahrúr.* Hot. Written.
- A. *محروس* *mahrús.* Protected, preserved.

- A. *محروق* *mahrúk.* Burnt.
- A. *محروم* *mahrúm.* Excluded; unfortunate.
- A. *محزون* *mahzún.* Grieved.
- A. *مُحْسِن* *muhisin.* Benefiting, generous.
- A. *مُحْسَب* *mahsúb.* Computed, reckoned.
- A. *مُحْسَد* *mahsúd.* Envied.
- A. *مُحْسَس* *mahsús.* Felt, perceived.
- A. *مُحْشَر* *mahshar.* The last judgment; a place of assembly.
- A. *مُحْشَو* *mahshúw.* Solid, stuffed.
- A. *مُحْصَل* *muhassil.* Collecting, gathering.
- A. *مُحْصَد* *mahsud.* Reaped.
- A. *مُحْصَر* *mahsúr.* Besieged, surrounded.
- A. *مُحْصُول* *mahsúl.* Custom; duties; the produce of anything.
- A. *مُحْض* *mahz.* Pure, merely.
- A. *مُحْضَر* *mahzar.* A citation, summons. (In comp.) disposition, temper; as *بِكِ مُحْضَر* *úk-mahzar.* Good-natured.
- A. *مُحْظَوْر* *mahzúr.* Forbidden, unlawful.
- A. *مُحْظَوْظ* *mahzúẓ.* Delighted.
- A. *مُحْضِل* *mahzil.* An assembly, banquet.
- A. *مُحْضِظ* *mahfúz.* Guarded, preserved.
- A. *مُحْكَر* *muhakkar.* Despised.
- A. *مُحْكَك* *muhakkik.* Verifying, ascertaining.

- A. P. *مُخَفِّاه* *muhakḳikána*. Truly; spiritual.
- A. *مُحَكِّ* *mahakk*. A touchstone.
- A. *مُحَكِّم* *muhkam*. Firm, strong.
- A. *مُحَكِّمَة* *mahkama*. A tribunal. A court, an office.
- A. *مُحَكِّم* *mahkúm*. Subjected; commanded.
- A. *مُحَل* *mahall*. A place, station.
- A. *مُحَلَّه* *mahallah*. (pl. *مُحَلَّات* *mahallát*.) A quarter of a town.
- A. *مُحَمَّد* *muhammad*. Praised; Mohammed.
- A. *مُحَمَّدِي* *muhammadí*. Mohammedan.
- A. *مُحْمَل* *mahmil*. A camel-litter.
- A. *مُحْمُول* *mahmúl*. Loaded.
- A. *مُحْمُوم* *mahmúm*. Warm-ed, feverish.
- A. *مُحْنَة* *mihnat*. (pl. *مُحَن* *mihan*.) Labour, toil.
- A. P. *مُحْنِي* *mihnatí*. Laborious.
- A. *مُحْو* *mahw*. Erasing, cancelling.
- A. *مُحْوَر* *mihwar*. The axis (of a sphere).
- A. *مُحْيِي* *muhyí*. Reviving.
- A. *مُحِيط* *muhít*. Surrounding. The ocean.
- A. *مُخَادَعَات* *mukhádai'át*. Deceits.
- A. *مُخَارِج* *makhárij*. Egresses, issues.
- A. *مُخَازِن* *makházin*. Magazines.

- A. *مُخَاصَمَة* *mukhásamat*. Animosity, enmity.
- A. *مُخَاط* *mukhát*. The mucus of the nose.
- A. *مُخَاطِب* *mukhátib*. The second person.
- A. *مُخَاطَبَة* *mukhátabat*. Speaking, addressing anyone.
- A. *مُخَاطِر* *mukhátir*. Dangerous.
- A. *مُخَافَات* *mukháfát*. Dreads, terrors.
- A. *مُخَاطَبَة* *mukhálabat*. Mixing together in society.
- A. *مُخَالَف* *mukhálif*. Contrary, opposing.
- A. *مُخَالَفَة* *mukhálafat*. Contrariety, opposition.
- A. *مُخَاوِف* *makháwif*. Dreadful places.
- A. *مُخْبِر* *mukhbir*. Announcing; an informer.
- A. *مُخْبَط* *mukhabbat*. Disordered; insane.
- A. *مُخْتَار* *mukhtár*. Exercising freewill. Select.
- A. P. *مُخْتَار كَار* *mukhtár-kár*. A free agent.
- A. P. *مُخْتَار وَزِير* *vazír i mukhtár*. Envoy extraordinary and minister plenipotentiary.
- A. *مُخْتَرِع* *mukhtari'*. An author, inventor.
- A. *مُخْتَص* *mukhtaṣṣ*. Appropriated.
- A. *مُخْتَصَر* *mukhtaṣar*. Abridged; an epitome.
- A. *مُخْتَفِي* *mukhtafí*. Hidden, concealed.

- A. *مختل mukhtall*. Disturbed, confused.
- A. *مختال mukhtál*. Arrogant, vain.
- A. *مختلف mukhtalif*. Different, various, discordant.
- A. *مختوم makhtúm*. Sealed.
- A. *مختون makhtún*. Circumcised.
- A. *مخدر mukhaddir*. A narcotic.
- A. *مخدر mukhaddar*. Senseless, stupefied.
- A. *مخدره mukhaddarah*. A matron, a virtuous woman.
- A. *مخدوم makhdúm*. Obeyed, waited upon; a master.
- A. *مخذول makhlúz*. Contemptible.
- A. *مخرخ makhraj*. The time or place of going forth.
- A. *مخروب makhrúb*. Ruined, desolated.
- A. *مخروط makhrút*. Turned in a lathe.
- A. *مخزن makhzan*. A magazine, storehouse.
- A. *مخسور makhsúr*. Suffering loss, damaged.
- A. *مخصوص makhsús*. Particular, especial.
- A. *مخضر mukhazzar*. Verdant.
- A. *مخضرم mukhazram*. One who lived between the end of the Pagan and the beginning of the Mohammedan times.
- A. *مخطط mukhattat*. A garment marked with stripes.

- A. *مخطور makhtúr*. Dreadful. Imagined.
- A. *مخفف mukhaffif*. Alleviated; lightened.
- A. *مخفوض makhfúz*. Submissive, subjected.
- A. *مخفي makhfí*. Hidden, clandestine.
- A. *مخيل mukhill*. Spoiling, disturbing.
- A. *مخبل mikhlab*. A claw; a sickle.
- A. *مخلد mukhallad*. Eternal.
- A. *مخلص mukhlis*. Sincere, loyal.
- A. P. *مخلصانه mukhlisána*. Sincerely.
- A. *مخاوط makhlút*. Mixed, blended.
- A. *مخلوق makhlúk*. Created, produced.
- A. *مخلوقات makhlúqát*. Created beings; the creation.
- A. *مخمر mukham-mar*. Leavened, kneaded.
- A. *مخمس mukhammas*. Pentagonal.
- A. *مخمل makhmal*. Velvet.
- A. *مخمر makhmúr*. Drunken, leavened.
- A. *مخنت mukhannaš*. An hermaphrodite; effeminate.
- A. *مخوف mukhawwif*. Dreadful, dangerous.
- A. *مخوف mukhawwaf*. Terrified, dreadful.
- A. *مخيل mukhaiyil*. Imagining.
- A. *مخيم mukhaiyam*. A camp.
- A. *مد madd*. Extension; the flow of the tide.

- A. مداح *maddáh*. A eulogizer, encomiast.
- A. مداحی *maddáhi*. Encomium.
- A. مداخل *madákhil*. Receipts, income.
- A. مداخلت *mudákhlat*. Interference; undertaking.
- A. مدار *midád*. Ink.
- A. مدار *madár*. A centre, a pivot.
- P. A. مدارا *madára*. Courtesy, dissimulation.
- A. مدارج *madárij*. Steps, dignities.
- A. مدارس *madáris*. Colleges.
- A. مدارست *mudárasat*. Giving lessons.
- A. P. مدار کار *madár i kár*. The chief or manager of a business.
- A. مدار المہام *madár ul mahám*. Chief Secretary.
- A. مدافع *mudáfi*. Repulsing.
- A. مدافعت *mudáfa'at*. Repulsion.
- A. مدام *mudám*. Always, perpetual. Old wine.
- A. مداومت *mudáwamat*. Perpetuity, continuance.
- A. مداوات *mudáwát*. Applying a remedy.
- A. مدایح *madáih*. Laudable actions.
- A. مداین *madáin*. Cities. (pl. of مدینة.)
- A. مدبر *madabbir*. Regulating; a minister.
- A. مدبر *mudbir*. Retiring.

- A. مدبول *madbúl*. Tanned, dressed (leather).
- A. مدت *muddat*. A space of time.
- A. مدح *madh*. Praise, eulogium.
- A. مدخل *madkhal*. Entrance; income.
- A. مدخول *madkhúl*. Entered.
- A. مدخوله *madkhúla*. A concubine.
- A. مدد *madad*. Aid, assistance.
- A. مد و جزر *madd u jazr*. The flood and ebb tides.
- A. مدد کار *madad-gár*. Supporter, aider.
- P. مدر *madar*. A clod.
- A. مدرس *mudarris*. A professor, schoolmaster.
- A. مدرسه *madrasah*. A college, public school.
- A. مدرک *mudrik*. Understanding, comprehending.
- A. مدرکه *madrikah*. The understanding.
- A. مدعی *muddá'iy*. The plaintiff.
- A. مدعی علیه *mudda'á 'alaih*. The defendant (masc.).
- A. مدعی علیها *muda'á alaihá*. The defendant (fem.).
- A. مدعی علیهم *mudd'á 'alaihim*. The defendants.
- A. مدعو *mad'ú*. Invited, called.
- A. مدغم *mudgham*. Coalesced, assimilated.
- A. مدفون *maulfún*. Buried.



- A. مدال *mudallal*. } Demonstrated,  
A. مدلول *madlúl*. } proof.
- A. مدله *mudallah*. Insane; distracted with love.
- A. مدن *mudun*. Cities. (pl. of مدینه.)
- A. مدور *mudawwer*. Round, circular.
- A. مدون *mudawwan*. Arranged as a *díván* (poems).
- A. مدحوش *madhúsh*. Astonished, amazed.
- A. مدید *madíd*. Long, extensive.
- A. مدیر *mudír*. Causing to turn round. The manager of an institution (see إدارة).
- A. مدینه *madínah*. A city.
- A. مديون *madyún*. Indebted, a debtor.
- A. مذاب *muzáb*. Liquid, melted.
- A. مذاق *muzák*. Tasting; the taste; the palate.
- A. مذاكرات *muzákarát*. Conversations, conference.
- A. مذاهب *mazáhib*. Sects, religions.
- A. مذبح *mazbah*. An altar for sacrifice.
- A. مذذب *muzabzab*. Hesitating, irresolute.
- A. مذبح *mazbúh*. Slaughtered, sacrificed.
- A. مذکر *muzákkar*. Masculine.
- A. مذکور *mazkúr*. Mentioned, aforesaid.
- A. مذات *mazallat*. Baseness.

- A. مذمت *mazammat*. Blame, reproach.
- A. مذموم *mazmúm*. Blameable, contemptible.
- A. مذنب *muznib*. A criminal.
- A. مذهب *mazhab*. A sect.
- A. مر *murr*. Bitter; myrrh.
- P. مر *mar*. A pleonastic particle placed before the oblique case of nouns, as مر اورا *mar-ú-rá*. To him.
- P. مرا *mará*. Me, to me.
- A. مرات *mar'át*. A mirror.
- A. مراتب *marátib*. Ranks, degrees; times.
- A. مراجعت *murájahat*. Having preference over.
- A. مراجعت *murájú'at*. Return.
- A. مراحل *maráhil*. Journeys, day's journey.
- A. مراحم *maráhim*. Favours, benefits.
- A. مراد *murád*. Desire, will; meaning.
- A. P. مراد بخش *murád-bakhsh*. Granting desire.
- A. مرادفت *murádafat*. Succession.
- A. مرارت *marárat*. Bitterness.
- A. مراره *marárah*. The gall-bladder.
- A. مراسلت *murásalat*. (pl. مراسلات *murásalát*.) Epistolary correspondence; despatches.
- A. مراسم *marásim*. Usages, customs.

A. *مراضعت muráza'at.* Suckling a child.

A. *مراعات murá'át.* Taking care of, favouring.

A. *مراغبت murághabat.* Propensity.

A. *مرافعت muráfa'at.* Reference; appeal.

A. *مرافقت muráfakat.* Companionship.

A. *مراقب murákib.* Contemplating; an observer.

A. *مراقبت murákabat.* Observance; watching.

P. *مرال murál.* A mountain-goat, ibex.

A. *مرام murám.* Desire, wish.

A. *مراودت muráwadat.* Relation.

A. *مراهم maráhim.* Plasters, dressings for wounds.

A. *مربى murabbá.* Educated; preserved.

A. *مربع murabba'.* Square, quadrilateral.

A. *مربوط marbút.* Bound, fastened.

A. *مربى murabbá.* Confectionary, preserved in syrup, jam.

A. *مربى murabbí.* A guardian, patron.

A. *مرت marrat.* One time, turn.

A. *مرتب murattab.* Arranged, adjusted.

A. *مرتبط murtabat.* Bound, fastened.

A. *مرتبة martabah.* Rank, degree; a time or turn.

A. *مرتفع murtafi'* Elevated.

A. *مرتقى murtakí.* Advancing, progressing.

A. *مرتكب murtakib.* Perpetrating.

A. *مرتهن murtahin.* A mortgagee.

A. *مرثيه marsíyah.* An elegy.

A. *مرجان marján.* Coral.

A. *مرجع murajjah.* Superior, preferred.

A. *مرجع marji'.* The place of return; refuge.

A. *مرجل mirjal.* A large caldron.

A. *مرجو marjú.* Hoped, expected.

A. *مرجوح marjúh.* Excelled, surpassed.

A. *مرحبا marhabá.* Hail! welcome!

A. *مرحله marhalah.* A halting-place.

A. *مرحمت marhamat.* Pity, compassion.

A. *مرحوم marhúm.* Deceased.

A. *مرخص murakkhas.* Permitted.

P. *مرد mard.* A man.

P. *مرداد mardád.* The fifth Persian month (July).

P. *مردار mardár.* Carrion.

P. *مردان mardán.* Men.

P. *مردانگی mardánagí.* Bravery, manliness.

P. *مردانه mardána.* Manly, bravery.

- P. مردك *mardak*. A contemptible fellow.
- P. مردگان *murdagán*. The dead.
- P. مردم *mardum*. A man, mankind.
- P. مردم آزار *mardum-ázár*. Injuring mankind.
- P. مردم خوار *mardum-kh'ár*. A cannibal.
- P. مردمان *mardumán*. Mankind, people.
- P. مردمك چشم *mardumak i chashm*. The pupil of the eye.
- P. مردمی *mardumí*. Humanity.
- P. مردن *murdan*. To die.
- A. مردود *mardúd*. Repulsed, rejected.
- P. مرده *murda*. Dead; a corpse.
- P. مردی *mardí*. Manhood.
- P. مرز *marz*. A region, country.
- P. مرزا *mirzá*. See میرزا.
- P. مرزبان *marz-bán*. A governor on the borders of a hostile country.
- P. مرز بوم *marz-búm*. A place of residence.
- P. مرزغان *marzaghán*. Hell; a chafing-dish.
- A. مرسل *mursal*. An ambassador, an apostle.
- A. مرسله *mursala*. An epistle, a letter.
- A. مرسالین *mursalín*. Apostles.

- A. مرسوم *marsúm*. Marked, addressed; pay, stipend; a letter.
- A. مرشا *marshá'*. Evil, malignant.
- A. مرشد *murshid*. A spiritual guide.
- A. مرصع *muraşsa'*. Studded with jewels.
- A. مرض *maraz*. Disease, malady.
- A. مرضع *murzi'*. Suckling; a wet-nurse.
- A. مرضی *marzî*. Concurrence; satisfactory.
- A. مرطبان *martabán*. A glazed vessel.
- A. مرطوب *martúb*. Moistened; full of humours.
- A. مرعى *mar'á*. Pasture.
- A. مرعوب *mar'úb*. Terrified.
- A. مرعى *mar'í*. Governed, guarded.
- P. مرغ *murgh*. A bird; a fowl.
- P. مرغابی *murgh-ábí*. A water-fowl.
- P. مرغزار *murgh-zár*. A verdant meadow, pasture.
- P. A. مرغ سحر *murgh i sihar*. The bird of dawn, i.e. the cock, or nightingale.
- A. مرغوب *marghub*. Desirable.
- A. مرفق *mirfuq*. The elbow.
- A. مرفوع *marfú'*. Exalted.
- A. مرفوع الغلام *marfú' ul kalám*. Absolved, remitted.

- A. مرفه *muraḥḥah*. Quiet, contented.
- A. مرفد *markād*. A sepulchre.
- A. مرفع *muraḥḥa'*. Patched, ragged.
- A. مرفم *markam*. A pen, a style.
- A. مرفوم *markúm*. Written; above-mentioned.
- P. مرگ *marg*. Death.
- A. مرکب *markab*. A horse; slip.
- A. مرکب *murakkab*. Compound. Ink.
- A. مرکز *markiz*. A centre.
- A. مرکوز *markúz*. Concentrated.
- A. مرمت *marammat*. Repairing.
- P. مرمر *marmar*. Marble.
- A. مروارید *marwáríd*. A pearl.
- A. مروت *murúwat*. Courtesy, politeness.
- A. مروج *murawwaj*. Current, in use.
- A. مروحه *mirwahah*. A fan.
- A. مرور *murúr*. Passing, elapsing.
- A. مرهم *marham*. A plaster.
- A. مرهوب *markúb*. Terrible, dreadful.
- A. مرهون *marhún*. Pledged.
- A. مری *marí*. The wind-pipe; the gullet.
- A. مریخ *mirríkh*. The planet Mars.
- A. مرید *muríd*. A disciple.

- A. مرید *maríd*. Contumacious.
- A. مریض *maríz*. Sick, infirm.
- A. مزاج *mizáj*. Temperament, constitution.
- A. P. مزاج شریف چه طور است *mizáj i sharíf ché túrást*. How do you do?
- A. مزاح *mazáh*. } Joking,  
A. مزاحمت *mazáhat*. } pleasantry.
- A. مزاحم *muzáḥim*. Hindering, molesting.
- A. مزاحمت *muzáḥamat*. Impediment.
- A. مزاد *muzád*. A sale by auction.
- A. مزار *mazar*. A shrine.
- A. مزارغ *muzári'*. A husbandman, sower.
- A. مزارع *mázári'*. Sown fields.
- A. مزامیر *mazámír*. Flutes, psalteries.
- A. مزابله *mazbala*. A cess-pool.
- A. مزبور *mazbúr*. Before-mentioned.
- A. مزج *mazaj*. Mixing, tempering.
- A. مزجات *mazaját*. A trifle.
- A. مزخرف *muzkharif*. Glossed over.
- P. مزد *mazd*. A recompense, wages, fee.
- P. مزدور *mazdúr*. A hired labourer.
- P. مزدوری *mazdúrí*. Labour; wages.

- P. **مژده** *muzhda*. Glad tidings.
- A. **مزرع** *mazra'*. A field ready for sowing.
- A. **مزروع** *mazru'*. Sown (a field or seed).
- A. **مزعفر** *muza'far*. Saffron-coloured.
- A. **مزكى** *muzakká*. Purified, sacrificed; capital less  $2\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. **زكات** or alms.
- P. **مژگان** *mazhagán*. The eyelashes.
- A. **مزلات** *mazallát*. Slippery places.
- A. **مزلقه** *mazlakah*. A slippery place.
- A. **مزمار** *mizmár*. A flute.
- A. **مزور** *muzawwir*. A cheat, deceiver.
- A. **مزور** *muzawwar*. Falsified.
- P. **مزه** *maza*. Taste, flavour, relish.
- P. **مژه** *mizha* or *muzha*. (pl. **مژگان** *muzhagán*.) Eyelash.
- P. **مزه دار** *maza-dár*. Relishing, delicious.
- A. **مزهت** *mazíyet*. Excellence.
- A. **مزيد** *mazíd*. Augmentation.
- A. **مزين** *muzaiyan*. Adorned; signed and sealed by the Sháh.
- A. **مس** *mass*. Handling, rubbing.
- P. **مس** *miss*. Copper.

- A. **مساء** *masá*. The evening.
- A. **مسابقت** *musábakat*. Racing.
- A. **مساجد** *masájid*. Mosques.
- A. **مساخ** *masáh*. A land-measurer.
- A. **مساحت** *masáhat*. Measurement.
- A. **مسارعت** *musára'at*. Haste.
- A. **مسارقت** *musáraqat*. Theft.
- A. **مساس** *misás*. Touching, feeling.
- A. **مساعد** *musá'id*. Assisting.
- A. **مساعدت** *musá'adat*. Assistance.
- A. **مساقت** *masáfat*. (pl. **مساقات** *masáfát*.) Distance.
- A. **مسافر** *musáfir*. A traveller.
- A. **مسافرت** *musáfarat*. Travelling.
- A. **مساكن** *masákin*. Habitations; the poor.
- A. **مسالك** *masálik*. Ways, roads.
- A. **مسأله** *mas'ala*. A question.
- A. **مسام** *masám*. Pores of the body.
- A. **مسامحت** *musámahat*. Complaisance; leniency.
- A. **مسامع** *masámi'*. Ears.
- A. **مساوات** *musáwát*. Equation, evenness.
- A. **مساودت** *musáwadat*. Contention for dominion.
- A. **مساوى** *masáwí*. Parallel; equivalent.
- A. **مساوات** *musáhalat*. Negligence, indifference.

- A. *مُساهِم* *musáhim*. A partner, sharer; a shareholder.
- A. *مُساهِمَة* *musáhamat*. Distribution, division, allotment of shares.
- A. *مَسَائِل* *masá'il*. Questions.
- P. *مَسْت* *mast*. Intoxicated, libidinous.
- A. *مُسْتَأْجِر* *musta'jar*. A farmer, contractor.
- A. *مُسْتَأْشِل* *musta'shil*. Eradicating.
- A. *مَسْتَأْنَة* *mastána*. Like one intoxicated.
- A. *مُسْتَبْشِر* *mustabshir*. Announcing good news.
- A. *مُسْتَبْشِر* *mustabshir*. Considering attentively.
- A. *مُسْتَبْعِد* *mustab'id*. Wishing anything far off.
- A. *مُسْتَتَر* *mustatar*. Hidden, concealed.
- A. *مُسْتَأْنِي* *mustasní*. Exceptional.
- A. *مُسْتَجَاب* *mustajáb*. Acceptable, answered.
- A. *مُسْتَجَابِ الدَّعَوَاتِ* *mustajáb ul da'wát*. One whose prayers are heard.
- A. *مُسْتَجِب* *mustajib*. Desirable.
- A. *مُسْتَأْجِر* *mustajirr*. Drawing, carrying off.
- A. *مُسْتَحْسِن* *mustahsin*. Laudable.
- A. *مُسْتَحِق* *mustahikk*. Deserving, worthy.
- A. *مُسْتَحْكَم* *mustahkam*. Firm, strong.

- A. *مُسْتَخْرَج* *mustakhraj*. Extracted, drawn out.
- A. *مُسْتَخْلَص* *mustakhlas*. Released, liberated.
- A. *مُسْتَدَام* *mustadám*. Perpetual.
- A. *مُسْتَدْعِي* *mustad'í*. Imploring, supplicating.
- A. *مُسْتَدِلِل* *mustadill*. Adducing proofs.
- A. *مُسْتَدِير* *mustadír*. Round, spherical.
- A. *مُسْتَرَد* *mustaradd*. Returned, restored.
- A. *مُسْتَرَشِد* *mustarshid*. Orthodox teaching.
- A. *مُسْتَسْعِد* *mustas'ad*. Grati-  
fied, happy.
- A. *مُسْتَسْقَى* *mustashqí*. Dropsical.
- A. *مُسْتَأْتَاب* *mustatáb*. Good, agreeable.
- A. *مُسْتَأْزَهَر* *mustazhar*. Supported, aided.
- A. *مُسْتَأْر* *musta'ár*. Borrowed.
- A. *مُسْتَأْن* *musta'án*. One whose aid is implored (God).
- A. *مُسْتَأْجِل* *musta'jil*. Hasty, hurried.
- A. *مُسْتَأِد* *musta'idd*. Prepared, ready.
- A. *مُسْتَأْرَب* *musta'rab*. A naturalized Arabian.
- A. *مُسْتَأْشِي* *musta'shí*. Rebellious.
- A. *مُسْتَأْكِب* *musta'kib*. Following.
- A. *مُسْتَأْمَل* *musta'mul*. Practised, used.

- A. *مستغرق* *mustaghraq*. Immersed, overwhelmed.
- A. *مستغفر* *mustaghfir*. Penitent.
- A. *مستغنى* *mustaghnî*. Independent.
- A. *مستغث* *mustaghîs*. A complainant.
- A. *مستفاد* *mustafád*. Benefited, acquired.
- A. *مستفاض* *mustafáz*. Divulged; revealed.
- A. *مستفيد* *mustafíd*. Profiting by.
- A. *مستفيض* *mustafíz*. Diffused.
- A. *مستفبح* *mustakbih*. Odious, deformed.
- A. *مستقبل* *mustakbil*. Future, the future tense.
- A. *مستقر* *mustakirr*. Firm, constant.
- A. *مستقل* *mustakill*. Absolute; independent sovereignty.
- A. *مستقيم* *mustakím*. Straight, strong.
- A. *مستكبر* *mustakbír*. Proud.
- A. *مستكبره* *mustakrih*. Abominable, disagreeable.
- A. *مستكمل* *mustakmil*. Seeking perfection.
- A. *مستلذات* *mustalazzáat*. Delicacies.
- A. *مستلزم* *mustalzim*. Requiring, exacting.
- A. *مستمال* *mustamál*. Comforted, soothed.
- A. *مستمر* *mustamirr*. Firm, constant.

- A. *مستمسك* *mustamsik*. Bound to perform.
- A. *مستمع* *mustamî*. Hearing, a listener.
- P. *مستمند* *mustmand*. Afflicted, melancholy, poor.
- A. *مستنبط* *mustambit*. Extracting, finding out.
- A. *مستند* *mustanad*. An official document.
- A. *مستنشى* *mustanshî*. Smelling.
- A. *مستوجب* *mustaujib*. Deserving, worthy.
- A. *مستوحش* *mustauhîsh*. Afflicted, mournful.
- A. *مستودعات* *mustauda'át*. Deposits.
- A. *مستور* *mastúr*. Concealed, veiled.
- A. *مستوره* *mastúra*. A modest woman.
- A. *مستوفى* *mustaufî*. An official; a controller.
- A. *مستوفد* *mustaukid*. Kindling fire.
- A. *مستولى* *mustaulî*. Overcoming, dominant.
- A. *مستوذب* *mustauhib*. Asking for a present.
- A. *مستوى* *mustawî*. Equal, straight.
- A. *مستهام* *mustahám*. Astonished, distracted.
- A. *مستهان* *mustahán*. Despised, abject.
- A. *مستهزى* *mustahzî*. Ridiculing.
- A. *مستهلل* *mustahill*. Cheerful, bright.

- A. *مستهلك* *mustahlak*. Destroyed, ruined.
- P. *مستی* *mastí*. Intoxication, drunkenness; lust.
- A. *مستقیظ* *mustaiḳaẓ*. Awakening, vigilant.
- A. *مسجد* *masjid*. A mosque.
- A. *مسجع* *musajja'*. Rhyth-  
mical.
- A. *مسجل* *musajjal*. Stamped,  
registered (a document).
- A. *مسجون* *masjún*. Imprison-  
ed.
- A. *مسح* *mash*. Wiping.
- A. *مسحاة* *mashát*. A shovel.
- A. *مسحوق* *mashúḳ*. Worn;  
powdered, brayed.
- A. *مسخ* *maskh*. Metamor-  
phosis.
- A. *مسخر* *musakhkhar*. Com-  
pelled to work without wages;  
subdued.
- A. *مسخركی* *maskharagí*.  
Drollery, buffoonery.
- A. *مسخره* *maskhara*. A buf-  
foon.
- A. *مسدود* *masdúd*. Shut,  
obstructed.
- A. *مسرة* *masarrat*. (pl. *مسررات*  
*masarrát*.) Joy.
- A. *مسرّج* *musarraǰ*. Saddled  
(horse).
- A. *مسرّع* *musrī'*. Quick,  
making haste.
- A. *مصرف* *musrif*. Prodigal,  
extravagant.
- A. *مسرور* *masrúr*. Glad,  
gay.
- A. *مسرّوق* *masrúḳ*. Stolen,  
robbed.

- A. *مسطح* *mistah*. A level.
- A. *مسطر* *masṭar*. A rule.
- A. *مسطور* *masṭúr*. Described,  
delineated.
- A. *مسرور* *mas'úd*. Happy,  
fortunate.
- A. *مسكر* *muskir*. Intoxicat-  
ing.
- P. *مسكر* *miss-gar*. A brasier.
- A. *مسكن* *maskan*. Habita-  
tion.
- A. *مسكنة* *maskinah*. Poverty.
- P. *مسكه* *maska*. Butter.
- A. *مسكين* *miskín*. Poor,  
weak.
- A. *مسكينی* *miskíní*. Poverty.
- A. *مسئلت* *mas'alat*. A ques-  
tion, proposition.
- A. *مسلاح* *musallah*. Armed.
- A. *مسلسل* *musalsal*. Con-  
secutive.
- A. *مسلط* *musallat*. Superior,  
dominant, ruling over.
- A. *مسلك* *maslik*. A road,  
way, conduct.
- A. *مسلم* *muslim*. A Moslem.
- A. *مسلم* *musallam*. Intrusted  
to, resigned.
- A. *مسلمان* *mussalmán*. A  
Moslem.
- A. *مسلمانی* *mussalmání*. The  
Mohammedan religion.
- A. *مسلمین* *muslimín*. The  
Faithful.
- A. *مسلوك* *maslúk*. Practised.
- A. *مسلول* *maslúl*. Unsheath-  
ed, drawn (a sword).
- A. *مسمى* *musammá*. Named,  
called.



- A. مسمار *mismár*. A nail, peg.  
 A. مسمع *misma'*. The organ or sense of hearing.  
 A. مسموع *masmú'*. Heard, audible.  
 A. مسموم *masmúm*. Poisoned.  
 A. مسند *masnad*. A throne.  
 A. P. مسند آرا *masnad-ára*. Adorning the throne, reigning.  
 A. مسواك *miswák*. A stick of bitter wood used as a tooth-brush.  
 A. مسوده *musawwadah*. A sketch, rough draft.  
 A. مسؤل *mas'úl*. Asked.  
 A. مسهل *mus-hil*. A purgative.  
 A. مسهل *mus-hal*. Purged.  
 A. مسيح *masih*. The Messiah.  
 A. مسير *masír*. Travelling; a journey.  
 A. مشابه *mushábih*. Like, resembling.  
 A. مشابهت *mushábahat*. Similitude.  
 A. مسائمت *mushátamat*. Abuse, vituperation.  
 A. مشار *mushár*. Signified, indicative.  
 A. مشار إليه *mushár ilaih*. Indicated, aforesaid.  
 A. مشارب *mashárib*. Drinking places.  
 A. مشاربت *mushárabat*. Drinking with or to another.  
 A. مشارع *mashári'*. Highways.

- A. مشارفت *mushárafat*. Eminence.  
 A. مشارق *mashárik*. Eastern places.  
 A. مشارك *mashárik*. Associates, comrades.  
 A. مشاركت *musháarakat*. Partnership.  
 A. مشاطه *mashsháta*. A tire-woman.  
 A. مشاع *mushá'*. Divulged, undistributed.  
 A. مشاعر *mashá'ir*. The external senses.  
 A. مشاعره *mushá'arah*. A poetical contest.  
 A. مشاعل *mashá'il*. Torches.  
 A. مشاغل *mashághil*. Employments, occupations.  
 A. مشافهت *musháfahat*. Speaking to one's face.  
 A. مشاكل *mushákil*. Resembling.  
 A. مشاكلت *mushákalat*. Resemblance.  
 A. مشام *mashámm*. The sense of smell.  
 A. مشاورت *musháwarat*. Debate, consultation.  
 A. مشاهد *musháhid*. Seeing, contemplating.  
 A. مشاهده *musháhadah*. Contemplation, view.  
 A. مشاھرہ *musháharah*. Monthly allowance.  
 A. مشاهیر *masháhir*. Renowned persons.  
 A. مشايخ *masháikh*. Sheikhs, elders. (pl. of شيخ.)

A. مشايعت *musháya'at*. Accompanying; escorting home.

A. مشبك *mushabbak*. Latticed.

P. مشت *musht*. The fist; a handful.

A. مشتاق *mushták*. Desirous, longing.

A. مشبه *mushtabih*. Ambiguous, obscure.

A. مشترك *mushtarik*. A partner.

A. مشتري *mushtarí*. A purchaser; the planet Jupiter.

P. مشت زدن *musht zadan*. To box.

A. مشغول *mushtaghál*. Employed.

A. مشتق *mushtakák*. Derived, derivative.

A. مشتكى *mushtakí*. Complaining.

A. مشتمل *mushtamil*. Comprehending, containing. (Construed with the preposition *بر*.)

A. مشتهر *mushtahar*. Proclaimed.

A. مشتهى *mushtahí*. Desiring.

A. مشجر *mushajjar*. Wooded (country); damasked silk.

A. مشحون *mashhún*. Filled, laden.

A. مشخص *mushakkaş*. Estimated, defined.

A. مشدد *mushaddad*. Corroborated.

A. مشرب *mashrab*. A drinking place; behaviour.

A. مشرط *mishrat*. A surgeon's scalpel.

A. مشرع *mashra'*. A street.

A. مشرف *musharraf*. Ennobled, honoured.

A. مشرق *mashrik*. The east.

A. P. مشرقى *mashrikí*. Eastern.

A. مشرك *mushrik*. A polytheist, an idolater.

A. مشرون *mashrúb*. Drinkable.

A. مشروح *mashrúh*. Explained, illustrated.

A. مشروط *mashrút*. Stipulated.

A. مشروع *mashrú'*. Legal; ordained by law.

A. مشط *masht*. A comb.

A. مشعب *musha'bid*. A juggler.

A. مشعر *mush'ir*. Signifying.

A. مشعل *mash'al*. A torch.

A. T. مشعلجى *mash'alchí*. A torch-bearer.

A. مشعله *mash'alah*. A small torch.

A. مشعوف *mash'úf*. Pleased, satisfied.

A. مشغوف *mashghúf*. Inflamed with love.

A. مشغلة *mashghalah*. Business, occupation.

A. مشغول *mashghúl*. Busied, employed.

A. مشفق *mushfik*. Courteous, a friend.

A. P. مشفقانه *mushfikána*. Kindly, courteously.

- A. مشق *mashk*. Exercise, practice.
- A. مشقت *mashakḳat*. Distress.
- P. مشك *mashk*. A skin for water or milk.
- A. مشك *mushk*. Musk.
- A. مشك بو *mushk-bú*. Musk-scented.
- A. مشكل *mushkil*. Difficult.
- A. مشكلات *mushkilát*. Difficulties.
- A. مشكوت *mishkút*. The lantern (of a building).
- A. مشكور *mashkúr*. Thanked; (colloquially grateful).
- A. مشكوك *mashkúk*. Doubtful.
- A. مشكين *mishkín*. Musky, black.
- A. مشلول *mashlúl*. Paralytic.
- A. مشمش *mishmish*. An apricot.
- A. مشمول *mashmúl*. Comprehended, contained.
- A. مشموم *mashmúm*. Odoriferous.
- A. مشورت *mashwarat*. Council, deliberation.
- A. مشوش *mushawwash*. Disturbed.
- A. مشهد *mashhad*. A place of martyrdom.
- A. مشهود *mashhúd*. Beheld.
- A. مشهور *mashhúr*. Celebrated, notorious.
- A. مشى *mashy*. Walking.
- A. مشيت *mashíyet*. Will, desire.

- A. مشيد *mushaiyad*. Strengthened.
- A. مشير *mushír*. A counsellor.
- A. مشيمة *mashímah*. The placenta.
- A. مصابيح *maṣábih*. Lamps. (pl. of مصباح.)
- A. مصابرت *muṣábarat*. Forbearance.
- A. مصاحب *muṣáhib*. An aide de camp; a favourite; an attaché.
- A. مصاحبة *muṣáhabat*. Society, conversation.
- A. مصاحف *maṣáhiḥ*. Volumes. Copies of the Korán.
- A. مصادر *maṣádir*. Infinitives of verbs.
- A. مصادره *muṣádarah*. Fining, amercing.
- A. مصادقة *muṣádaqat*. Sincere friendship.
- A. مصارعة *muṣára'at*. Wrestling, throwing down.
- A. مصارف *maṣárif*. Expenses, disbursements.
- A. مصارفة *muṣárafat*. Acting sily (with one).
- A. مصاعب *maṣá'ib*. Difficulties.
- A. مصاف *maṣáff*. Ranks (of soldiers); a field of battle.
- A. مصافات *muṣáfát*. Good understanding, harmony.
- A. مصافحة *muṣáfahah*. Shaking hands.
- A. مصالح *maṣálih*. Affairs.

- A. *مصاحح* *maṣālahat*. Facification.
- A. *مصائب* *maṣāib*. Misfortunes. (pl. of *مصيبة*.)
- A. *مصباح* *miṣbāh*. Lamps.
- A. *مصبغ* *muṣabbagh*. Tinged, dyed.
- A. *مصحح* *muṣahḥih*. An emendator.
- A. *مصحف* *mashāf*. A book (especially a copy of the Korān).
- A. *مصدر* *maṣdar*. Source, origin; the infinitive of a verb.
- A. *مصدع* *muṣaddī*. A troubler.
- A. *مصدق* *muṣaddik*. Verifying.
- A. *مصدق* *miṣdāk*. Rectifying, verifying.
- A. *مصدور* *maṣdūr*. Derived, issuing.
- A. *مصر* *miṣr*. Egypt, Cairo.
- A. *مصر* *muṣirr*. Persevering, insisting.
- A. *مصراع* *miṣrā*. A hemistich.
- A. *مصرح* *muṣarriḥ*. Manifesting; serene (sky).
- A. *مصرف* *muṣrif*. Prodigal, extravagant.
- A. *مصروع* *maṣrū*. Afflicted with the epilepsy.
- A. *مصروف* *maṣrūf*. Expended, employed.
- A. *مصطفى* *muṣṭafá*. Selected, chosen. A name of Moham-med.
- A. *مصطلح* *muṣṭaliḥ*. Technical.
- A. *مصفى* *muṣaffá*. Clarified.

- A. *مصقول* *maṣkúl*. Polished, furbished.
- A. *مصلى* *muṣliḥ*. Rectifier, restorer.
- A. *مصاحح* *maṣliḥat*. An affair; the proper course to pursue; one's interest.
- A. *مصلى* *maṣliḥat-ámiz*. Conciliatory.
- A. *مصلى* *maṣliḥat-jú*. A reformer.
- A. *مصلوب* *maṣlúb*. Crucified.
- A. *مصلى* *muṣallá*. A place of prayer; name of a place near Shíráz.
- A. *مصمم* *muṣammim*. Firm, determined.
- A. *مصنف* *muṣannif*. An author.
- A. *مصنعات* *muṣannafát*. Literary composition.
- A. *مصنوع* *maṣnū*. Made, artificial.
- A. *مصور* *muṣawwir*. A painter.
- A. *مصون* *maṣún*. } Guarded,  
A. *مصون* *maṣyún*. } preserved.
- A. *مصيبة* *maṣibat*. Misfortune.
- A. *مصيبة زده* *maṣibat zada*. Unfortunate.
- A. *مصير* *maṣir*. Residence, receptacle.
- A. *مصاح* *mazáji*. Bed-chambers.
- A. *مضاد* *muṣádd*. An opponent.
- A. *مضادات* *muṣáddat*. Opposition.

- A. مضارع *mūzārī*. The aorist.
- A. مضاعف *muzā'af*. Doubled, increased.
- A. مضاف *muzāf*. Annexed; a governing noun.
- A. مضافات *muzāfāt*. Annexations.
- A. مضاف إليه *muzāf ilaih*. The noun governed.
- A. مضمين *mazāmīn*. Significations, contents. (pl. of مضمون.)
- A. مضائق *muzā'ik*. Narrow places, straits.
- A. مضايقه *mazā'ikah*. Distress, trouble. مضايقه ندارد *hīch mazā'ikah na dārad*. It does not matter.
- A. مضبوط *mazbūt*. Strong, robust; that which may be relied upon.
- A. مضجع *muzjā'*. A bed; a tomb.
- A. مضحك *muzhik*. Ridiculous, laughable.
- A. مضحكات *muzhikāt*. Jests, jokes.
- A. مضر *muzirr*. Hurtful, injurer.
- A. مضرت *mazarrat*. (pl. مضرات.) Detriment, injury.
- A. مضرور *mazrūr*. Damaged, injured.
- A. مضطر *muztarr*. Distressed.
- A. مضطرب *muztarib*. Agitated, afflicted.
- A. مضغ *mazgh*. Chewing, mastication.

- A. مذل *muzill*. One who leads astray.
- A. مضمحل *muzmahill*. Digested; fading.
- A. مضمحل *muzmar*. Implied, suppressed.
- A. مضموم *mazmūm*. Joined; having the vowel *zammah* '.
- A. مضمون *mazmūn*. The contents of a letter or document.
- A. مضيق *muzīk*. A narrow place, strait.
- A. مطا *matā*. The back.
- A. مطابق *mutābik*. According to, conformable.
- A. مطابقت *mutābāqat*. Conformity.
- A. مطارح *matāriḥ*. Places of conference.
- A. مطارحة *mutārahah*. Conference, conversation.
- A. مطاع *mutā*. Obeyed.
- A. مطاعم *matā'im*. Meats.
- A. مطاف *mutāf*. A place, such as the Ka'bah at Mecca, round which the ceremony of circumambulation is performed.
- A. مطالب *matālib*. Demands; objects. (pl. of مطلب.)
- A. مطالبه *matālabah*. Asking, requisition.
- A. مطالعه *matāla'ah*. Consideration, perusal.
- A. مطاوعة *mutāwa'ah*. Obedience, submission.
- A. مطاهر *mutāhir*. Purifying.
- A. مطايات *mutāyibāt*. Jokes, pleasantries.

- A. مطايا *maṭāya*. Riding-horses or camels. (pl. of مطيه.)
- A. مطبخ *maṭbakh*. A kitchen.
- A. مطبوخ *maṭbúkh*. Cooked.
- A. مطبوع *maṭbúʿ*. Impressed, stamped, printed; agreeable.
- A. مطر *maṭar*. Rain.
- A. مطرب *muṭrib*. A musician, singer.
- A. مطرح *maṭrah*. A place where anything is thrown.
- A. مطرد *maṭrad*. Flowing; current.
- A. مطرود *maṭrúd*. Expelled.
- A. مطعون *maṭʿún*. Taunted.
- A. مطفي *muṭfí*. An extinguisher.
- A. مطلي *muṭallá*. Gilded.
- A. مطلب *maṭlab*. Desire, object.
- A. مطلع *maṭlaʿ*. The East; exordium.
- A. مطلع *muṭṭaliʿ*. Informed.
- A. مطلق *maṭlak*. Absolute.
- A. مطلوب *maṭlúb*. Required, necessary.
- A. مطموع *maṭmúʿ*. Desired.
- A. مطمئن *muṭmain*. Enjoying repose.
- A. مطوي *maṭwí*. Folded, complicated.
- A. مطهر *muṭahhir*. A purifier.
- A. مطيب *muṭaiyeb*. Aromatic.
- A. مطير *muṭír*. Rainy, showery.
- A. مطيع *muṭí*. Obedient.

- A. مظالم *maẓálim*. Tyrannies, oppressions.
- A. مظاهر *maẓáhir*. Objects, spectacles.
- A. مظافر *muẓáfir*. Victorious, a conqueror.
- A. مظفر *muẓfir*. Victorious, triumphant.
- A. مظلم *muẓlim*. Dark.
- A. مظلمت *maẓlamat*. Oppression, tyranny.
- A. مظلوم *maẓlúm*. Oppressed.
- A. مظنون *maẓnún*. Thought; suspected.
- A. مظاهره *maẓannah*. Opinion, thought.
- A. مظهر *muẓhar*. Object, view.
- A. مع *maʿ*. With, together.
- A. معا *miʿá*. A gut.
- A. معاً *maʿan*. Together, along with.
- A. معابد *maʿábid*. Sacred sites.
- A. معابر *maʿábir*. Passes; fords, ferries.
- A. معاتب *muʿáteb*. Reprehended.
- A. معاتبه *muʿátabat*. Chiding, reprehension, expostulation.
- A. معاد *miʿád*. The place to which one returns; the resurrection.
- A. معادل *muʿádil*. Equal, equivalent.
- A. معادلات *muʿádalat*. Equity.
- A. معادن *maʿádin*. Mines, minerals.
- A. معاز *maʿáz*. Refuge.

A. معاذ الله *ma'áz alláh*. "God is my refuge." An exclamation of horror.

A. معاذير *ma'ázir*. Excuses.

A. معارج *ma'árij*. Ascents. (pl. of معراج.)

A. معارض *mu'áriz*. Opposing.

A. معارضة *mu'árazat*. Opposition.

A. معارف *ma'árif*. Sciences, virtues.

A. معارك *ma'árik*. Fields of battle.

A. معاركة *mu'árat*. Fighting, a conflict.

A. معاش *ma'ásh*. Means of living.

A. معاشر *ma'áshir*. A companion.

A. معاشرت *mu'ásharat*. Intercourse.

A. معاصات *mu'ását*. Rebellion, defection.

A. معاصر *mu'ásir*. Contemporary.

A. معاذت *mu'ázadat*. Mutual aid.

A. معاطفت *mu'átafat*. Favour, courtesy.

A. معاف *mu'áf*. Pardoned, exempted.

A. P. بمعاذ *mu'áf bifarmáyid*. I beg your pardon.

A. معافي *mu'áfá*. Exempted, privileged.

A. معاقب *mu'ákib*. A punisher.

A. معاقبات *mu'ákabat*. Punishment.

A. معاهد *mu'ákid*. Confederated, bound.

A. معاهد *ma'ákid*. Knots.

A. معاهدت *mu'ákadat*. League, confederacy.

A. معالج *mu'álij*. Applying a remedy.

A. معالجه *mu'álajah*. A cure, remedy.

A. معامله *mu'amalah*. Business, negotiation.

A. P. معاملة کردن *mu'amalah kardan*. To trade, to negotiate.

A. معالي *ma'áli*. Eminences, elevations.

A. معاند *mu'árid*. Inimical, refractory.

A. معاندت *mu'ánadat*. Obstinacy, opposition.

A. معانق *mu'ánik*. Embracing.

A. P. معانقه کردن *mu'ánaqah kerdan*. To embrace.

A. معانی *ma'ání*. Meanings. (pl. of معنی.)

A. معاودت *mu'áwadat*. Returning.

A. معاوضت *mu'áwazat*. Barter, exchange.

A. معاون *mu'áwin*. An assistant.

A. معاونت *mu'áwanat*. Mutual aid.

A. معاوية *mu'áwiyah*. A whelp; a lynx.

A. معاهد *mu'áhid*. Confederated.

A. معاهده *mu'áhadah*. Confederacy, alliance.

- A. معايب *ma'áib*. Vices.
- A. معاش *ma'áysh*. Necessaries, victuals.
- A. معاينة *mu'áyanah*. Inspection.
- A. معبد *ma'bad*. A place for worship.
- A. معبد *mu'abbid*. Worshipper.
- A. معبر *mi'bar*. A pass, ferry, ford.
- A. معبود *ma'búd*. Adored; a deity.
- A. معتاد *mu'tád*. Accustomed, habituated, used to.
- A. معبر *mu'tabar*. Respectable, reputable, legal.
- A. معقد *mu'tadd*. Numbered, computed.
- A. معتدل *mu'tadil*. Temperate, equal.
- A. معذر *mu'tazir*. Excusing one's self.
- A. معترض *mu'tariz*. Opposing, objecting.
- A. معترف *mu'tarif*. Acknowledging, confessing.
- A. معزّل *mu'tazil*. A seceder.
- A. معتقد *mu'takid*. A believer.
- A. متكف *mu'takif*. A devotee.
- A. معتمد *mu'tamad*. Confidential, trustworthy.
- A. معجب *mu'jib*. Admiring one's self; agreeable.
- A. معجزه *mu'jizah*. (pl. معجزات *mu'jizat*.) A miracle.

- A. معجل *mu'ajjal*. Causing to make haste.
- A. معجمه *mu'jamah*. Having a diacritical point, (a letter).
- A. معجون *ma'jún*. Kneaded; an electuary.
- A. معدلت *ma'dalat*. Equity, justice.
- A. معدم *mu'dim*. Depriving, annihilating. Destitute.
- A. معدن *ma'dan*. A mine, a mineral.
- A. معدني *ma'dani*. Mineral, fossil.
- A. معدود *ma'dúd*. Numbered.
- A. معدول *ma'dúl*. Swerved.
- A. معدوم *ma'dúm*. Non-existent.
- A. معدة *mi'dah*. The stomach.
- A. P. معدة سنكي *mi'da-sangi*. Dyspepsia.
- A. معذر *mu'zir*. An apologist.
- A. معذره *ma'zarah*. An excuse, apology.
- A. معذور *ma'zúr*. Excused, excusable.
- A. معراج *mi'ráj*. An ascent, especially the supposed ascent of Mohammed into heaven.
- A. معرّب *mu'arbid*. A drunkard.
- A. معرض *mu'riz*. Averse; turning away from.
- A. معرف *mu'arrif*. Making known.
- A. معرفت *ma'rifat*. Knowledge, acquaintance; by means of.



- A. معركة *ma'rikah*. A field of battle.
- A. معروض *ma'rúẓ*. Represented, requested.
- A. معروف *ma'rúf*. Known.
- A. معزز *mu'azzaz*. Honour- ed, revered.
- A. معزول *ma'zul*. Dismissed from office.
- A. معسكر *ma'askar*. A camp.
- A. معشر *ma'shar*. A company, a troop.
- A. معشوق *ma'shúk*. (fem. معشوقته *ma'shúkah*.) Beloved.
- A. معصر *ma'sar*. A press.
- A. معصم *mi'sam*. The wrist.
- A. معصور *ma'súr*. Expressed (juice, &c.), squeezed.
- A. معصوم *ma'súm*. Inno- cent.
- A. معصيت *ma'siyet*. Defec- tion, rebellion.
- A. معضلات *mu'zilát*. Intri- cacies, knotty points.
- A. معطر *mu'attar*. Perfumed, fragrant.
- A. معطش *mu'tish*. Exciting thirst.
- A. معطل *mu'attal*. Aban- doned; obsolete.
- A. معطوف *ma'túf*. Turned towards; favoured.
- A. معطي *mu'tí*. A giver; bestowing.
- A. معظام *mu'azzam*. (fem. معظامه *mu'azzamah*.) Honour- ed.
- A. معقد *mu'akkad*. Intri- cate, knotty.
- A. معقود *ma'kúd*. Knotted, fastened.

- A. معقول *ma'kúl*. Reason- able, pertinent.
- A. معكوس *ma'kús*. Inverted, reverted.
- A. معلى *mu'allá*. High, sub- lime.
- A. معلف *ma'laf*. A manger.
- A. معلف *mi'laf*. A nosebag.
- A. معلق *mu'allak*. Suspend- ed, hung up.
- A. معلق زن *mu'allak-zan*. A tumbler, rope-dancer.
- A. معلم *mu'allim*. A pre- ceptor.
- A. معلم *mu'lam*. Marked.
- A. معلى *mu'lin*. A revealer, divulger.
- A. معلوم *ma'lúm*. Known, notorious.
- A. معمى *mu'ammá*. An e- nigma.
- A. معمار *mi'már*. An archi- tect, bricklayer.
- A. معمارى *mi'marí*. Archi- tecture, building.
- A. معصور *ma'múr*. Culti- vated, inhabited.
- A. معمورى *ma'murí*. Popu- lation, cultivation.
- A. معمول *ma'múl*. Accus- tomary, usual.
- A. معنبر *ma'amber*. Perfumed with ambergris.
- A. معنوى *ma'nawí*. Intri- nsic; significant, logical.
- A. معنى *ma'ná*. Sense, mean- ing.
- A. معوضت *ma'úzat*. A thing given for another.

- A. *معول* *mu'awwal*. Relied upon.
- A. *معونة* *ma'ūnat*. Help, aid.
- A. *معهود* *ma'hūd*. Customary, wonted, usual.
- A. *معبت* *ma'īyet*. Conjunction, society.
- A. *معبر* *mu'aiyir*. An assayer of metals.
- A. *معيشت* *ma'īshat*. Livelihood.
- A. *معل* *mu'īl*. Wanting, indigent, helpless.
- A. *معين* *mu'īn*. An assistant.
- A. *معين* *mu'aiyan*. Fixed, determined.
- A. *معيوب* *ma'yūb*. Vicious, defective.
- P. *مغ* *mugh*, A fire-worshipper; a tavern-keeper.
- A. *مغارة* *maghārah*. A cave.
- P. *مغاك* *maghāk*. A pit.
- A. *مغالطات* *mughālatat*. Leading into error.
- A. *مغايير* *mughāyir*. Contrary, adverse.
- A. *مغاياره* *mughāyarah*. Disagreement.
- A. *مغايارة* *mughāyarat*. Exchanging.
- A. *مغبون* *maghbūn*. Deceived, cheated.
- A. *مغرب* *maghrib*. The west.
- A. *مغربي* *maghribī*. Western; African.
- A. *مغروق* *mugharraq*. Gilded; silvered.

- A. *مغرور* *maghrūr*. Proud, arrogant.
- A. *مغروري* *maghrūrī*. Pride.
- A. *مغروق* *maghrúk*. Immersed, sunk.
- P. *مغز* *maghiz*. The brain; marrow, pulp, pith.
- A. *مغسل* *maghsal*. A place for washing (especially of dead bodies).
- A. *مغسول* *maghsúl*. Washed.
- A. *مغشى* *maghshī*. Covered, feigning.
- A. *مغص* *maghas*. Colic.
- A. *مغضوب* *maghizūb*. Angered.
- A. *مغفر* *mighfar*. A helmet.
- A. *مغفرت* *maghfirat*. Pardon, remission.
- A. *مغفور* *maghfūr*. Pardoned, deceased.
- P. *مغول* *mughal*. A Mogul, Mongolian.
- A. *مغلطة* *maghlīṭa*. Confusion.
- A. P. *مغلطة كردن* *maghlīṭa kerdan*. To jabber.
- A. *مغلق* *mughlak*. Abstruse, difficult.
- A. *مغلوب* *maghlūb*. Conquered, subjected.
- A. *مغلق* *maghlúk*. Locked, barred.
- A. *مغوم* *maghmúm*. Grieved.
- A. *مغني* *mughanní*. (fem. *مغنية* *mughanniyah*.) A singer.
- A. *مغير* *mughaiyir*. One who alters.

- A. مغلان *mughailán*. The acacia mimosa.
- A. مفاتيح *mafátih*. Keys. (pl. of مفتاح *miftáh*.)
- A. مفاجات *mufáját*. Suddenness.
- P. A. مرگ مفاجات *marg i mufáját*. Sudden death.
- A. مفاخر *mufákhir*. Glorifying, boasting.
- A. مفاخرت *mufákharat*. Glorifying, boasting one against another.
- A. مفارق *mufárik*. Separating.
- A. مفارقت *mufáraqat*. Separation, absence.
- A. مفازه *mafázah*. A desert. (pl. مفاوز *mafáwiz*.)
- A. مفاصد *mafásid*. Evils.
- A. مفاصل *mafásil*. Joints.
- A. مفاصلة *mufásalat*. Distance between two places.
- A. مفاضت *mafázat*. Consignment; a despatch.
- A. مفاوضت *mufáwazat*. Commerce, intercourse.
- P. مفت *muft*. Gratuitously, gratis.
- A. مفتاح *miftáh*. A key.
- A. مفتتن *muftatin*. Bewitched, infatuated.
- A. مفاخر *muftakhir*. Glorious.
- A. مفاخرع *muftari*. Violating, ravishing.
- A. مفاخرق *muftarik*. Dispersed.
- A. مفاخرى *muftarí*. A slanderer, a deviser of false tales.

- A. مفتش *mufattish*. An inquisitor.
- A. مفاقر *muftakar*. Reduced to poverty.
- A. مفاقل *muftall*. Twisted.
- A. مفاقتن *mufattan*. Bewitched, infatuated.
- A. مفاقوح *maftúh*. Open, conquered.
- A. مفاقول *maftúl*. Twisted.
- A. مفاقون *maftún*. Fascinated.
- A. مفاقنى *muftí*. A magistrate; one who gives a فتوة *fatwá*, q. v.
- A. مفاككحار *mufakkkhar*. Glorified, glorious.
- A. مفاككحام *mufakkkham*. Magnified, glorious.
- A. مفاقر *mafarr*. A place of refuge.
- A. مفاقرح *mufarrih*. Exhilarating.
- A. مفاقرد *mufrad*. Singular, alone, unique.
- A. مفاقرط *mufrít*. Causing to exceed, excessive.
- A. مفاقروش *mafrúsh*. Spread, expanded.
- A. مفاقروض *mafrúz*. Enjoined (by law).
- A. مفاقروق *mafrúk*. Separated, scattered.
- A. مفاقصد *mufsid*. Spoiling, making bad.
- A. مفاقصدت *mafsadat*. Anything pernicious.
- A. مفاقصر *mufassir*. Interpreting.
- A. مفاقصد *mifşad*. A lancet.

- A. *مفصل mufaṣṣil*. Discriminating, detailing.
- A. *مفصل mufaṣṣal*. Detailed.
- A. *مغزول mafzúl*. Overcome, conquered.
- A. *مغطر muṣṭir*. One who breaks a long fast.
- A. *مفعول maf'úl*. Done, made.
- A. *مفقر muṣṭar*. Impoverished.
- A. *مفقود mafkúd*. Lost, non-existent.
- A. *مفكوك mafkúk*. Freed, loosed.
- A. *مفلج mufallaj*. Paralysed.
- A. *مفلح muṣṭah*. Prosperous.
- A. *مفلس muṣṭis*. Poor, bankrupt.
- A. *مفلسى muṣṭisí*. Poverty.
- A. *مفلوج maṣṭúj*. Paralysed.
- A. *مفلى muṣṭí*. Having a yearling colt (a mare).
- A. *مفوض mufuwaz*. Entrusted to.
- A. *مفهوم mafhúm*. Understood.
- A. *مفيد muṣṭid*. Profitable.
- A. *مفيض muṣṭiz*. Pouring, streaming on; hastening.
- A. *مفيع muṣṭik*. Convalescent.
- A. *مقابر maḳábir*. Tombs, sepulchres.
- A. *مقابل muḳábil*. Opposite, comparing.
- A. *مقابله muḳábalah*. Comparison.
- A. *مقاتل muḳatíl*. Fighting.

- A. *مقاتله muḳátalah*. Combat.
- A. *مقارب muḳárib*. Middling, mediocre.
- A. *مقارن muḳárin*. Simultaneous.
- A. *مقارنت muḳáranat*. Simultaneity.
- A. *مقاسات muḳását*. Endurance.
- A. *مقاسمه muḳásamah*. Division, partition.
- A. *مقاصد maḳásid*. (pl. of مقصد.) Objects.
- A. *مقاطر maḳaṭir*. Drops.
- A. *مقاطع maḳaṭi'*. Cut off, stragglers.
- A. *مقال maḳál*. Talk, conversation.
- A. *مقام muḳám*. A place, a station.
- A. *مقامات muḳámát*. Sessions.
- A. *مقامر muḳámir*. An antagonist at play, a gambler.
- A. *مقارمت muḳámarat*. Gambling.
- A. *مقاوم muḳawim*. Persevering.
- A. *مقاومت muḳáwamat*. Perseverance.
- A. *مقبره maḳbarah*. A sepulchre, a graveyard.
- A. *مقبل muḳbil*. Approaching.
- A. *مقبوض maḳbúz*. Grasped.
- A. *مقبول maḳbúl*. Accepted, agreeable.
- A. *مقتبس muḳtabas*. Quoted (especially from the *Ḳorān*).

- A. مُتَدِي *mukṭadī*. An imitator, a follower.
- A. مُقْتَدِر *mukṭadir*. Powerful.
- A. مُقْتِر *mukṭir*. Parsimonious.
- A. مُقْتَصِر *mukṭaṣar*. Abridged.
- A. مُقْتَضَى *mukṭaḏá*. Required, demanded.
- A. مُقْتَضِي *mukṭaḏí*. Requiring, demanding.
- A. مُقْتَفَى *mukṭafá*. Preferred, set over.
- A. مَقْتَل *maḳtal*. A place of slaughter.
- A. مَقْتُول *maḳtúl*. Slain.
- A. مِقْدَار *mikḏár*. Size, measure.
- A. مُقَدَّر *mukḏaddar*. Decreed.
- A. مُقَدَّس *mukḏaddas*. Holy. Jerusalem.
- A. مُقَدَّم *mukḏaddam*. Prior, precedent.
- A. مُقَدِّم *mukḏaddam*. Previous, preceding.
- A. مُقَدِّمَةٌ *mukḏaddamah*. A preface; a case (lawsuit.)
- A. مُقَدَّرٌ *maḳḏúr*. Fate, power, ability.
- A. مُقِرٌّ *mukḏirr*. Confessing.
- A. مِقْرَاضٌ *mikṛáḏ*. Scissors, shears.
- A. مُقَرَّبٌ *mukḏarrab*. Brought near; a courtier, one near the throne.
- A. مُقْرَبَةٌ *mukṛabat*. Relationship, propinquity.

- A. مُقَرَّرٌ *mukḏarrar*. Appointed, established.
- A. مَقْرُوضٌ *maḳrúḏ*. Indebted, lent.
- A. مَقْرُونٌ *maḳrún*. Joined to, connected with.
- A. مَقْرُونِيَّةٌ *maḳrúníyet*. Conjunction.
- A. مَقْسُومٌ *maḳsúm*. Allotted, partitioned.
- A. مُقَشَّرٌ *mukḏashshar*. Barked, peeled.
- A. مَقْشُورٌ *maḳshúr*. Peeled.
- A. مَقْشَدٌ *maḳṣad*. An object.
- A. مَقْشُودٌ *maḳṣúd*. Kept in view, an object.
- A. مَقْشُورٌ *maḳṣúr*. Shortened, curtailed.
- A. مُقَاṢَّسٌ *mukḏaṣṣar*. Defective.
- A. مُقْصَى *mukḏṣá*. Remote.
- A. مُقْضَى *maḳḏzí*. Completed, decreed.
- A. مُقَطَّرٌ *mukḏaṭṭar*. Distilled, falling drop by drop.
- A. مَقْطَعٌ *maḳṭa'*. A cut, a place of cutting, a separation, a ford.
- A. مُقَطَّوعٌ *maḳṭú'*. Cut.
- A. مَقْعَدٌ *maḳ'ad*. A seat.
- A. مِقْفَارٌ *mikḏár*. A desert.
- A. مُقَفَّيٌّ *mukḏaffá*. Pursued; rhymed.
- A. مُقِلٌّ *mukḏill*. Poor, indigent.
- A. مُقَالِبٌ *mukḏallab*. Inverted.
- A. مَقْلَتٌ *mukḏlat*. The eyeball.

- A. مفلا *mukallad*. Imitated.  
 A. مقلو *maklúw*. Fried.  
 A. مقلوب *maklúb*. Inverted.  
 G. A. مفاطيس *maknátis*. A magnet.  
 A. مفتح *makna'*. Sufficient, satisfactory.  
 A. مفتح *mukannin*. One who institutes.  
 A. مفود *mikwad*. A halter, a leading string.  
 A. مفوس *mikwas*. A quiver, a bow.  
 A. مفوم *mukawwam*. Straightened.  
 A. مفوم *mukawwim*. One who rectifies.  
 A. مفوى *mukawwá*. Strengthened.  
 A. مفهور *makhúr*. Subdued.  
 A. مفهى *mukaiyí*. An emetic.  
 A. مفاس *mikyás*. A meter, a measure. The Nilometer.  
 A. مفيت *mukít*. Powerful, a guardian.  
 A. مفيد *mukaiyad*. Diligent, registered, engaged.  
 A. مفيم *mukím*. Dwelling, an inhabitant.  
 P. مفيمى *makímí*. Brokerage.  
 A. مفى *mukíy*. An emetic.  
 A. مكاتب *makátib*. Schools. (pl. of مكب.)  
 A. مكاتبة *mukátabat*. Correspondence by letter. (pl. مكاتبات *mukátabát*.)  
 A. مكاتب *makátib*. Letters, writings. (pl. of مكوب.)

- A. مكار *makkár*. A cheat, an impostor.  
 A. مكارم *makárim*. Generous actions.  
 A. مكاره *makárih*. Abominations.  
 A. مكاسب *makásib*. Acquisitions.  
 A. مكاشنه *mukáshafah*. Displaying, disclosure.  
 A. مكافات *mukáfát*. Recompense, retribution.  
 A. مكالمه *mukálamah*. Conversation.  
 A. مكامن *makámin*. Hiding-places, ambushes.  
 A. مكان *makán*. A house, a dwelling.  
 A. مكائد *makáid*. Frauds, snares.  
 A. مكابل *mukáil*. Measuring.  
 A. مكب *mukibb*. Depressing, humiliating.  
 A. مكتب *maktab*. A school.  
 A. مكترى *muktarí*. Hiring.  
 A. مكتسب *muktasab*. Acquired.  
 A. مكتمى *muktafí*. Content, having a sufficiency.  
 A. مكتوب *maktúb*. Written; a writing, a letter.  
 A. مكتوم *maktúm*. Hidden, concealed.  
 A. مكث *maks*. Delaying, delay.  
 A. مكدر *mukaddar*. Turbid, vexed, uneasy.  
 A. مكر *makar*. Fraud, deceit.

P. مكر *magar*. Except, unless, yet.

A. مكرر *mukarrar*. Repeated; a postscript.

A. مكرم *mukarram*. Noble, respected.

A. مكرمت *makrumat*. Honour, respectability.

A. مكروه *makrúh*. Odious, hated, detestable.

P. مكس *magas*. A fly.

A. مكسب *maksab*. Gain, acquisition.

A. مكس ران *magás-rán*. A fly-flap.

A. مكس عمل *magas i 'asal*. A honey-bee.

A. مكسور *maksúr*. Broken; marked with the vowel *kasrah*.

A. مكشوف *makshúf*. Revealed, disclosed.

A. مكف *mukallif*. Putting to inconvenience.

A. مكلل *mukallal*. Ornamented with a wreath or garland.

A. مكمل *mukammal*. Perfect, complete.

A. مكمن *makman*. A hiding-place.

A. مكمون *makmún*. In ambush, concealed.

A. مكنت *maknat*. Power, strength.

A. مكنون *maknún*. Hidden, concealed.

A. مكال *mikyál*. A vessel to measure with.

A. مكده *makídah*. A ruse, a stratagem.

P. مكدن *makídan*. To suck.

A. مكين *makín*. Firmly fixed.

A. مكول *makyúl*. Measured.

P. مل *mul*. Spirituous liquor.

A. ملا *malá'*. The public.

A. P. بر ملا افادن *bar malá' uftádan*. To be made public.

A. ملا *mullá*. A learned man, a schoolmaster.

A. ملا *malá'*. Full.

A. ملابس *malábis*. Garments.

A. ملاست *mulábasat*. Commerce, intercourse.

A. ملاح *malláh*. A sailor, boatman.

A. ملاحه *maláhat*. Beauty, elegance.

A. ملاحده *maláhidah*. Atheists, infidels.

A. ملا حظه *muláhaẓah*. Contemplation, inspection, perusal.

A. ملاز *malázz*. An asylum, protection.

A. ملازمت *mulázamat*. Service, interview.

A. ملازم *mulázim*. A servant, attendant.

A. ملاصق *muláshiq*. Contiguous, adjoining.

A. ملاطف *mulátif*. Courteous, civil.

A. ملاطفه *mulátáfah*. Courtesy; an epistle.

A. ملاعب *malá'ib*. Jests, pleasantries.

- A. ملاعبت *mulá'abat*. Playing, toying together.
- A. ملاعنة *mulá'anat*. Mutual execration.
- A. ملاعن *malá'in*. Accursed persons. (pl. of ملعون.)
- A. ملاقات *mulákát*. A meeting; an interview.
- A. ملاقي *muláki*. Meeting, conversing with.
- A. ملاكت *malákat*. Possession.
- A. ملال *malál*. } Sadness,  
A. ملالات *malálat*. } ennui.
- A. ملام *malám*. } Re-  
A. ملامت *malámat*. } proach, censure.
- A. ملامست *malámasat*. Handling, feeling.
- A. ملاهي *maláhi*. Pastimes; musical instruments.
- A. ملائك *maláik*. } Angels.  
A. ملائكة *maláikah*. } (pl. of ملك *malak*.)
- A. ملایم *muláyim*. Mild, soft, tender.
- A. ملایمة *muláyamat*. Softness, gentleness.
- A. ملابس *mulabbas*. Clothed, dressed; confused.
- A. ملبوس *malbús*. Put on (garments).
- A. ملبوسات *malbúsát*. Garments, clothes.
- A. ملت *millat*. Religion, faith.
- A. ملتجم *multajam*. Bridled.
- A. ملتجی *multaji*. Taking refuge.

- A. ملحم *multahim*. Healed (a wound).
- A. ملحي *multahi*. Getting a beard.
- A. ملتزم *multazim*. Constrained, compelled.
- A. ملصق *multashik*. Conjoined, adhering.
- A. ملتفت *multafit*. Shewing respect, paying attention.
- ملتفت شديد *multafit shudúl*. Are you attending?
- A. ملتقط *multakit*. Gathering, collecting.
- A. ملتقى *multaki*. Meeting.
- A. ملتمس *multamis*. Supplicating, petitioning.
- A. ملأوی *multawí*. Crooked, delayed.
- A. ملتهب *multahib*. Inflamed, burning.
- A. ملجأ *maljá'*. An asylum.
- P. ملجخ *malchakh*. A stone for a sling.
- A. ملح *milh*. Salt.
- A. ملحد *mulhid*. An atheist.
- A. ملحق *mulhak*. Added, annexed, adhering.
- A. ملحوظ *malhuẓ*. Contemplated, considered.
- A. ملك *milkh*. A locust.
- A. ملخورد *milkh i khurd*. A grasshopper.
- A. ملزم *mulzam*. Confuted, convicted.
- A. ملزوم *malzúm*. Obligated; attached.
- A. ملسق *mulassak*. Adoptive, adscititious.



A. *مصق mulassak*. Conjoined, united.

A. *ملعون mal'ûn*. Damned, cursed.

A. *مأخوف malfûf*. Enveloped, enclosed.

A. *ملق malik*. Bland, flattering.

A. *ملقب mulakḡab*. Surnamed.

A. *ملك mulk*. A kingdom, country.

A. *ملك malik*. A king.

A. *ملك malak*. An angel.

A. *ملك milk*. Property, estate.

A. *ملك الموت malak ul maut*. The angel of death.

A. *ملك رانى mulk-rânî*. Sovereign sway.

A. *ملك كبرى mulk-gîrî*. Conquest.

A. *ملكوت malkût*. The kingdom of heaven.

A. *ملك و مال mulk u mál*. Land and money.

A. *ملكه malikah*. A queen.

A. *ملكى malikî*. Royal, kingly.

A. *ملكى mulkî*. Belonging to a country.

A. *ملى milal*. Religious. (pl. of *ملة*.)

A. *ملمع mulamma'*. Plated.

A. *ملوث mulauwas*. Polluted, defiled.

A. *ملوك mulúk*. Kings.

A. *ملوكاane mulúkána*. Royal, princely.

A. *ملول malúl*. Tired, afflicted with tedium.

A. *ملول شدن malúl shudan*. To be tired of anything; to feel ennui.

A. *ملموم malúm*. Reprehended.

A. *ملون mulawwán*. Coloured, variegated.

A. *ملوى malwíy*. Distorted, crooked.

P. *ملهى malhatî*. Liquorice.

A. *ملهم mulham*. Inspired.

A. *ملهوب malhúb*. Kindled, inflamed.

A. *ملى malíy*. Lasting long.

A. *ملىه malíh*. Beautiful, agreeable.

A. *ملىن mulaiyin*. Softening, emollient.

A. *مماات mumát*. Death.

A. *مماثل mumásil*. Alike, resembling.

A. *ممارست mumárisat*. Practice, management.

A. *ممااك mamálik*. Kingdoms, provinces.

A. *ممااك mamálik*. Slaves.

A. *مماعت mumána'at*. Prohibition, hindrance.

A. *ممتاز mumtáz*. Distinguished, eminent.

A. *مماثل mumtasíl*. Obedient, obsequious.

A. *ممااد mumtadd*. Extended, prolonged.

A. *ممازج mumtazaj*. Mixed, tempered.

A. *مماالى mumtalí*. Full, replete.

- A. *ممتنع* *mumtana'*. Prohibited, impassable.
- A. *ممد* *mumidd*. Extending, prolonging.
- A. *ممدود* *mamdúd*. Extended.
- A. *ممر* *mamarr*. A pass, passage, transit.
- A. *ممزوج* *mamzúj*. Mixed, tempered.
- A. *ممسك* *mumsik*. Seizing; stingy.
- A. *ممسوح* *mamsúh*. Wiped, cleaned; anointed.
- A. *ممشوط* *mamshút*. Combed.
- A. *ممطول* *mamtúl*. Hammered, extended. Put off (a creditor).
- A. *ممفوت* *mamkút*. Hated.
- A. *مممكن* *mumkin*. Possible.
- A. *مملكة* *mamlikat*. An empire, realm.
- A. *مملو* *mamlúw*. Full, replete.
- A. *مملوك* *mamlúk*. A purchased slave.
- A. *مملوكة* *mamlúkat*. Property, estate.
- A. *ممنوع* *mamnú'*. Prohibited.
- A. *ممنون* *mamnún*. Obligated, under obligation.
- A. *ممهيد* *mumahhid*. Confirming, founding.
- A. *ممهور* *mamhúr*. Sealed.
- A. *مميز* *mumaiyiz*. Discriminating.
- P. *من* *man*. I.

- P. *من* *man*. A weight equal to 80 lbs.
- A. *من* *min*. From.
- A. *من* *mann*. Imposing a feeling of obligation.
- A. *من الآن* *min al'án*. Henceforth, after this.
- A. *من اجل* *min ajl*. For the sake of.
- A. *مناب* *munáb*. Acting as a *locum tenens*.
- A. *منابر* *manábir*. Pulpits, rostrums, &c.
- A. *مناث* *manát*. An idol of the Pagan Arabians.
- A. *مناجات* *munáját*. Addresses to the Deity.
- A. *مناخر* *manákhir*. The nostrils.
- A. *منادي* *munadí*. A crier, proclaimer.
- A. *منادم* *munádim*. A boon-companion.
- A. *منادمت* *munádamat*. Joining in a drinking bout.
- A. *مناديل* *manádíl*. Napkins, pocket-handkerchiefs.
- A. *منار* *minár*. A large lanthorn, a light-house.
- A. *مناره* *minárah*. A turret, a minaret.
- A. *منازع* *munázi'*. Contending, litigating.
- A. *منازعت* *munáza'at*. Contest, litigation.
- A. *منازل* *manázil*. Mansions, stages.
- A. *مناسب* *munásib*. Proper, fit, suitable.

A. *مناسبت* *munásabat*. Suitability.

A. *مناشير* *manáshír*. Royal mandates.

A. *مناصب* *manásib*. Offices, dignities. (pl. of *منصب*.)

A. *مناصحت* *munásahat*. Admonition.

A. *مناصفه* *múnáshafah*. Halving.

A. *مناظره* *munázarah*. Controversy.

A. *مناع* *manná'*. Strongly prohibiting.

A. *مناعت* *maná'at*. Inaccessibility.

A. *مناعم* *muná'im*. Tender, soft, gentle.

A. *مناف* *manáf*. Name of a pagan Arabian idol.

A. *منافذ* *manáfiz*. Holes, fissures.

A. *منافر* *munáfir*. Abhorring.

A. *منافع* *manáfi'*. Profits, gains.

A. *منافق* *munáfik*. A hypocrite.

A. *منافسه* *munákashah*. Contention.

A. *منافض* *munákiz*. Contradictory, opposite.

A. *منافضت* *munákazat*. Contradiction, opposition.

A. *مناكحة* *munákahat*. Marriage.

A. *مناكير* *manákír*. Iniquitous things.

A. *منال* *munál*. Profit, means of gain.

A. *منام* *munám*. Sleep.

A. *منان* *mannán*. Beneficent.

A. *مناهي* *manáhij*. Roads, ways.

A. *مناهل* *manáhil*. Watering-places.

A. *مناهي* *manáhi'*. Prohibited things.

A. *منايا* *manáyá*. Deaths.

A. *منبر* *mimbar*. A pulpit.

A. *منبسط* *mumbasit*. Rejoicing.

A. *منبع* *mimba'*. Fountain, spring, source.

A. *من بعد* *min ba'd*. Afterwards.

A. *منبغث* *mumbá'is*. Excited; sent.

A. *منبه* *munabbih*. An admonisher, an awakener.

A. *منت* *minnat*. An obligation, favour.

A. *منتهد* *muntahij*. Deducing.

A. *منتخب* *muntakhib*. Chosen, selected.

A. *منتزع* *muntazi'*. Seizing, taking.

A. *منتسب* *muntasib*. Compared, referred to.

A. *منتشر* *muntashir*. Diffused, dispersed.

A. *منتصب* *muntaṣab*. Erect, set up.

A. *منتصر* *muntaṣir*. Conquering, overcoming.

A. *منتظر* *muntazir*. Expecting, waiting.

- A. *منتظام* *muntazam*. Ordered, arranged.
- A. *متنفع* *muntafi'*. Gaming, enjoying.
- A. *متنفي* *muntafi'*. Dissipated, destroyed.
- A. *متفكك* *muntakiz*. Demolishing.
- A. *متفيل* *muntakil*. Emigrating.
- A. *متقمم* *muntakim*. Avenging.
- A. *متفكي* *muntaki'*. Selecting.
- A. *متنن* *muntin*. Fetid.
- A. P. *منت نهادن* *minnat nihadan*. To confer a favour.
- A. *متتهى* *muntahá*. Finished, terminated, ending.
- A. *منجر* *munjarr*. Drawn, dragged.
- A. *منجر شدن* *munjarr shudan*. To be finished.
- A. *منجس* *munajjas*. Polluted.
- A. *منجل* *minjal*. A sickle, scythe.
- P. *منجلاب* *manjaláb*. Polluted water.
- A. *منجلي* *munjalí*. Conspicuous, apparent.
- A. *منجم* *munajjim*. An astronomer, astrologer.
- A. *منجمد* *munjamid*. Congealed.
- P. *منجو* *manjú*. A lentil.
- A. *منجور* *manjúr*. Planed, cut.
- A. *منحوس* *manhús*. Unfortunate.
- A. *منخر* *minkhar*. A nostril.

- A. *منحروط* *munkharit*. Turned (on a lathe).
- A. *منحرق* *munkharik*. Split, lacerated.
- A. *منحرم* *munkharim*. Chopping, splitting.
- A. *منخل* *minkhal*. A sieve.
- P. *مند* *-mand*. A termination signifying "possessed of".
- A. *مندرج* *mundarij*. Including, containing.
- A. *مندرس* *mundaris*. Obliterated, cancelled.
- A. *مندس* *mundass*. Hid, buried.
- A. *مندفع* *mundafi'*. Repulsed, removed.
- A. *مندوب* *mandúb*. Lamented, mourned.
- A. *مندبل* *mandíl*. A napkin.
- A. *منزل* *manzil*. A day's journey; a halting-place.
- A. *منزلت* *manzilát*. Dignity, rank.
- A. *منزوع* *manzú'*. Polluted.
- A. *منزوي* *munzawí*. A solitary man, hermit.
- A. *منزه* *munazzah*. Pure, holy.
- A. *منسج* *minsaj*. A loom.
- A. *منسلب* *munsalib*. Plundered.
- A. *منسلك* *munsalik*. Joined, connected.
- A. *منسوب* *mansúb*. Related, ascribed.
- A. *منسوج* *mansúj*. Woven.
- A. *منسوخ* *mansúkḥ*. Obsolete, cancelled, abrogated.

- A. منسى *mansíy.* Forgotten.  
 P. منش *manish.* Mature, temperament.  
 A. منشاء *manshá.* Principle, origin, beginning.  
 A. منشآت *munshát.* Letters, compositions.  
 A. منشار *minshár.* A saw.  
 A. منشر *munshír.* (God) reviving, bringing to life.  
 A. منشعب *munsha'ab.* Branching off, divided.  
 A. منشق *munshakḳ.* Spilt.  
 A. منشور *manshúr.* Diffused, promulgated.  
 A. منشى *munshí.* A secretary.  
 A. منصب *manṣab.* Dignity, office, station.  
 A. P. منصب دار *manṣab-dár.* An office-holder.  
 A. منصبغ *munṣabagh.* Dyed, tinged.  
 A. منصرف *munṣarif.* Turned back.  
 A. منصف *munṣif.* Just, equitable; a judge.  
 A. منصوب *manṣúb.* Erected, constituted.  
 A. منصور *manṣár.* Victorious, aided.  
 A. منصورص *manṣúṣ.* Manifested, declared.  
 A. مناصف *manāṣṣah.* Front, forehead.  
 A. منضم *munṣam.* Joined.  
 A. منطبق *munṣabih.* Congruous, consonant.  
 A. منطفى *munṣufí.* Distinguished.

- A. منطق *mantik.* Logic.  
 A. منطفه *mantikah.* A girdle, zone.  
 A. منطفة البروج *mantikat ul burúj.* The zodiac.  
 A. منطوق *mantúk.* Said, spoken, enunciated.  
 A. منطوى *munṭawí.* Folded, involved.  
 A. منظر *manẓar.* The countenance, aspect; a view.  
 A. منظور *manẓúr.* Agreeable.  
 A. منظوم *manẓúm.* Arranged, metrical.  
 A. منظومه *manẓúmah.* Versified.  
 A. منع *man.* Hinderance, prohibition.  
 A. منعدم *mun'adim.* Annihilated.  
 A. متعدى *mun'adí.* Contagious.  
 A. منعطف *mun'atíf.* Turned, inclined to.  
 A. منعقد *mun'aḳid.* Tied, bound.  
 A. منعكس *mun'akis.* Inverted, contrary.  
 A. منعم *mun'im.* A benefactor.  
 A. منعم *mun'a'm.* Affluent.  
 A. منضوب *munṣatib.* Subdued, conquered.  
 A. منشق *munṣatik.* Split, cleft.  
 A. منفرج *munṣajir.* Flowing; dawning.  
 A. منفاك *minṣakh.* A pair of bellows.

- A. *منفذ* *manfaẓ*. A hole, vent, passage.
- A. *منفر* *munfir*. Terrifying, putting to flight.
- A. *منفرج* *munfarij*. Open, separated.
- A. *منفرح* *munfariḥ*. Exhilarated.
- A. *منفرد* *munfarid*. Alone; simple.
- A. *منفصل* *munfaṣil*. Separated, detached.
- A. *منفطر* *munfaṭir*. Split, splitting.
- A. *منفعت* *manfi'at*. Profit, advantage.
- A. *منفعل* *munfa'il*. Bashful, ashamed.
- A. *منفق* *munfiḳ*. Expending.
- A. *منفك* *munfakk*. Dislocated, disjointed.
- A. *منفوض* *manfuẓ*. Shaken, concussed.
- A. *منفي* *manfi'*. Repulsed; negative.
- A. *منقاد* *minkād*. Submissive.
- A. *منقار* *minkār*. The beak of a bird.
- A. *منقاش* *minkāsh*. Pincers, tweezers.
- A. *منقبة* *mankabat*. (pl. منائب.) Virtue, a noble mind.
- A. *منقبض* *munkabiẓ*. Constipated, contracted.
- A. *منقح* *munakḥah*. Cleansed.
- A. *منقذ* *munqiḏ*. Liberating.
- A. *منقرض* *munqariẓ*. Extinct, elapsed.

- A. *منقسم* *munkasim*. Divided into parts.
- A. *منقش* *munakḥash*. Painted, embroidered.
- A. *منقشر* *munkashir*. Peeled, skinned, barked.
- A. *منقصت* *mankasat*. Detriment, loss.
- A. *منقضى* *munkaẓi'*. Past, elapsed.
- A. *منقطع* *munkata'*. Broken off, terminated.
- A. *منقلا* *mankalā'*. The advanced guard, an ambassador.
- A. *منقلب* *munkalib*. Changed, inverted.
- A. *منقلع* *munkalā'*. Torn out, extracted.
- A. *منقوب* *mankūb*. Undermined.
- A. *منقوش* *mankūsh*. Engraved.
- A. *منقوص* *mankūṣ*. Damaged.
- A. *منقول* *mankūl*. Copied, recounted, removed.
- A. *منقى* *munakḥī*. Detergent.
- A. *منكار* *munkār*. Wicked.
- A. *منكر* *munkir*. Denying, refusing.
- A. *منكرم* *munkarim*. Honoured.
- A. *منكشف* *munkashif*. Displayed, revealed.
- A. *منكوب* *mankūb*. Miserable.
- A. *منكوحه* *mankūḥah*. A lawful wife.
- A. *منكوس* *mankūs*. Inverted; perverted.

- P. منك *man ki*. I who am.  
 P. منك *mang*. A die, dice; custom, habit; a thief, robber.  
 P. منم *manam*. I am.  
 A. منوال *minwál*. Mode, rule.  
 A. منور *munarwar*. Illuminated.  
 A. منوط *manút*. Fastened; dependent on.  
 A. منوى *manwíy*. Intended, proposed.  
 A. منهج *minhaj*. A highway, a road.  
 A. منهدم *munhadim*. Destroyed.  
 A. منهزم *munhazim*. Defeated, put to flight.  
 A. منهضم *munhazim*. Well digested.  
 A. منهل *minhall*. A watering place.  
 A. منهى *munhí*. Announcing.  
 A. منهى *manhí*. Forbidden, prohibited.  
 A. منى *miná*. Semen virile.  
 A. منيت *munyat*. Wish, desire.  
 A. منيت *maníyat*. Death.  
 A. منير *munír*. Shining.  
 A. منيع *muní*. Inaccessible, impregnable.  
 A. منيف *muníf*. Eminent, sublime.  
 P. مو *mú*. Hair.  
 A. موات *mawát*. Death.  
 A. مواثيق *mawásík*. Confederacies, compacts.

- A. موجب *mawájib*. Causes, reasons; salary, wages.  
 A. مواجهة *muwájahat*. Facing, beholding.  
 A. مواخات *muwákhát*. Fraternity.  
 A. مواخذ *muwákhiz*. Seizing, chastising.  
 A. مواخذة *muwákhazat*. Remonstrance; calling to account.  
 A. مواد *mawádd*. Matters, points. (pl. of مادة.)  
 A. موارد *mawárid*. Watering-places; focuses.  
 A. موازنة *muwázanat*. Equilibrium, being equal.  
 A. موازى *muwází*. Quantity; nearly; sets, pairs, &c.  
 A. موازين *mawázín*. Balances. (pl. of ميزان.)  
 A. مواسا *muwásá*. Society, fellowship.  
 A. مواسات *muwását*. Brotherly affection.  
 A. مواشى *mawáshí*. Cattle, quadrupeds.  
 A. مواصلا *muwáshalat*. Interview; conjunction.  
 A. مواضع *mawázi*. Places, villages. (pl. of موضع.)  
 A. مواطات *muwátát*. Emulating, levelling.  
 A. مواطن *mawátin*. Native countries.  
 A. مواظبت *muwázabat*. Perseverance.  
 A. مواعدت *muwá'idat*. Promise, agreement.  
 A. مواظ *mawáiz*. Exhortation, advice.

A. موافق *muwáfik*. Conformable, suiting, favourable.

A. موافقت *muwáfakat*. Conformity, analogy.

A. موافع *mawáki*. Occurrences.

A. موافف *mawákif*. Stations, posts. (pl. of موقف.)

A. مواكب *mawákib*. Cavalcades. (pl. of دوکب.)

A. موالات *muwálat*. Friendship.

A. موالی *mawáli*. Lords, friends, slaves. (pl. of مولی.)

A. موایا *muwáliyá*. Seriatim.

A. مواید *mawálid*. Offspring.

A. موانست *muwánasat*. Intimacy, familiarity.

A. موانع *mawáni*. Impediments.

A. مواهب *mawáhib*. Gifts.

A. مواهبت *muwáhabat*. Contending in liberality.

A. مواهنت *muwáhanat*. Remissness.

A. موبد *mobed*. A Zoroastrian priest.

A. موبد *mu'abid*. Eternal, perpetual.

P. دو بمو *mú-ba-mú*. Hair by hair.

A. موت *mart*. Death.

A. موتی *martá*. The dead. (pl. of میت *maiyt*.)

A. موبد *mu'tajar*. Mercenary, hired.

P. مو تراش *mú-tarásh*. A hair-cutter.

A. مومر *mu'tamar*. Obsequious, submissive.

A. مومر *mu'taman*. Trusty.

A. موثر *musir*. Making an impression on, efficacious.

A. موثق *músik*. Strengthening.

A. موثقه *mausikah*. Confidence.

A. موثوق *mausúk*. Firm, constant.

A. موج *mauj*. A wave.

A. موجب *mújib*. A cause, motive.

A. موجد *mújid*. An author, cause.

A. موجز *mújiz*. A compendium, epitome.

A. موجع *mujá*. In pain.

A. موج زدن *mauj-zadan*. To surge, to billow.

A. موعجل *mu'ajjal*. Appointed time.

A. موجود *maujúd*. Existing, present.

A. مووجه *muwajjah*. Approved.

P. موچینه *mú-chínu*. Tweezers.

A. مومر *muwahhid*. One who believes in the unity of God.

A. موحش *múhish*. Terrifying, dismal.

A. موخر *mu'akhar*. Posterior, consequent.

A. مودے *mu'adlá*. Paid, performed.

A. موبد *mu'adlib*. A preceptor.

A. مودت *muwádat*. Friendship, love.



- A. مودی *mu'addi*. Paying, performing.
- A. مؤذن *mu'azzin*. The crier of a mosque.
- A. مؤذی *mu'zī*. Noxious, hurtful.
- P. مور *mūr*. An ant.
- P. مورچانه *mūrchāna*. Rust on iron.
- A. مورخ *mu'arrikh*. A historian.
- A. مورخ *mu'arrakh*. Dated.
- A. مورد *maurid*. A focus.
- P. مورد *mūrd*. Myrtle.
- A. موروث *maurús*. Inherited.
- A. موروثی *maurúsi*. Hereditary, hereditaments.
- A. مورپانه *muriyāna*. Rust.
- A. موز *mauz*. A plantain.
- A. موزون *mauzún*. Weighed, measured.
- P. موزه *múza*. A stocking, a boot.
- P. موز *múzh*. Grief, sorrow.
- A. مؤسس *mu'assis*. A founder.
- A. موسم *mausam*. Season, time.
- A. موسوم *mausúm*. Marked, signed, named.
- G. موسیقی *musíkí*. Music.
- P. موش *músh*. A mouse, rat.
- A. موشع *muwassah*. Wearing a scarf, ornamented. Odes with varied rhymes.

- P. موش بران *músh i parrán*,  
or,  
P. موش برنده *músh i paranda*.  
A squirrel.
- P. موش خور *músh-khúr*. A kite.
- P. موش دشتی *músh i dashtí*. A field-mouse.
- P. موش کور *músh i kúr*. A mole.
- A. موصی الہ *muwaṣṣá ilāh*. A legatee.
- A. موصل *múṣil*. A carrier, bearer. Leading to.
- A. موصوف *mauṣúf*. Described, before-mentioned.
- A. موصول *mauṣúl*. Collected, delivered.
- A. موصی *muwaṣṣí*. A testator, bequeathing.
- A. موضع *múẓih*. Clearing up, manifesting.
- A. موضع *mauẓí*. A place.
- A. موضوع *mauẓú*. Placed; an object.
- A. موطاء *muwaṭṭá*. Levelled, trampled.
- A. موطن *mauṭin*. A dwelling.
- A. موطنی *mauṭí*. A footprint.
- A. موظف *muwaẓẓaf*. Fixed pay or tribute.
- A. موعد *mau'id*. A promise.
- A. موعذت *mauẓat*. Exhortation.
- A. موعظت *mauẓat*. Preaching, admonition.
- A. موعود *mau'úd*. Promised, predicted.

- A. موافر *muwaffar*. Profuse.  
 A. موافق *muwaffik*. Prospering, aiding.  
 A. دونفور *maufúr*. Copious, plenty, full.  
 A. موافى *muwaffá*. Satisfied, paid, performed.  
 A. موافى *muwakkat*. Restricted to a certain time.  
 A. موافر *muwakkar*. Honoured, respected.  
 A. موافى *mauki*. A place; a contingency.  
 A. موافى *maukif*. A station.  
 A. موافى *maukúf*. Deferred, delayed, stopped.  
 A. موافى *muwakká*. One who is feared.  
 P. موك *múk*. The sting of an insect.  
 A. موافى *maukab*. A cavalcade.  
 A. موافى *mu'akkad*. Confirmed.  
 A. موافى *muwakkal*. Appointed guardian.  
 A. مولى *maulá*. A master, lord; a slave.  
 A. مولانا *mauláná*. Our lord.  
 A. مولد *maulid*. Nativity, native place.  
 A. موافى *múla'*. Excited, desirous.  
 A. موافى *mu'allif*. A compiler (of a book, &c.)  
 A. موافى *mu'allafát*. Compilations.  
 A. موافى *mu'ullam*. Afflicted, distressed.

- A. مولود *maulúd*. Generated, born.  
 A. مولوى *maulawí*. A learned man, my Lord.  
 A. P. موم *múm*. Wax.  
 P. موم جامه *múm-jáma*. Cerecloth, wax-cloth.  
 A. موامر *mu'ammár*. In command (a general).  
 A. موامل *mu'ammil*. Hoping.  
 A. موامن *mú'min*. A true believer.  
 P. مومى *mú'mí*. Waxen.  
 A. مومى *mú'mí*. Pointing out, beckoning.  
 A. مومى الىه *mú'má ilaih*. Above-mentioned.  
 A. موميا *múmiyá*. Petroleum.  
 A. مومياى *múmiyái*. A mummy.  
 A. مونات *ma'únat*. Provisions.  
 A. مونات *mu'annas*. Feminine.  
 A. مونس *mu'nis*. A familiar, an intimate.  
 A. موهب *mauhib*. A present, gift.  
 A. موهوب *mauhúb*. Given, presented.  
 A. موهوم *mauhúm*. Imagined, suspected.  
 A. مودون *mauhún*. Enervated, weak.  
 P. موى *múy*. Hair.  
 P. موبار *múyár*. Wearing long hair.  
 A. موبد *mu'aiyad*. Strengthened, aided.  
 P. موبز *maríz*. Raisins.

P. مویه *múyah*. Weeping, lamenting.

P. ماه *mah*. The moon, a month.

P. ما *ma*. No, not, (with the imperative).

P. مه *mih*. Great.

P. مہا *mahá*. Great.

A. مہاب *muháb*. Awful, revered (man).

A. مہابت *mahábat*. Majesty, reverence, awe.

A. مہاجر *muhájir*. A fugitive; a companion of Mohammed's flight.

A. مہاجرت *muhájarat*. Separation.

A. مہاد *mahád*. Cradles; a throne, bed.

A. مہار *mihár*. A camel's bridle.

A. مہارت *mahárat*. Expertness.

A. مہالك *mahálik*. Dangerous places.

A. مہام *muhám*. An important business.

A. مہان *muhán*. Despised, slighted.

P. مہان *mihán*. Great people.

A. مہب *mahabb*. A place whence the wind blows.

A. مہبط *mahbit*. A place of descent.

P. مہ باره *mah-pára*. A mistress.

P. مہتاب *mah-táb*. Moonlight.

A. مہتدی *muhtradí*. Directed, guided.

P. مہتر *mihtar*. Greater; a chief.

P. مہترے *mihtari*. Greatness, superiority.

A. مہجور *mahjúr*. Separated, forsaken.

P. مہچہ *mahché*. A little moon.

A. مہد *mahd*. A cradle; a couch.

A. مہذب *muhazzab*. Refined.

P. مہر *muhr*. A seal; a gold coin.

A. مہر *muhr*. A marriage-portion.

P. مہر *mihir*. Love; the sun.

P. مہربان *mihrbán*. Kind, friendly, a friend.

P. مہربانی *mihrbáni*. Kindness, favour.

P. مہرجان *mihrján*. The festival of the autumnal equinox.

P. مہر دار *muhr-dár*. The keeper of the seal.

A. مہر کن *muhr-kan*. A seal-engraver.

P. مہرداہ *mihrmáh*. The seventh Persian month (September).

P. مہرو *mahrú*. Beautiful, face like the moon.

P. مہره *muhra*. A shell or coral-bead.

A. مہزول *mahzúl*. Emaciated.

- A. مهزوم *mahzúm*. Put to flight.
- A. مهضوم *mahzúm*. Digested.
- P. مهل *ma-hil*. Quit not.
- A. مهلات *muhlat*. Delay, respite.
- A. مهلك *muhlik*. Deadly, fatal.
- A. مهلكه *mahlakah*. A dangerous place.
- A. مهم *muhimm*. Important. (pl. مهمات *muhimmat*.)
- P. مهمان *mihmán*. A guest, stranger.
- P. مهمان سرا *mihmán sará*. An inn, a guest-house.
- P. مهمانی *mihmání*. Hospitality.
- A. مهمل *muhmil*. Negligent.
- A. مهمیز *mihmíz*. A spur, a goad.
- A. مهندس *muhandis*. A geometrician.
- P. مهوش *mah-vash*. Beautiful as the moon.
- P. مہی *mihí*. Greatness.
- A. مهیا *muhaiyá*. Prepared, ready.
- A. مهیب *muhíb*. Awful, dreadful.
- A. مہمن *muhaiman*. God.
- A. مہین *mihín*. Greater, elder.
- A. مہی *muhiyí*. One who prepares.
- P. می *mai*. Wine.
- A. مہدین *mayálin*. Fields; camps.

- A. مہامن *mayámin*. Benediction, prosperities.
- P. میان *miyán*. The waist, loins, the middle; between.
- P. میان تہی *miyán-tahí*. Empty, hollow.
- P. میانچی *miyánchí*. A mediator.
- P. میانہ *miyána*. The middle, between; middling, moderate.
- P. میانہ روے *miyána-raví*. Moderation.
- A. میت *maiyit*. A corpse.
- A. میثاق *mísák*. A compact, promise.
- P. میخ *míkh*. A peg, nail.
- P. میخ شکاف *míkh i shikáf*. A wedge.
- P. میخک *míkhak*. Cloves.
- P. میخ کوب *míkh-kób*. A mallet.
- P. میخوش *mai-khush*. Agreeably acid.
- A. میدان *maidán*. A plain.
- P. مہدہ *maida*. Fine flour.
- A. P. میر *mír*. A lord, chief.
- P. میر *mír* (from مردن *mur-dan*). Die thou.
- A. میراث *mírás*. Heritage.
- P. میر بخش *mír-bakhshí*. The paymaster-general.
- P. میر حج *mír i hajj*. The leader of the Hajj caravan.
- P. میر دہ *mír i dah*. A commander of ten; a superintendent.
- P. میرزا *mírzá*. A Persian title; if it precedes the name it merely signifies "Mr" as میرزا ابراہیم Mr Ibrahim; but if

it follows, it is equivalent to "Prince" as ابراهيم ميرزا Prince Ibrahim.

P. مير شكار *mír shikár*. A huntsman.

P. ميز *míz*. A table.

P. ميزاب *mízáb*. A spout.

A. ميزان *mízán*. A balance; the sign Libra.

A. ميزان دادن *mízán dádan*. To balance an account.

A. ميزبان *míz-bán*. A host, landlord.

P. ميزك *mízak*. A mixture.

P. ميزه *mízah*. The middle of a saddle.

A. ميسر *muyassar*. Facilitated, attainable.

A. ميسره *maisarah*. The left side.

P. ميش *mísh*. A ram.

A. ميشوم *maishúm*. Unfortunate.

A. ميعاد *mí'ád*. A rendezvous, the time or place assigned.

P. ميع *mígh*. A cloud.

A. ميفاء *mífá'*. Projecting.

P. ميفروش *mai-farúsh*. A vintner.

A. ميفات *mikát*. A stated time.

A. ميكائيل *míká'il*. The archangel Michael.

P. ميکده *mai-keda*. A tavern.

P. ميگسار *mai-gusár*. A connoisseur of wine.

P. ميگو *maigú*. A shrimp.

P. ميگون *mai-gún*. Wine-coloured.

A. ميل *mail*. Propensity, inclination.

A. چه چيز ميل مي داريد *chi chíz mail mí daríd*. What will you take?

P. ميل *míl*. A bodkin, a needle for putting collyrium on the eyes; an instrument for putting out the eyes; a mile.

A. ميلاد *mílád*. Nativity, birth.

A. ميلان *mílán*. Inclined, desiring.

A. ميمنت *maimanat*. Prosperity.

A. ميمنه *maimana*. The right side.

A. ميمون *maimún*. Happy, fortunate. A monkey, an ape.

P. مين *míná*. Euamel; the azure sky.

P. مينكار *míná-kár*. An enameller.

P. مينو *mínú*. Paradise; an emerald.

P. ميوه *míva*. Fruits.

P. ميوه دار *míva-dár*. Fruitful, bearing fruit.

## ن

ن *nún*. N. The twenty-fifth letter of the Arabic, and twenty-ninth of the Persian alphabet.

P. *نا ná.* A negative particle prefixed to nouns.

A. *نا ná.* An affix, signifying our, ours.

P. *نا از موده ná-ázmúda.* Untried, inexperienced.

P. *نا آشنا ná-áshná.* Unacquainted, stranger.

P. *نا استوار ná ustuwár.* Inconstant.

P. *نا امید ná-ummoid.* Hopeless, desperate.

P. *نا امیدí ná-ummoidí.* Despair.

P. *نا امان ná-ambán.* A musical instrument.

P. *نا اندیش ná-andísh.* Clear, evident, requiring no thought.

P. A. *نا اهل ná-ahl.* Unfit.

P. *نا آب náab.* Clear, pure.

P. *نا پاک ná-pák.* Impure, unclean.

P. A. *نا بالغ ná-báligh.* Under age, immature.

P. *نا پایدار ná-páidár.* Not durable, inconstant.

P. *نا پایه ná-báyista.* Improper.

P. *نا بخرد ná-bakhrad.* Unwise.

P. *نا پدید ná-padíd.* Invisible, disappearing.

P. *نا پروا ná-parwá.* Fearless, careless.

P. *نا پسند ná-pasand.* Displeasing, disagreeable.

P. *نا بسی ná-basí.* Not existing.

P. *نا بكار ná-bakár.* Useless, vagabond.

P. *نا بلد ná-balad.* One unacquainted with the ways and manners of a country.

P. *نا بنوا ná-binawá.* Useless, spoiled.

P. *نا بود ná-búđ.* Annihilated, non-existent.

P. *نا بهره ná-bahra.* Great, choice, excellent; mean, base.

P. *نا پیدا ná-paidá.* Not to be found.

P. *نا بینا ná-bíná.* Blind.

P. *نا تراشیده ná-taráshída.* Rough, uncut.

P. A. *نا تمام ná-tamám.* Incomplete, imperfect.

P. *نا توان ná-tawán.* Infirm, incapable.

P. *نا توان بین ná-tawán-bín.* Envious, malevolent.

P. *نا توانی ná-tawání.* Infirmary.

P. *نا چار ná-chár.* Helpless, forlorn, destitute.

P. *نا چاق ná-chák.* Unsound; indisposed.

P. A. *نا جنس ná-jins.* Ignoble.

P. *نا جامود najúd.* A large cup, a goblet.

A. *نا جانی nají.* One who escapes.

P. *نا چیده ná-chída.* Ungathered.

P. *نا چیز ná-chíz.* Insignificant, nothing.

P. A. *نا باحق ná-hakk.* Unjust.

- A. ناحی *nahí*. Side, quarter.  
 A. ناحت *náhiyet*. Country, territory.  
 P. ناخ *nákh*. The navel.  
 P. ناخدا *nákhudá*. A pilot, helmsman.  
 A. ناخر *nákhir*. Worn, hollow (as a carious bone).  
 P. A. نا خلف *ná-khalaf*. Degenerate, ignoble.  
 P. ناخن *nákhun*. A nail, claw.  
 P. ناخن بدن *nákhun ba-dan-dán*. Sorrowful; astonished.  
 P. ناخن پال *nákhun-pál*. A whitlow.  
 P. ناخن پرایی *nákhun pairái*. A barber.  
 P. ناخنه *nákhuna*. A film on the eye.  
 P. ناخواست *ná-kh'ást*. Not required.  
 P. ناخن خامه *nákhun i kháma*. The tip of a pen.  
 P. ناخواه *ná-kh'áh*. Unwilling, against will.  
 P. ناخوش *ná-khush*. Displeased, unpleasant.  
 P. نا دار *ná-dár*. Insolvent, indigent.  
 P. نا دارے *ná-dárí*. Impudent, indecent.  
 P. نا داشت *ná-dásht*. Shame, poverty.  
 P. نا داشتی *ná-dáshtí*. Poverty.  
 P. نادان *ná-dán*. Ignorantly, unwillingly.  
 P. نادانی *ná-dání*. Ignorance.

- A. نادر *nádir*. Rare, precious.  
 P. نادرست *ná-durust*. Wrong; not true.  
 P. نادره *nádirah*. A rarity; a witticism.  
 A. نادم *nádim*. Penitent.  
 A. نادی *nádi*. Calling, convoking; a crier.  
 P. نادیدنی *ná-dídaní*. Invisible, imperceptible.  
 P. ناپدید *ná-dída*. Unseen.  
 A. نار *nár*. Fire.  
 P. نادرست *ná-rást*. Crooked, wrong.  
 A. P. نار افشاندن *nár-afshándan*. To weep, cry, bewail.  
 P. A. ناراے *ná-rái*. Lazy, careless, indiscreet.  
 P. ناربن *nárbun*. A pomegranate-tree.  
 P. نارچیل *nárijíl*. A coconut.  
 P. نارخوک *nárkhúk*. Opium.  
 P. نارس *ná-ras*. Unripe.  
 P. نارسائی *ná-rasái*. Incapacity.  
 P. نارسیده *ná-rasída*. Unripe, immature.  
 A. نارنج *náranj*. } An  
 P. نارنگ *nárang*. } orange.  
 P. نارنگی *nárangí*. Orange-coloured.  
 P. ناروا *ná-ravá*. Inadmissible, prohibited.  
 P. ناروان *ná-raván*. Not current, stagnant.  
 A. ناری *ná-rí*. Fiery.  
 P. ناز *náz*. Blandishment, coquetry.

P. ناز بالش *náz-bálish*. A soft pillow.

P. ناز بوی *náz-búy*. A species of sweet basil.

A. نازح *názih*. Far distant (town).

P. نازك *názuk*. Delicate; elegant.

P. نازك بدن *názuk-badan*. Delicate; a sweetheart. A red flower.

A. نازل *názil*. Descending.

A. نازله *názila*. A calamity (from heaven).

P. نازده *názanda*. Dissembling, coquetting.

P. نازیدن *názidan*. To dissemble, to coquette.

P. نازو *názú*. A kind of bird; the moon.

P. نازو *názhu*. A pine, a juniper.

A. ناس *nás*. Mankind.

P. ناساز *ná-sáz*. Discordant; indisposed.

P. ناسازے *ná-sází*. Disagreement.

P. ناسپاس *ná-sipás*. Unthankful, ungrateful.

P. ناستوده *ná-sitúda*. Mean, low, worthless.

A. ناسیج *násij*. A weaver.

A. ناسیخ *násikh*. Abolishing, cancelling.

P. ناسره *ná-sara*. Base coin.

P. ناسزا *ná-sazá*. Unworthy, indecent.

P. ناسفته *ná-sufta*. Unpierced.

P. ناسك *nasik*. Devout.

P. ناسكالده *ná-sakálida*. Inconsiderate, heedless.

A. ناسوت *násút*. Human kind.

A. ناسور *násúr*. A gangrene.

A. ناسی *nási*. Forgetful.

P. ناساد *ná-shád*. Cheerless.

P. ناسایسته *ná-sháyista*. Unfit, indecent.

P. ناسشته *náshta*. Breakfast.

P. ناسشدنی *ná-shudaní*. Impossible, impracticable.

A. ناسشر *náshir*. Dispersing.

A. ناسشره *náshira*. A blustering wind.

P. ناسشته *ná-shusta*. Unwashed; inelegant.

A. ناسشط *náshit*. Active, sprightly.

A. ناسطاط *náshitát*. Moving stars.

P. ناسكپاے *ná-shakíbái*. Impatience.

P. ناسشناس *ná-shinás*. Ignorant, unacquainted.

P. ناسشنیدن *ná-shunídaní*. Unfit to be heard.

P. ناسشنیده *ná-shunída*. Unheard.

A. ناسھی *náshí*. Growing.

A. ناسیب *násíb*. } Erecting,

A. ناسیبه *násibah*. } planting.

A. ناسیج *násij*. A monitor.

A. ناسیر *násir*. An assistant.

A. ناسی *naši*. Pure (colour).

A. ناسواب *ná-šawáb*. Not right, sinful.

A. ناسیبه *násiyeh*. The forehead.



- A. ناضب *náẓib*. Far, distant.  
 A. ناضر *náẓir*. Florid, vivid, splendid.  
 A. ناطه *náṭih*. Butting with the horns, as a ram.  
 A. ناظر *náṭur*. See ناطور.  
 A. ناطق *naṭik*. Speaking; rational.  
 A. ناطفه *náṭikah*. The faculty of speech.  
 A. نا طلب *ná-ṭalab*. Uncalled.  
 A. ناطور *náṭúr*. The watchman in a vineyard or garden.  
 A. ناظر *náẓir*. Seeing; an overseer.  
 A. ناظم *náẓim*. An adjuster, a ruler.  
 A. ناظور *náẓúr*. Seeing, observing, inspecting.  
 A. ناعس *ná'is*. Sleepy, drowsy.  
 A. ناعم *ná'im*. Soft, tender.  
 A. ناعمه *ná'imah*. A garden, a meadow.  
 P. ناغول *nághúl*. A stair; ladder.  
 P. ناف *náf*. The navel; middle.  
 P. A. ناف ارض *náf i arz*. The navel of the earth (Mecca).  
 P. نافخ *náfikh*. Blowing; a blower.  
 A. نافذ *náfiz*. Penetrating, effectual.  
 A. نافر *náfir*. Timid; conquering, a victor.  
 P. نا فرجام *ná-farjám*. Incomplete, coming to a bad end.

- P. نا فرمان *ná-firmán*. Disobedient, rebel.  
 P. نا فرمانی *ná-firmání*. Disobedience, refractoriness.  
 P. نا فرهجه *ná-farhikhta*. An ugly, impudent fellow.  
 A. نافع *náfi'*. Advantageous.  
 A. نافه *náfilah*. Supererogatory (prayers).  
 P. نافه *náfa*. A pod of musk.  
 P. A. نا فهم *ná-fahm*. Stupid, unintelligent.  
 A. نافن *náfí*. Repelling, negative.  
 P. A. نا قابل *ná-kábil*. Unfit.  
 A. نافد *nákid*. A coiner.  
 A. نافز *nákiz*. Worthless (a gift).  
 A. نافس *nákis*. Imperfect, defective.  
 A. نافع *náki'*. Penetrating, lodging (venom).  
 A. ناقل *náqil*. A reporter, narrator.  
 A. نافور *nákúr*. A trumpet.  
 A. نافوس *nákús*. A bell.  
 A. نافه *nákah*. A she-camel.  
 P. ناك *nák*. An affix denoting being affected with, as, غمناك affected with grief.  
 P. نا كاره *ná-kára*. Useless, worthless.  
 P. نا كاسته *ná-kásta*. Undiminished.  
 P. نا كام *ná-kám*. Disappointed, discontented.  
 P. نا كاه *ná-gáh*. Suddenly

A. ناكه *nākih*. A married woman, a wife.

P. نا كنهدا *nā-katkhudá*. A bachelor.

P. نا كردنى *nā-kerdaní*. Not fit to be done.

P. نا گرفت *nā-girift*. Suddenly, accidentally.

P. نا گریز *nā-guríz*. Inevitable.

P. نا گزران *nā-guzrán*. Helpless, without remedy.

P. نا كس *nā-kas*. Worthless, mean.

P. نا كسى *nā-kasí*. Meanness, abjectness.

P. نا كوار *nā-gawár*. Unwholesome, disgusting.

P. نا كهان *nā-gahán*. Suddenly.

A. نال *nál*. Giving, bestowing, liberal.

P. نالان *nálán*. Lamenting.

P. A. نا لایق *nā-láik*. Improper, unworthy.

P. نالیش *nálísh*. A complaint.

P. ناله *nála*. Lamentation, complaint.

P. نالیدن *nálídan*. To lament, grieve.

P. نام *nám*. Name; fame.

P. نام اور *nám-ávar*. Illustrious, famous.

P. نام آوردن *nám-ávardam*. To become famous.

P. نام بنام *nám-ba-nám*. Name by name, expressly.

P. نام برده *nám-burda*. Above-named.

P. A. نا مبارك *nā-mubáarak*. Unfortunate, inauspicious.

P. A. نا متصور *nā-mutaşawwar*. Inconceivable.

P. A. ما متاهى *nā-mutanáhi*. Infinite.

P. A. نا متوقع *nā-mutawaqqí*. Hopeless, unexpected.

P. نام جو *nám-jú*. Seeking fame.

P. نام جوے *nám-júí*. The act of seeking fame.

P. A. نا محدود *nā-mahdúd*. Boundless.

P. A. نا محرم *nā-mahram*. A stranger; not confidential.

P. A. نا محرمیت *nā-mahramíyet*. Strangeness.

P. A. نا محصور *nā-mahşúr*. Innumerable.

P. A. نا مخصوص *nā-makhşús*. Unappropriate.

P. نامدار *nám-dár*. Famous, illustrious.

P. A. نا مراد *nā-murád*. Disappointed, frustrated.

A. نا مربوط *nā-marbút*. Unconnected.

P. نا مرد *nā-mard*. A coward; impotent.

P. نامردى *nā-mardumí*. Rudeness.

P. نامردى *nā-mardí*. Cowardice.

P. A. نامرضى *nā-marżí*. Disagreeable.

P. A. نامرغوب *nā-marghúb*. Undesirable; contemptible.

P. نامزد *nám-zad*. Appointed, nominated.

P. A. *نا مساعد* *ná-musá'id*.  
Unaided.

P. *نا مستحسن* *ná-mustahsin*.  
Worthless, censurable.

P. A. *نا مستحق* *ná-mustahik*.  
Undeserving.

P. A. *نا مسعود* *ná-mas'úd*. In-  
auspicious.

P. A. *نا معتدل* *ná-mu'tadil*.  
Intemperate, immoderate.

P. A. *نا معتمد* *ná-mu'tamad*.  
Not trustworthy.

P. A. *ما معدود* *ná-ma'dúd*.  
Innumerable.

P. A. *نا معروف* *ná-ma'rúf*.  
Not famous, unknown.

P. A. *نا مَعْفُول* *ná-ma'kúl*. Ab-  
surd, impertinent.

P. A. *ما معلوم* *ná-ma'lúm*.  
Unknown.

P. A. *نا مقبول* *ná-makbúl*. Un-  
acceptable.

P. A. *نا ملايم* *ná-muláyim*.  
Rude, harsh, rough.

P. A. *نا ممیزی* *ná-mumaiyizí*.  
Want of discrimination.

P. A. *نا مناسب* *ná-munásib*.  
Improper, unsuitable.

P. *نام نامی* *nám-námí*. Increas-  
ing fame.

P. *نام نیک* *nám i ník*. Good  
fame.

P. A. *نا موافقت* *ná-muwákafat*.  
Contrary, adverse.

P. A. *نا موچه* *ná-muwajjah*.  
Disagreeable.

P. *نامور* *námvar*. Celebrated,  
famous.

P. *ناموری* *námvarí*. Fame,  
renown.

P. A. *نا موزون* *ná-mauzún*.  
Discordant, ill-formed.

A. *ناموس* *námús*. Reputa-  
tion, fame; low.

P. *نامه* *náma*. An epistle,  
book, letter.

A. *نامی* *námí*. Growing  
famous.

P. *نامیدن* *námídan*. To name.

P. A. *ما میسر* *ná-muyassar*.  
Unattainable.

A. *نامیه* *námiyeh*. Growth,  
vegetation.

P. *نان* *nán*. Bread.

P. *نانا* *náná*. A maternal  
grandfather.

P. *نان با* *nán-bá*. A baker.

P. *نان تنگ* *nán i tang*. Thin  
bread, biscuit.

P. *نان تنه* *nán i tahí*. Bread  
alone.

P. *نان تنگ* *nán i talkh*. Stale  
bread.

P. *نان جوی* *nán-júí*. A beg-  
gar.

P. A. *نان حلال* *nán i halál*.  
Bread earned by labour.

P. A. *نان خمیری* *nán i kha-  
mírí*. Leavened bread.

P. A. *نان رباط* *nán i rubát*.  
Bread given in monasteries.

P. *نان زرین* *nán i zarín*. The  
sun.

P. *نان سیمین* *nán i símín*. The  
moon.

P. *نان فطیرے* *nán i faṭírí*.  
Unleavened bread.

P. نان کور *nán-kúr*. Ungrateful, mean.

P. نانوا *nánvá*. A baker.

P. A. نان وقف *nán-i wakf*. Bread, left by a charitable bequest.

P. نؤ *náv*. A hollow tube; a boat.

P. نؤ دان *náv-dán*. A spout.

P. نؤ وسند *ná-vasand*. Not approved.

P. نؤورد *návard*. Battle, combat.

P. نؤوك *návak*. A tube for discharging arrows; an arrow.

P. نؤار *náhár*. Unknown, strange.

A. نؤهب *náhib*. Plundering.

P. نؤهنا *ná-hamtá*. Incomparable.

P. نؤهوار *ná-hamvár*. Unlevel, rough, rugged.

P. نؤهناجر *ná-hanjár*. Improper, unworthy.

A. نؤهق *náhiq*. Brayng (as an ass).

A. نؤهى *náhi*. Prohibiting, forbidding.

P. نؤهء *náhíd*. The planet Venus.

P. نؤى *náy*. A reed-pipe.

P. نؤياب *ná-yáb*. Undiscoverable, unattainable.

A. نؤيب *náib*. A deputy.

A. نؤيب مناب *náib munáb*. Performing the functions of, a vicegerent.

P. نؤيحه *náichah*. The stem of a hookah or narghilé.

A. نؤيره *náirah*. A blaze, arson.

A. نؤيل *náil*. Arriving at, obtaining.

A. نؤيم *náim*. Sleeping, slumbering.

P. نؤيدن *náidan*. To boast, to flatter.

A. نؤبات *nabát*. An herb.

A. نؤبات سكر *nabát i sukkar*. Sugar-cane.

A. نؤباتات *nabátát*. Herbs, vegetables.

A. نؤباتى *nabátí*. Vegetable.

A. نؤباح *nabbáh*. Barking (a dog).

A. نؤباش *nabbásh*. A despoiler of graves, a resurrectionist.

A. نؤباهت *nabáhat*. Nobleness, celebrity.

P. نؤباء *na-báyad*. Not proper.

A. نؤباه *nabáh*. Celebrated, noble.

A. نؤبت *nabt*. Growing, germinating.

A. نؤبث *nabaš*. Anger.

A. نؤبج *nabj*. Oakum.

A. نؤبكه *nabkh*. The small pox; pustules on the hand from hard labour; barking.

A. نؤبذة *nubzat*. } A small

A. نؤبذى *nubzí*. } portion.

P. نؤبر *nabr*. Lifting, raising.

P. نؤبراس *nebrás*. A lantern, lamp, light.

P. نؤبرء *naburd*. A battle, war.

- P. **نبرد** *na-barad*. He bears not.
- P. **نبرد** *na-burad*. He cleaves not.
- P. **نبرد گاه** *naburd-gáh*. A field of battle.
- P. **نبرده** *naburda*. Warlike; chosen, selected.
- P. **نبریده** *na-burída*. A castrated ram with its wool unshorn.
- P. **نبس** *nabas*. A daughter's daughter.
- P. **نبنه** *nabasa*. A daughter's son or daughter.
- P. **نیشن** *nabishtan*. To write.
- A. **نبض** *nabz*. The pulse.
- A. **نضان** *nabazán*. Beating as an artery.
- A. **نضت** *nabzat*. One pulsation.
- P. **نناد** *nabnád*. Circumspection, innocence.
- A. **نوت** *nubúwat*. Prophecy.
- A. **نور** *nabúr*. The buttocks, podex.
- A. **نبی** *nabíj*. A prophet.
- P. **نپی** *nupé* or *nipé*. The words of God, the Koran.
- A. **نبد** *nabíz*. Wine or beer made of dates, &c.
- P. **نیر** *nabír*. A son's son, a grandchild.
- P. **نیره** *nabíra*. A grandson, son's son.
- A. **نیل** *nabíl*. Excellent, ingenious, generous.
- P. **نبق** *napak*. Dexterous.
- A. **نتاج** *nitáj*. A birth; result.

- P. **نتاس** *nitás*. Good; healthy; cheerful.
- A. **نتایج** *natáij*. Results. (pl. of **نتیجه**.)
- A. **نتر** *natr*. Corruption, perdition; violence.
- A. **نتش** *natsh*. Pulling off (flesh, hair, &c.) with pincers, &c.
- A. **نتف** *natf*. - Pulling out hairs.
- A. **نتن** *natn*. A stink, becoming fetid.
- A. **نتیجه** *natíjah*. A result, an offspring; the conclusion of a syllogism.
- P. **نتیل** *natíl*. Fraud, imposture.
- A. **نتار** *nisár*. Scattering, dispersion.
- A. **نتاره** *nuśarah*. Crumbs of bread or meat.
- A. **نتر** *naśr*. Prose; scattering.
- P. **نَج** *naj* or *nuj*. The inside of the mouth.
- A. **نجا** *najá*. Escaping, set free.
- A. **نجابت** *najábat*. Nobility.
- A. **نجات** *naját*. Liberation, freedom.
- A. **نجاح** *najáh*. Success.
- A. **نجد** *nijád*. A sword belt; carpets.
- A. **نجار** *najjár*. A carpenter.
- A. **نجار** *nujár*. Nature; colour; root, origin.
- A. **نجات** *nijárat*. The trade of a carpenter.

- A. *nujubá'*. Nobles, heroes.
- A. *nujh*. Success.
- A. *najdat*. Fortitude, boldness.
- A. *najz*. Performing (a promise).
- A. *najis*. Unclean, dirty.
- A. *najsh*. Routing, exciting.
- A. *najal*. Having a large eye.
- A. *najm*. A star.
- P. *najwán*. Saffron.
- A. *najwat*. High ground.
- A. *nujúm*. Stars. (pl. of *najm*.) *ilm un nujúm*. Astronomy.
- A. *najúmí*. Astronomical.
- A. P. *najwá guftan*. To whisper.
- A. *najíb*. Noble, generous.
- A. *najíh*. Successful.
- A. *najíd*. Bold, brave, strong.
- A. *nají*. Wholesome, agreeable.
- A. *nahát*. Grammarian.
- A. *nahás*. Copper.
- A. *naháfat*. The being emaciated.
- A. *nah*. Smoothing, planing.
- A. *nahr*. Sacrificing a camel.

- A. *nihrír*. Learned, wise.
- A. *nahs*. Inauspicious, unlucky.
- A. *nahl*. A bee.
- A. *nahlat*. Bees.
- A. *nahw*. Grammar, syntax. (Adverb). About, nearly.
- A. *nahúsat*. Being unlucky.
- A. *nahús*. Bad, ill, unfortunate.
- A. *nahawí*. A grammarian.
- A. *nahíb*. Weeping excessively.
- A. *nahíf*. Lean, weak.
- P. *nakh*. A thread.
- A. *nakkkhás*. A dealer in slaves and cattle.
- A. *nukhá'*. The spinal marrow.
- A. *nukhá'at*. Phlegm, spittle, mucus.
- A. *nukhbat*. Choice, select.
- P. *nakhjad*. Dross of iron, scales.
- P. *nakhchír*. Prey, game.
- A. *nakhar*. Worn, rubbed to pieces.
- P. *nukhráz*. A ram, a bellwether.
- P. *nukhust*. } The  
P. *nukhustin*. } begin-  
P. *nukhustín*. } ning,  
the first.

P. *نخشه nakhsha*. Proof, demonstration.

A. *نخل nakhl*. The palm tree, a festoon.

A. *نخلبند nakhband*. Artificial trees or fruits made of wax; a maker of artificial flowers.

A. *نخوت nakhwat*. Pride, haughtiness.

P. *نخود nukhúd*. A pea, vetch, pulse.

A. *نخبر nakhír*. Snoring.

P. *نخیز nakhíz*. Coarse, common, low.

P. *ند nad*. Increase, abundance.

A. *ندا nidá*. Proclamation; a clamour.

A. *نداف naddáf*. A cotton-carder.

A. *ندامت nadámat*. Repentance.

A. *نداوت nadáwat*. Moisture (ground).

A. *ندبت nudbat*. Lamentation.

A. *ندرت nudrat*. Rarity.

A. *ندس nadas*. Understanding, cunning, skill.

A. *ندش nadsh*. Dividing, separating, (carding cotton).

A. *ندف nadf*. Carding cotton.

A. *ندم nadam*. Repentance.

A. *ندما nudamá*. Boon companions.

A. *ندو nadw*. Calling (a council, &c.), assembling.

A. *ندوت nadwat*. An assembly, congress.

A. *ندی nadá*. Liberality; dew.

A. *ندیف nadíf*. Carded cotton.

A. *ندیم nadím*. A boon companion.

A. *ندارت nazárat*. Warning.

A. *نذر nazr*. A vow, an offering.

A. *ندل nazl*. A low, mean person.

A. *نذیر nazír*. One who warns or threatens.

P. *نر nar*. Male, masculine.  
*شیر نر shír i nar*.

P. *نرا nará*. A small wall raised as a screen.

P. *نراک narák*. Always, forever.

P. *نرخ nirkh*. Price current, tax.

P. *نرخ بازار nirkh i bázár*. The market rate.

P. *نرد nard*. A piece in backgammon, &c.; the game also is so called.

P. *نردبان nardubán*. Ladder, stairs.

P. *نرسک narask*. A lentil.

P. *نرکاو nar-gáu*. A bull.

P. *نرکس nargis*. A narcissus.

P. *نرکس و گل nargis u gul*. (In poetry) the eye and ear.

P. *نرکسی nargisí*. A species of cloth, also of food.

P. *نرم narm*. Soft, tender, gentle.

P. *نرماده nar-máda*. Male and female; a screw or bolt.

P. نرم نرم *narm narm*.  
Softly, gently.

P. نرمه گوش *narma i gúsh*.  
The tip of the ear.

P. نرمی *narmí*. Softness,  
tenderness.

P. نرمهش *nar-mísh*. A ram.

P. نره *nara*. Membrum  
virile, male.

P. نرے *narí*. A dressed  
sheepskin; a penis. Virility.

P. نرم *narím* or نریمان *narí-  
mán*. An old Persian hero, the  
great grandfather of Rustum.

P. نریمان. See the preced-  
ing word.

P. نزار *nizár*. Lean, thin;  
distressed.

A. نزاع *nizá'* or نزاعت *nazá'at*.  
Controversy, dispute.

A. نزاکت *nazákat*. Elegance,  
delicacy.

A. نزالت *nuzálat*. Sperma  
genitale.

A. نزاهت *nazáhat*. Purity.

P. نزد *nizd*. Near about,  
with. نزد من *nizd i man*. In  
my opinion.

P. نزدیک *nazdík*. Near, al-  
most close to.

P. نزدیکی *nazdíkí*: Proxi-  
mity.

A. نزع *naz'*. Agony.

A. نزع *nazgh*. Taunting,  
reproaching.

A. نرک *nizk*. The male  
lizard.

A. نرک *nazk*. Defaming.

A. نزل *nuzl*. Hospitality;  
alighting.

A. نزلت *nuzlat*. One descent;  
a catarrh.

A. نزم *nazm*. A severe bite.

A. نزوان *nazawán*. Making  
an assault.

A. نزول *nuzúl*. A descent,  
alighting.

A. نزهت *nuzhat*. Delight.

P. نریدن *nazídan*. To draw  
out, extract.

A. نریر *nazír*. Small, mode-  
rate.

A. نرزل *nazíl*. A stranger,  
a foreigner.

P. نر *nazh*. The wards of  
a key.

P. نراد *nizhád*. } Origin,

P. نراده *nizháda*. } descent.

P. نرعار *nazhghár*. Noise,  
shout, exclamation.

P. نرهم *nizhm* or *nuzhm*. A  
cloud, fog, mist.

P. نرند *nizhand*. Formid-  
able; tremendous.

P. نرّه *nazha*. A thin metal  
plate; name of a fixed star.

P. نریدن *nazhídan*. To draw  
forth, pull out.

P. نس *nus*. A shade;  
house; the beard; the vulva.

A. نساء *nisá'*. A woman,  
a lady; the female sex.

A. نسابت *nassábat*. Skilled  
in genealogy.

A. نجاج *nassáj*. A weaver.

A. نرائم *nasáim*. Zephyrs.

A. نسب *nasab*. Lineage, race.

A. نسبة *nisbat*. Relation,  
reference.



A. نسبت کردن *nisbat kerdan*.  
To ascribe, refer.

A. نسبتی *nisbatí*. Related.

P. نثرن *nastaran*. A narcissus.

P. نساوه *nastúh*. Disobedient, contentious.

A. نسبی *nasabí*. Of the same race.

A. نسج *nasj*. Weaving.

A. نسخ *naskh*. Obliterating, copying.

A. نسخه *nuskha*. A copy-book; a medical prescription. Rare. A copy.

A. نسخی *naskhí*. The Arabic style of handwriting.

P. نسر *nasar*. Shade, a shady place.

A. نسر *nasr*. A vulture.

A. نسر طائر *nasr i táir*. The sign Aquila.

A. نسرین *nisrín*. The wild white rose.

A. نسق *nasak*. Order, arrangement.

A. P. نسقچی *nasakchí*. The imperial body-guard; they are armed with the hatchets called تبرزین q. v.

A. P. نسق کردن *nasak kerdan*. To punish by cutting off the nose or ears, or otherwise mutilating the criminal.

A. نك *nusk*. Piety, devotion.

P. نسكا *naská*. The earth, ground.

A. نسل *nasl*. Progeny, race.

A. نسمت *nasamat*. A man, the spirit, soul.

A. نسناس *nisnás*. A fabulous being having the form of a man split in halves. A wild man of the woods.

A. ننوان *niswán*. Women.

A. ننوات *niswat*. Women.

P. نسود *nasúd*. Soft, smooth, delicate.

A. نصول *nusúl*. Moulting.

A. نسیان *nisyán*. Oblivion, forgetfulness.

A. نسیب *nasíb*. Celebrating (a mistress) in verse.

A. نسیت *nasi'at*. Buying or selling on credit.

A. نسیج *nasíj*. Texture, anything woven.

A. نسیق *nasík*. Arranged in order.

A. نسك *nasík*. Gold and silver.

A. نسیم *nasím*. A gentle gale, the zephyr.

A. نسیه *nasiyah*. Credit.

P. نش *nush*. Alike, resembling, equal.

A. نش *nashsh*. A weight of twenty dirhems.

A. نشاء *nashá'*. Growing, increasing.

A. نشاب *nushsháb*. Arrows.

A. نشأت *nash'at*. Appearing, being produced. نشاتین *nash'-atain*. This world and the next.

P. نشاخن *nishákhtan*. To fix in the ground, to establish.

- A. نشار *nishád*. Praying, conjuring.
- A. نشار *nushádir*. Sal-ammoniac.
- A. نشارت *nushárat*. Shavings, saw-dust.
- P. نشاسته *nasháshta*. Starch.
- A. نشاط *nashát*. Joy, alacrity.
- P. نشان *nishán*. A sign, a mark; a standard, coat of arms, order of merit, &c.
- P. نشان دادن *nishándan*. To fix, plant.
- P. نشانه *nishána*. A mark, a butt.
- P. نشانیدن *nishánídan*. To cause to seat.
- P. نشاید *nasháyad*. It is not becoming.
- A. نشب *nashab*. Fixed firmly.
- P. نشتار *nishtar*. A lancet.
- A. نشك *nashaj*. An aqueduct, a canal.
- P. نشخوار *nish-khár*. Rumination. The cud.
- A. نشد *nashd*. Seeking.
- A. نشدان *nishdán*. Seeking, searching.
- A. نشدت *nishdat*. A sound, a voice.
- A. نشر *nashr*. Diffusion.
- A. نشرت *nushrat*. A charm to cure madness or disease.
- A. نشري *nashrí*. Dispersive, diffusive.
- P. نشستن *nishastan*. To sit down, to recline; to extinguish.

- A. نشت *nasht*. Going out, exit.
- A. نشف *nashaf*. Imbibing water; soaking up.
- A. نشق *nashk*. Odour, smelling.
- P. نيشگرده *nishgirda*. A shoemaker's knife.
- P. نيشك *nishkunj*. Tickling; twitching, pinching.
- P. نشمن *nashman*. Fortune.
- P. نشوان *nashwán*. Intoxicated.
- A. نشوب *nushúb*. Becoming fixed.
- A. نشوت *nashwat*. Odours, perfume; intoxication.
- A. نشور *nushúr*. The resurrection.
- A. نشو نما *nashw-namá*. Growing up.
- A. نشوع *nushú'*. A medicine either swallowed or snuffed up.
- A. نشه *nash*. Intoxication.
- A. نشب *nashíb*. A descent, declivity.
- A. نشب *nashít*. Brisk, cheerful.
- P. نشيل *nashíl*. Hanged, suspended.
- P. نشيمن *nashíman*. A seat, mansion.
- P. نشين *nishín*. (In composition) sitting.
- A. نصي *naşş*. Elevating, raising, manifesting; the text of a book.
- A. نصاب *nişáb*. A certain estate for which a tax is paid; boundary; root, origin.

- A. **نصارى** *naṣārā*. Christians.
- A. **نصاف** *niṣāf*. Serving.
- A. **نصافي** *naṣāfī*. A kind of Egyptian fabric, half silk and half cotton.
- A. **نصائح** *naṣāih*. Counsels, admonitions. (pl. of **نصيحة**.)
- A. **نصب** *naṣb*. Erecting, establishing.
- A. **نصح** *nush*. Advising, giving counsel.
- A. **نصر** *naṣr*. Assistance.
- A. **نصراني** *naṣrānī*. A Christian.
- A. **نصرت** *nuṣrat*. Assistance, victory.
- A. **نصف** *niṣf*. Half; the middle.
- A. **نصفت** *niṣfat*. Justice, equity.
- A. **نصل** *naṣl*. The point of a spear, a sword.
- A. **نصوح** *naṣūh*. Constant, sincere.
- A. **نصوص** *nuṣūṣ*. Demonstrations.
- A. **نصيب** *naṣīb*. Fortune, lot.
- A. **نصيبه** *naṣībah*. Share, lot.
- A. **نصيحة** *naṣīh*. Sincere; a monitor.
- A. **نصيحت** *naṣīhat*. Advice, admonition.
- A. **نصير** *naṣīr*. An assistant, defender.
- A. **نصف** *naṣīf*. The half of anything.
- A. **نصل** *naṣīl*. The joint under the jaw between the head and neck.

- A. **نزار** *nazār*. Gold or silver.
- A. **نزارت** *nazārat*. Freshness.
- A. **نظر** *nazr*. Brightness, freshness.
- A. **نضرت** *nazrat*. Brightness, splendour.
- A. **نضد** *nazīd*. A cushion, a pillow.
- A. **نضير** *nazīr*. Gold or silver.
- A. **نطار** *nuṭṭār*. A scarecrow.
- A. **نطاق** *niṭāq*. The waist; a girdle.
- A. **نطح** *nath*. Butting with the horns.
- A. **نطرون** *naṭrūn*. Nitre; natron.
- A. **نطف** *natf*. Flowing slowly, emission.
- A. **نطفه** *nutfah*. Sperma genitale.
- A. **نطق** *nutk* or **نطوق** *nutūq*. Speech, articulation.
- A. **نطیح** *naṭīh*. Hateful, detestable.
- A. **نطش** *naṭīsh*. Motion.
- A. **نظارت** *nazārat*. Inspection, superintendency, viewing.
- A. P. **نظارگی** *nazẓāragī*. Looking at a spectacle.
- A. P. **نظارگان** *nazẓāragān*. Spectators.
- A. P. **نظاره** *nazāra*. A spectacle.
- A. **نظافت** *nazāfat*. Cleanness, neatness.

A. نظام *nizám*. Arrangement; a ruler.

A. نظائر *naẓáir*. Resemblances.

A. نظر *naẓar*. A look, sight, glance, observation.

A. نظارت *naẓar-band*. Under surveillance.

A. نظر باز *naẓar-báz*. A juggler, a spy.

A. نظر ثانی *naẓar i sání*. Revision.

A. نظم *naẓm*. Arrangement, verse.

A. نظم و نسق *naẓm u nasak*. Order and arrangement.

A. نظیر *naẓír*. Alike, resembling.

A. نظیف *naẓíf*. Pure, clean.

A. نعاب *nu'áb*. The croaking of a crow.

A. نعاس *na'ás*. Somnolent, lethargic.

A. نعال *ni'ál*. Horse-shoes.

A. نعام *na'am*. An ostrich; a desert.

A. نعامت *na'ámat*. A cross-beam, a sandy desert. (pl. نعائم *na'áim*.)

A. نعامی *nu'áma*. The south wind.

A. نعائم *na'áim*. The twentieth mansion of the moon. Deserts.

A. نعت *na't*. Praise, especially of Mohammed.

A. نعجه *nu'jah*. A white sheep, cow.

A. نعره *nárah*. A shout.

A. P. نعره زدن *na'ra zadan*. To shout.

A. نعش *na'sh*. A bier, a coffin.

A. نعل *na'l*. A horse-shoe; shoes, slippers.

A. P. نعل بستن *na'l bastan*. To shoe (a horse).

A. P. نعل بند *na'l band*. A farrier.

A. نعلین *na'lain*. Shoes; sandals.

A. نعلتراش *na'l-tarásh*. A maker of sandals, shoes, &c.

A. نعم *na'am*. Yes. Cattle.

A. نعماء *ni'má*. Benefits, comforts.

A. نعماء *ni'ammá*. How excellent!

A. نعمان *nu'mán*. Blood. Title of the ancient kings of Hírah.

A. نعمت *ni'mat*. Affluence, the comforts of life.

A. نعنع *na'na'*. Mint.

A. نعوت *nu'út*. Encomiums.

A. نعوذ بالله *na'úzu billáhi*. We seek refuge in God!

A. نعوظ *na'úz*. *Erectio penis*.

A. نعومت *nu'úmat*. Being soft, tender.

A. نعی *na'íy*. The messenger of death.

A. نعب *na'ib*. } Croaking.

A. نعبق *na'ik*. }

A. نعبیر *na'ír*. Clamour.

A. نعيم *na'im*. Affluence.

P. نغام *naghám*. Ugly, ill-favoured.

A. نغز *naghz*. Elegant, good, excellent.

A. نغص *naghas*. Disappointment.

A. نغمة *naghmat*. (pl. نغم *naghám* or *naghm*.) Melody, song.

A. نغيق *naghík*. Croaking as a raven.

A. نفائت *nafásat*. Magic, incantation.

A. نفاخ *naffákh*. Flatulent.

A. نفار *naffár*. Scared, frightened.

A. نفاس *nifás*. Rare, valuable.

A. نفاس *nifás*. Childbirth, labour.

A. نفاست *nafásat*. Being exquisite.

A. نفاق *nifák*. Hypocrisy.

A. نفائس *nafáis*. Delicacies. (pl. of نفيسة *nafísa*.)

A. نفت *nift*. Any combustible matter. i. q. نفت.

A. نفث *nafás*. Blowing (the breath).

A. نafh *nafh*. Exhaling odours.

A. نفحت *nafhat*. A fragrant gale.

A. نafh *nafkh*. Blowing, inflammation.

A. نافذ *nafz*. Penetrating.

A. نافر *nafar*. An individual, a servant, a private soldier.

A. نفرت *nafrat*. Aversion, hate.

A. نافرے *nafarí*. Service, trade.

A. نفس *nafas*. The breath; respiration.

A. نفس *nafs*. A person.

A. نفس الامر *nafs ul amr*. In fact, the thing itself.

A. نفس الاماره *nafs ul imárah*. Sensual appetite, lust.

A. نفسانی *nafsání*. Sensual, carnal.

A. نفسانیت *nafsáníyat*. Sensuality.

A. نفس پرور *nafs-parvar*. Sensual.

A. نفس ردن *nafas-zadan*. To breathe.

A. نفس نفیس *nafas i nafís*. The precious breath, or soul.

A. نفس واپسین *nafas i wapasín*. The last breath.

A. نفسی *nafasí*. An instant.

A. نفسی *nafasí*. Spiritual, vital.

A. نفت *nift*. Naptha.

A. P. نفت اندازی *nift andázi*. Fireworks.

A. نفطت *nafat* or *nifat*. Blisters, pustules.

A. نفع *naf*. Gain, emolument.

A. نفاك *nafak*. Perishing, failing, dying.

A. نفاكه *nafakat*. Necessary expense.

A. نفل *nafil*. Clear gain; supererogatory devotion.

A. نفوخ *nufúkh*. A medicine snuffed up.

A. نفوذ *nufúz*. Penetrating, impression.

A. نفور *nafúr*. Abhorring, shunning.

A. نفوس *nufús*. Souls, spirits.

A. نفه *nafih*. Lazy, slow.

A. نفى *nafíy*. Negative, forbidding, non-existence.

A. نفير *nafír*. A wind instrument.

A. نفيس *nafís*. Precious, delicate.

A. نقاب *nikáb*. A veil.

A. نقابت *nakábat*. The dignity of a chief.

A. نقاد *nakkáád*. An assayed coin.

A. نقاره *nakkáara*. A kettle-drum.

A. نقارچی *nakkáarachí*. A kettle-drum player.

A. نقاش *nakkáash*. An engraver.

A. نقاشی *nakkáashí*. The art of engraving.

A. نقاط *nukát*. Points, dots, spots.

A. نقاوت *nakáwat*. Purity.

A. نقاهت *nakáhat*. Convalescence, feebleness.

A. نقاض *nakáüz*. Damages, injuries; wresting or distorting the meaning of a verse. (pl. of نقضة.)

A. نخب *nakb*. A mine dug under walls.

A. نكبا *nukabá*. Chiefs. (pl. of نخب.)

A. نقد *nakd*. Cash, ready money.

A. نقد و جنس *nakd u jins*. Money and goods.

A. نقدی *nakdí*. Belonging to ready money.

A. نقرس *nikris*. The gout.

A. نقره *nukra*. Silver (especially coin).

A. نقرئی *nukratí*. Made of silver.

A. نقش *naksh*. A picture, an engraving.

A. نقش تند *naksh-band*. An engraver.

A. نقش و نكار *naksh u nigár*. Painting and ornaments.

A. نقشه *nakshah*. A map, plan, model.

A. نقص *nakş*. Deficiency, detriments.

A. نقصان *nukşán*. Damage, diminution.

A. نقض *nakz*. Violation, rupture.

A. نقط *nakṭ*. Dotting, pointing.

A. نقطه *nukṭah*. A point, a dot, a spot.

A. نقل *nakl*. A tale, narrative, change of place; a copy.

A. نقل *nukl*. Dessert, dried fruits.

P. نقل مكان *nakl i makán*. Emigration.

A. نقلی *naklí*. Fictitious, copied.

A. نكمت *nakmat*. Punishment, revenge.

A. *ناکوات* *naḳwat*. The choicest of anything.

A. *نقود* *nukūd*. Sums of ready money.

A. *نقوش* *nukūsh*. Engravings.

A. *نقول* *nukūl*. Copies.

A. *نقی* *naḳīy*. Pure, clean, excellent.

A. *نقیب* *naḳīb*. A chief, leader; a warden.

A. *نقیصت* *naḳīṣat*. A vice, blemish.

A. *نقیض* *naḳīz*. Contrary, opposite.

A. *نقیضت* *naḳīzat*. Wrestling the meaning of a verse by adding another word or line.

A. *نقیع* *naḳī'*. Wholesome; steeped, soaked.

A. *نقیه* *naḳīh*. Feeble, weak.

A. *نکات* *nukát*. Witticisms, nice points.

A. *نکاح* *nikáh*. Matrimony, marriage.

A. *نکاحی* *nikáhí*. Married woman.

P. *نکاره* *nakára*. Worthless, useless; invalid.

P. *نکار* *nigár*. A picture.

P. *نکارخانه* *nigár-khána*. A picture-gallery.

P. *نکار عالم* *nigár i 'álam*. A miracle of beauty.

P. *نکارش* *nigárish*. Writing.

P. *نکارنده* *nigárenda*. A painter; writer.

P. *نکاشتن* *nigáshtan*. To paint, to write.

A. *نکال* *nakál*. Punishment, making an example of.

P. *نگاه* *nigáh*. A look, observation; custody, care.

P. *نگاهبان* *nigáh-bán*. A guard or keeper.

P. *نگاهبانی* *nigáh-bání*. Custody, care.

P. *نگاهداشت* *nigáh-dásht*. Custody, care.

P. *نگاهداشتن* *nigáh-dáshtan*. To keep, to guard.

P. *نگاه کردن* *nigáh-kerdan*. To gaze at.

A. *نکب* *nakb*. Misfortune.

A. *نکبت* *nakbat*. Adversity, calamity, misfortune.

A. *نکته* *nuktah*. A quaint conceit, a subtlety.

A. P. *نکته دان* *nukta-dán*. Sagacious; a critic.

A. *نکته چن* *nukta-chín*. A caviller.

A. *نکد* *nakid*. Miserable.

A. *نکر* *nakir*. Ignorant; crafty. Not knowing.

A. *نکره* *nukrah*. Undetermined, indefinite.

P. *نکر* *nigar*. Look, sight. Behold.

P. *نکران* *nigrán*. Looking,

P. *نکریدن* *nigrídan*. } To

P. *نکرستن* *nigristan*. } look,

P. *نکرپسندن* *nigrístan*. } see, view.

A. *نکس* *niks*. Poor, wretched; topsy-turvy.

- P. نكو *nikú*. Good, excellent.
- P. نكو خواه *nikú-kháh*. A well-wisher.
- P. نكو سپر *nikú-siyar*. Of good disposition.
- P. نگون *nigún*. Inverted, bent, hanging down.
- P. نكو نام *nikú-nám*. Of good repute.
- P. نكو هش *nikúhish*. Reproaching, rejecting.
- P. نكو هیدن *nikúhídan*. To despise, to reproach.
- P. نكو هیده *nikúhída*. Despicable.
- P. نكوی *nikúí*. Goodness.
- P. نكه *nigah*. A look.
- P. نكه بان *nigah-bán*. A guard, watch.
- P. نكه بانی *nigah-bání*. Guard, custody.
- A. نكهت *nakhat*. Perfume.
- A. نكیر *nakír*. Hateful, detestable; name of one of the angels (Munkir and Nakír) who examine the dead in the tomb.
- P. نكین *nigín*. The stone or bezel of a ring.
- P. نم *nam*. Moist, wet.
- P. نما *namá*. Showing, pointing; an index.
- P. نماز *namáz*. Prayer.
- P. نمازی *namází*. A person who prays.
- A. نمام *nammám*. An informer, accuser.
- P. نمایان *namáyán*. Appearing, apparent.

- P. نمایش *namáyish*. Appearance, form, face.
- P. نماینده *namáyenda*. Showing; a shower.
- P. نمچه *namcha*. Germany, Austria.
- P. نمد *namad*. Felt, coarse cloth.
- P. نمد پوش *namad-púsh*. Clothed in felt.
- A. نمر *nimr*. A leopard.
- A. نمرود *nimrud*. Nimrod.
- P. نمسه *namsa*. Germany, Austria.
- A. نمط *namat*. Mode, manner, way.
- P. نمك *namak*. Salt.
- P. A. نمك حرام *namak-hárám*. Ungrateful, disloyal.
- P. A. نمك حلال *namak-halál*. Grateful, loyal.
- P. نمكدان *namak-dán*. A salt-cellar.
- P. نمكزار *namak-zár*. A salt-pan.
- P. نمكین *namakín*. Salted, savoury; beautiful.
- P. نمكین *nam-gín*. Moist, wet, humid.
- P. نمكیره *nam-gíra*. A canopy.
- A. نمل *naml*. An ant.
- P. T. نملو *namlú*. Moist.
- A. نمله *namlah*. The ant; a crack in the hoof of a horse.
- P. نمناك *nam-nák*. Moist, wet.
- A. نمو *namw*. Growing, in creasing.



- A. نمود *namúd.* Showed ; appearance, show.  
 P. نمودار *namúdar.* Visible.  
 P. نمودن *namúdan.* To show, to appear, seem.  
 P. نمونه *namúna.* A model, specimen.  
 P. نمی *namí.* Humidity, coolness.  
 A. نمر *namír.* Wholesome, pure water ; many, much.  
 A. نامه *namíkah.* A letter.  
 P. ننگ *nang.* Reputation ; shame.  
 P. ننگ و ناموس *nang u námús.* Honour, good name.  
 P. ننگ نامه *nang-náma.* A history of wars.  
 A. نمام *namím.* A slanderer.  
 A. نمامه *namímah.* Detraction, slander.  
 P. نو *nau.* New, fresh.  
 P. نوا *navá.* Song, melody ; subsistence.  
 A. نواب *navváb.* A viceroy, governor. In Persia this title is given to princes of the blood.  
 P. نوات *nawát.* A date-stone.  
 A. نواح *nawáh.* Complaining, a complaint ; side.  
 A. نواحی *nawáhí.* Environs, districts. (pl. of ناحیه.)  
 P. نواختن *nawákhtan.* To caress, soothe, to play on an instrument.  
 A. نواذر *nawádir.* Rare things. (pl. of نادره.)  
 P. نواده *nawáda.* A grandson.

- A. نوار *nawár.* Fearful.  
 A. نوار *niwár.* A broad border round a tent.  
 P. نواز *nawáz.* Cherishing ; a player on an instrument.  
 A. نواس *nawwás.* Waving, pendulous.  
 P. نواستن *nawástan.* To contend.  
 P. نوازش *nawázish.* Kindness. (pl. نوازشات *nawázishát.*)  
 A. نوازل *nawázil.* Calamities. (pl. of نازله.)  
 P. نوازندگی *nawázandagí.* Playing on an instrument.  
 P. نوازنده *nawázenda.* Player ; cherisher.  
 P. نواسا *nawása.* Grandson.  
 P. نواسی *nawásí.* Granddaughter.  
 A. نوافل *nawáfil.* Spontaneous acts of devotion.  
 A. نوال *nawál.* A gift ; benefit.  
 P. نواه *nivála.* A morsel.  
 P. نو آموز *nau-ámúz.* A learner, novice.  
 A. نو آورد *nau-ávard.* An invention, innovation.  
 A. نواهی *nawáhí.* Forbidden things.  
 P. نو آیین *nau-áín.* New regulation, novelty.  
 A. نواب *nawáib.* Adversities.  
 P. نو ایnde *nau-áyenda.* A new-comer.

A. نوب *naub*. Being near ; returning.

P. نو باوه *nau-báva*. Early fruits.

A. نوبت *naubat*. Time, turn, guard, watch ; military music.

A. P. نوبت خانه *naubat-khána*. A music gallery.

P. نو بهار *nau-bahár*. The commencement of spring.

P. نو پدا *nau-paidá*. New, recent.

P. نو جوان *nau-jawán*. Quite young.

A. نوح *nauh*. Noah.

A. نوحه *nauhah*. Lamentation.

A. P. نوحه كر *nauhah-gar*. A hired mourner.

P. نو خاسته *nau-khásta*. New risen, youthful.

P. نود *navad*. Ninety.

P. نودد *naudad*. A fold.

P. نودره *naudara*. A beloved offspring.

P. نو دمده *nau-damídah*. A new shoot.

A. نور *núr*. Light, splendour.

A. نور *naur*. A blossom.

A. P. نور افشان *núr afshán*. Diffusing light.

A. نورانی *núrání*. Brightness ; bright.

A. P. نور بخش *núr-bakhsh*. Bestowing light.

A. P. نور چشم *núr i chashm*. Light of the eye ; a beloved child.

P. نورد *navard*. A fold, a ply ; war.

A. نوردن *navardan*. To fold, twist ; to travel.

P. نو رس *nau-ras*. Fresh, recent.

P. نو روز *nau-rúz*. New year's day.

P. نوزده *núzdah*. Nineteen.

P. نوزدهم *núzdahum*. Nineteenth.

P. نوش *núsh*. Drink thou ; a draught ; honey ; antidote.

A. P. نوشادر *núshádir*. Sal ammoniac.

P. نوشانوش *núshánúsh*. Draught after draught.

P. نوشت *navisht*. He wrote ; a writing.

P. نوشتن *navishtan*. To write.

P. نوشته *navishta*. Written, a writing.

P. نوشدارو *núshdárú*. Treacle ; any antidote to poison.

P. نوشنده *núshanda*. Drinking, a drinker.

P. نوشجان *núshján*. " May it agree with you " said to a person who is eating or drinking.

P. نوشیدن *núshídan*. To drink.

P. نوشین *núshín*. Sweet, wholesome.

A. نوع *nau'*. Species.

A. نوع البشر *nau 'ul bashar*. The human race.

A. P. نوع دیگر *nau' i dígar*. Another kind.

A. P. نو عروس *nau-'arús*. A new bride.

A. نوعی *nau'ê*. Specific.

A. نوفل *naufal*. The sea; a munificent man; a present; a handsome youth.

P. نوك *nauk*. Folly; the tip or point of anything, the nib of a pen.

P. نو كر *naukar*. A servant.

P. نو كرى *naukarí*. Service.

P. A. نوك قلم *nauk i kalam*. The nib of a pen.

P. نول *núl*. The beak of a bird, a spout.

A. نوم *naum*. Sleep, slumber.

P. نوميد *naumeid*. Hopeless.

P. نوميدے *naumeidí*. Despair.

A. نون *nún*. A fish.

P. نو نihal *nau-nihál*. A young tree.

P. نو و كهن *nau u kuhn*. New and old.

P. نوئين *núin*. A prince.

P. نويد *naweid*. Good news.

P. نويدن *nawídan*. To lament.

P. نويسنده *nawísanda*. A writer.

P. نوه *nava*. A grandson.

P. نوبان *núyán*. A prince of a Turkoman tribe.

P. نه *na*. Not, no, neither.

P. نه *nuh*. Nine.

P. نهاد *nihád*. Nature, constitution.

P. نهادن *nihádan*. To place, apply.

A. نهار *nihár*. The day.

P. نihal *nihál*. A young plant, a shoot.

A. نهاد *nahám, nuhám, nihám*. A blacksmith, a carpenter.

P. نهادن *nihán*. Hid, concealed.

P. نهادخانه *nihán-khána*. A cabinet, a private apartment.

P. نهاد شدن *nihán shudan*. To be concealed.

P. نهانی *nihání*. Privately, secretly.

A. نهایت *niháyet*. The extremity, utmost.

A. نهب *nahb*. Rapine, plunder, spoil.

A. نهج *nahj*. Road; manner.

A. نهاد *nahd*. A generous man.

A. نهر *nahr*. A river, stream.

A. نهري *nahrí*. Belonging to a river.

P. نهستن *nihistan*. To put, to place.

A. نهضت *nahzat*. Departure.

A. P. نهضت فرمودن *nahzat farmúdan*. To set off on the march.

P. نهفت *nihust*. He hid.

P. نهفتن *nihustan*. To hide, conceal.

P. نهم *nuhum*. The ninth.

P. نهمار *nahmár*. Immeasurable, innumerable.

P. نهنگ *nihang*. An alligator.

P. نهور *nuhúr*. The eye, sight; an angry look.

- A. نهی *nahy*. Prohibition, interdict.
- A. نهیب *nahíb*. Plundering, a spoiler.
- A. نهیبی *nahíbí*. Plunder, spoil, booty.
- P. نهادن *nahídan*. To place, put, lay.
- A. نهیق *nahík*. The braying of an ass.
- P. نی *nai*. A reed, tube, flute.
- P. نای *naiyá*. A grandfather; a sheath.
- P. نیاب *naiyáb*. A sheath; a vessel.
- A. نیابت *naiyábat*. Vice-royalty, deputyship.
- A. نیاح *naiyáh*. Weeping, lamenting.
- P. نیاز *naiyáz*. Supplication, petition, indigence.
- P. نیازمند *naiyáz-mand*. Indigent, suppliant.
- A. نیاق *naiyák*. She-camels. (pl. of ناهه.)
- A. نایاک *naiyák*. Libidinous.
- P. نیام *naiyám*. A sheath, scabbard.
- P. نیایش *naiyáish*. Praise, blessing.
- A. نیت *naiyat*. Intention, purpose.
- P. نیچه *naicha*. A tube, small pipe.
- A. نیدل *nídul*. The nightmare.
- A. نیر *naiyar*. The sun; the moon; shining.
- A. نیران *nírán*. Fires.

- P. نیرنگ *nairang*. Deception, trick, magic.
- P. نیرو *nírú*. Strength, power.
- P. نیز *níz*. Also, again.
- P. نیزه *níza*. A spear, lance, dart.
- P. نیزک *nízak*. A javelin.
- A. نیمان *naisán*. A Syro-Macedonian month (April).
- P. نیست *níst*. It is not.
- P. نیستان *naiyistán*. A place where reeds grow.
- P. نیست شدن *níst-shudan*. To perish.
- P. نیستی *nístí*. Nullity, annihilation.
- P. نیش *nísh*. A sting.
- P. نیشتر *nísh tar*. A lancet.
- P. نیش زدن *nísh zadan*. To sting.
- P. نیشکر } *nai shakkar*.
- P. نی شکر } Sugar-cane.
- A. نیفه *nífa*. White cloth, fine linen.
- P. نیک *ník*. Good, excellent, beautiful.
- P. نیک بخت *ník-bakht*. Fortunate.
- P. نیک خو *ník-khú*. Good-nature.
- P. A. نیک ذات *ník zát*. Of good origin.
- P. A. نیک فال *ník-fál*. Of happy omen.
- P. نیک فرجام *ník-farjám*. Of issue.
- P. نیک خواه *ník-kh'áh*. A well-wisher.

P. نیک مرد *ník-mard*. A good man.

P. نیک نام *ník-nám*. Famous, renowned, of good report.

P. نیک نامی *ník-namí*. Reputation.

P. نیکو *níkú*. Good, beautiful.

P. نیکوی *níkút*. Goodness.

P. نیکو سیر *níkú siyar*. Well disposed.

P. نیکو کار *níkú-kár*. Benefactor, beneficent.

P. نیکی *níkí*. Goodness, excellence.

P. نیل *níl*. Blue, indigo; the river Nile.

A. نیل *nail*. Acquiring, obtaining.

P. نیلبر *nilupar*. i. q. نیاوفر.

P. نیل کاو *níl-gáu*. The Neelgaw.

P. نیل کون *níl-gún*. Azure, bluish.

P. نیلوفر *nílúfar*. The water lily.

P. نیله *níla*. Blue.

P. نیم *ním*. Half.

P. نیم پخته *ním-pukhta*. Par-boiled; half ripe.

P. نیم بسمل *ním-bismal*. Half slaughtered.

P. نیم جوان *ním-jawán*. A middle aged man.

P. نیمچه *ním-cha*. A half or small sword.

P. نیم خورد *ním-khurd*. The remains (of victuals).

P. نیم رنگ *ním-rang*. Pale.

P. نیمرو *ním-rú*. An omelet.

P. نیمروز *ním-rúz*. Midday; the city of Seistan.

P. نیم روزه *ním-rúza*. Of half a day.

P. نیم شب *ním-shab*. Midnight.

P. نیم کار *ním-kár*. Half used, worn.

P. نیم گرم *ním-garm*. Luke-warm.

P. نیم مرده *ním-murda*. Half dead.

P. نیم هست *ním-mast*. Half drunk.

P. نیمه *níma*. The half of anything.

P. نیمه راه *níma-ráh*. Midway.

P. نی نی *nai-nai*. No no, not at all.

P. نیئن *na'in*. Reedy.

P. نیو *nív*. Strong, powerful.

P. نیوشیدن *naiyúshídan*. To listen, to hear.

P. نی هدی *nai i hindí*. The bamboo cane.

## و

و *wáw*. W. The twenty-sixth letter of the Arabic, and thirtieth of the Persian alphabet.

P. وا *wá*. Open. In composition it gives a similar sense to the English prefix *re-* in *return*, &c.

P. *وا بستگان wá-bastagán.* Domestic, dependents.

P. *وا بستن wá-bastan.* To bind, to tie.

P. *وا بسته wá-basta.* Bound; depending on.

P. *وا پس wá-pas.* Restitution.

P. *وا پس فرستادن wá-pas faris-tádan.* To send back.

ITAL. *واپور wápúr.* A steamship.

P. *وا پسین wá-pasín.* Latter, hindmost.

A. *واتن wátin.* Perpetual, fixed.

A. *واثق wásik.* Firm; confiding.

P. *واج wáj.* Extreme hunger.

A. *واجب wájib.* Necessary, expedient.

A. *واجبات wájibát.* Expediencies.

A. *واجب العرض wájib ul 'arz.* Necessary to be represented.

A. *واجب الوجود wájib ul wajúd.* Necessarily existent (God) as opposed to other beings whose existence is considered only as hypothetical.

A. *واجبی wájibi.* Anything necessary.

A. *واجد wájid.* An inventor.

P. *وا جستن wá-justan.* To inquire, to search.

A. *وا چیدن wá-chídan.* To pick out, to collect.

A. *واحد wáhid.* One, sole, single.

A. *واحدًا wáhidan.* Separately.

P. *وا خریدن wá-kharídan.* To redeem.

A. *وااد wa'd.* Digging a grave. Burying a daughter alive.

P. *وا دادن wá dádan.* To restore.

P. *وا داشتن wá dáshtan.* To prohibit.

A. *واضع wádi'.* Leaving, depositing.

A. *وادی wádí.* A river-bed, (dry in summer), a valley, a ravine.

P. *وا دیدن wá-dídan.* To gaze at, to regard.

P. *وار wár.* } A termina-  
P. *ور war.* } tion implying possession.

A. *وارث wáris.* An heir.

A. *وارد wárid.* Happening, arriving, occurring.

A. *واردات wáridát.* Events, incidents.

P. *وا رسیدن wá-rasídan.* To obtain information.

A. *وارغ wáriḡh.* Belching.

P. *وا رفتن wá-raftan.* To wander, to walk.

P. *واز wáz.* Open.

P. *وازیج wázíj.* A vine.

P. *واژ wázh.* Inverted.

P. *واژگون wázh-gún.* Inverted.

P. *واس wás.* An ear of wheat.

- A. واسطه *wásita*. Means, intervention.
- A. واسع *wási*. Ample, comprising.
- A. والسلام *wa'ssalám*. And peace be on you! = "and that is all, I can say nothing more about it."
- P. وا شدن *wá-shudan*. To be open.
- A. واشمه *wáshimah*. A female who tattoos herself.
- P. واشك *wáshing*. A peace-officer.
- A. واشى *wáshí*. A whisperer, an eavesdropper.
- A. واصف *wásif*. One who praises or describes.
- A. واصل *wásil*. Joined, connected, met.
- A. واضع *wazih*. Clear, manifest.
- A. واضع *wázi*. One who establishes.
- A. واعد *wá'id*. Promising.
- A. واعذ *wa'iz*. A monitor, preacher.
- A. وافد *wáfid*. An ambassador.
- A. وافر *wáfir*. Plenty, many.
- A. وافى *wáfí*. Ample, full.
- A. واقع *wáki*. Occurring, situate.
- A. واقعه *wáki'ah*. An event; an accident.
- A. واقعه دیده *wáki'ah dída*. A man of experience.
- A. واقعه شدن *wáki'ah shudan*. To die.

- A. وافعى *wáki'í*. Actual-
- A. وافف *wákif*. Informed, knowing, expert.
- A. واقف شدن *wákif-shudan*. To be apprized.
- P. وا کردن *wá-kerdan*. To open.
- P. وا گرنه *wa agar na*. Otherwise, if not.
- P. وال *wál*. A whale.
- A. وال *wa'l*. Flying to, taking refuge.
- P. والا *wálá*. Eminent, exalted.
- A. والا *wa illá*. Otherwise, if not.
- A. P. والا جاه *wálá-jáh*. Of elevated rank.
- A. P. والا شان *wálá-shán*. Of sublime dignity.
- A. والد *walid*. A father.
- A. والدا *wa'ddu'á*. Adieu! farewell!
- A. والده *wálida*. A mother.
- A. والدین *wálidain*. Both parents.
- A. والله *walláhi*. By God.
- A. والله اعلم *walláhu a'alam*. God knows best.
- P. واله *wála*. Distracted, astonished.
- A. والى *wáli*. A governor.
- P. وام *wám*. A debt.
- P. وام خواه *wám-shi'áh*. A creditor.
- P. وام دادن *wám dádan*. To lend money.
- P. وام دار *wám dár*. A debtor.

- P. *وا ماندن wá-mándan.* To stay behind.
- A. *وامق wámik.* Enamoured.
- P. *وا نكرستن wá-nigristan.* To stare.
- P. *وا نمودن wá-namúdan.* To show; to open.
- A. *وا وپلاه wá-wailáh.* Alas!
- P. *واه wáh.* Bravo!
- A. *واهب wáhib.* A giver; liberal.
- A. *واهمه wáhima.* The imagination.
- A. *واهی wáhi.* Weak, feeble.
- A. *واہیات wahiýát.* Trifles, nonsense.
- A. *وبا wabá.* The plague, pestilence.
- A. *وبال wabál.* Misfortune.
- A. *وبر wabar.* The hair of camels, goats, &c.
- A. *وبل wabl.* Raining heavily.
- A. *وبه wabah.* Understanding.
- A. *ويض wabiz.* Flashing.
- P. *وت wat.* Fur, a fur garment.
- A. *وتد watad.* A stake, a tent peg.
- A. *وتر watar.* The string of a bow.
- A. *وترت watarat.* The bridge of the nose, a cartilage.
- A. *وتره watirah.* A way, path, mode, manner.
- A. *وتاق wisúk.* A ligature.
- A. *وتبات wasabát.* Assaults; irruptions.

- A. *وثن wasan.* An idol.
- A. *وثوب wasúb.* Jumping, springing.
- A. *وثوق wasúk.* Reliance, confidence.
- A. *وسبق wasík.* Firm, steady, strong.
- A. *وئفه wasíka.* A letter, a bond, an obligation.
- A. *وج waj.* The sweet cane, galangale.
- A. *وجاهت wajáhat.* Presence, aspect.
- A. *وجد wajd.* Ecstasy.
- A. *وجدان wijdán.* Finding, discovering.
- A. *وجز wajiz.* Abridged.
- A. *وجع wajj.* Pain.
- A. *وجنه wajnat.* A cheek.
- A. *وجوب wujúb.* Obligation, duty.
- A. *وجود wujúd.* Existence; invention.
- A. *وجوه wujúh.* Faces, phases. (pl. of wajh.)
- A. *وجه wajh.* A face, mode, manner, phase.
- A. *وجهه wajih.* Specious; a chief; comely.
- A. *وجهة wajihat.* Beads, &c. worn as a charm against the evil eye.
- P. *وچر wachar.* The decree of a judge.
- P. *وچر کر wachar-gar.* A judge; a prophet.
- A. *وحدان wuhdán.* Units.
- A. *وحدانیت wuhdáníyet.* Unity, singularity.



- A. وحدت *waḥdat*. Solitude.  
 A. وحده *waḥdahu*. Single, alone, unity.  
 A. وحش *waḥsh*. A wild beast.  
 A. وحشة *waḥshat*. Timidity, a retiring disposition, solitude.  
 A. وحشى *waḥshí*. Mild, timid.  
 A. وحل *wahl*. Clay, mud.  
 A. وحم *wahm*. The longing of a pregnant woman.  
 A. وحوش *wuhúsh*. Wild beasts.  
 A. وحى *wahy*. Revelation; a sound.  
 A. وحيد *wahíd*. Alone, unique.  
 A. وحات *wakhámat*. Indigestion.  
 P. وخبى *wakhchí*. A date stone.  
 P. وخبته *wakhshína*. Anything white.  
 A. وخفة *wakhfat*. A leathern bag.  
 A. وخم *wakhím*. Unwholesome.  
 A. وداد *widád*. Friendship, love.  
 A. وداع *widá'*.  
 A. الوداع *alwidá'*. } Farewell.  
 A. ودائع *wadái'*. Deposits, trusts.  
 A. ودع *wad'*. Parting, leaving.  
 A. ودعت *wadí'at*. A deposit, a trust.

- A. وزايم *wazáim*. Offerings, especially of cattle at Mecca. (sing. وزيمة.)  
 P. ور *war*. An affix implying possession, as جانور *ján-war*. Living.  
 P. و *wa*. And.  
 A. وراثت *warásat*. Inheriting.  
 A. وراع *warrá'*. Moderate; pious.  
 A. وراق *warrák*. Full of leaves.  
 A. P. وراى *warái*. Behind, besides.  
 A. ورثة *warása*. Heirs.  
 A. ورد *wird*. Anything constantly repeated; a watering-place.  
 A. ورد *ward*. A rose.  
 P. ورد *wird*. A disciple, a pupil.  
 P. وردانه *wardána*. A rolling-pin.  
 A. وردى *wardí*. Rosy.  
 P. ورز *warz*. Gaining, acquiring.  
 P. ورزش *warzish*. Custom, habit, exercise.  
 P. ورزیدن *warzidan*. To practise, to exercise.  
 A. ورطه *warta*. A whirlpool, a gulf.  
 A. ورع *wari'*. Abstinent, scrupulous.  
 A. ورق *warak*. A leaf.  
 P. وركوش *war-gúsh*. An ear-ring.  
 A. ورم *waram*. A tumour, swelling.

- P. *warnán* ورنان. Useful.
- P. *warna* ورنه. And if not, otherwise. (for واكرنه.)
- P. *warwár* وروار. A royal seat or throne. A balcony, &c. on a housetop.
- A. *wurúd* ورود. Arrival, alighting.
- A. *wurúgh* وروغ. Belching, eructing; darkness, obscurity.
- P. *warham* ورهم. Harsh words.
- A. *wará* ورے. Men, mortals.
- P. *waríb* ورهب. Crooked, kernal.
- A. *waríyat* وريت. Touchwood, tinder.
- A. *waríd* ورید. The jugular vein and carotid artery. (See جبل الورید.)
- A. *wari*: وربع. Abstinent, continent.
- A. *wazz* وز. A goose, a duck.
- A. *wazárat* وزارت. The office of a Vizier.
- P. *wazán* وزان. Blowing (a wind).
- A. *wizr* وزر. A crime; load.
- A. *wuzurá'* وزراء. Viziers, ministers. (pl. of وزیر.)
- A. *waz'* وزع. Prohibiting, checking.
- P. *wazak* وزق. Galangale or sweet cane; a frog.
- A. *wazn* وزن. Weight, measure; metre.

- P. *wazídan* وزیدن. To blow the wind.
- A. *wazír* وزیر. A vizier, a prime minister. In Persia the Prime Minister is called صدر اعظم *šadr i a'ázam*.
- A. *wazín* وزین. Weighty.
- A. *wasádah, wisádah, wusádah* وساده. or
- A. *wasád, wisád, wusád* وساد. A pillow, cushion.
- A. *wasátat* وساطت. Mediation, intervention.
- A. *wasáwis* وساوس. Evil suggestions.
- A. *wasáit* وسایط. Means.
- A. *wasáil* وسایل. Causes.
- A. *wasakh* وسخ. Filth.
- P. *wassad* وسد. Coral.
- A. *wast* وسط. The middle.
- A. *wastí* وسطی. The middle finger.
- A. *was'* وسع. Possibility; amplitude.
- A. *hattá 'l was'* حتی الوسع. To the utmost.
- A. *was'at* وسعت. Amplitude.
- A. *wasm* وسم. A mark, brand.
- A. *wasmah* وسمه. } Indigo,  
A. *wasmat* وسمت. } a black tincture.
- A. *wasmíy* وسمی. Early spring rain; spring herbage.
- A. *wasin* وسنی. (fem. *wasná*.) Drowsy, sleepy.
- A. *wasnán* وسان. Sleepy, slumbering.

A. *waswás*. Doubt, suspense.

A. *waswasah*. An evil suggestion.

A. *wasít*. A mediator, umpire.

A. *wasí*, Spacious, extensive.

A. *wasílah*. A medium, means.

A. *wasím*. Marked, handsome.

P. *-wash*. An affix implying similitude, as *máh-wash*. Moonlike.

A. *wushát*. Spies, whisperers.

P. *washt*. Goodness; good, beautiful.

P. *washtá*. Alive; life.

P. *washtí*. Beauty, goodness.

A. *wushshak*. Gum ammoniac.

A. *washm*. Tattooing.

P. *washmak*. A leather shoe or slipper.

P. *washní*. Rouge.

P. *washa*. Gum ammoniac.

A. *washy*. Painting, dyeing.

A. *washíj*. Connected by relationship.

P. *washína*. A cuirass.

P. *washya*. A jest, a joke.

A. *wasşáf*. One who praises or describes.

A. *wişál*. Meeting, interview.

A. *wasáyá*. Precepts, testaments. (pl. of *wasé*.)

A. *wasf*. Description, attribute.

A. *wasl*. Conjunction, meeting.

A. *waslíy*. Copulative, conjunctive.

A. *wuşúl*. Arrival, conjunction.

A. *wasíy*. The executor or administrator of a will.

A. *wasíyet*. A precept; a will or testament.

A. *wazá'at*. Clean; cleanness.

A. *wazá'at*. Humility, humiliation.

A. *waz'*. Mode; gesture.

A. *waz'at*. Childbirth, delivery.

A. *waz' kerdan*. To found, institute.

A. *wuzú'*. Ablution.

A. *wuzúh*. Evidence, proof.

A. *wazí'*. Base, ignoble.

A. *wazí'at*. Tax, tribute.

A. *watá'at*. Being flat, level.

A. *watá'id*. Foundation of a house.

A. *watar*. A necessary, a thing desired.

A. وطن *waṭan*. A country, native soil. وطن مألوفه *waṭan i ma'lūfa*. One's dear native land.

A. P. وطن کردن *waṭan kerdan*. To make a home.

A. وطواط *waṭwāt*. A mountain swallow, a bat.

A. وطيد *waṭīd*. Firm, fixed.

A. وظائف *waṣā'if*. Pensions, stipends. (pl. of وظفه.)

A. وظيف *waṣīf*. The pastern of a horse.

A. وظيفه *waṣīfah*. A stipend, salary.

A. وعاء *wi'á*. A sheath, repository.

A. وعد *wa'd*. Promising.

A. وعده *wa'dah*. A promise, engagement.

A. وعر *wa'r*. Rough, difficult to ascend.

A. وعظ *wa'ẓ*. Exhortation, admonition.

A. وعل *wa'l*. The ibex or mountain goat.

A. وعور *wa'ūr*. Difficult to ascend.

A. وعى *wa'y*. Preserving, retaining in the memory.

A. وعيد *wa'id*. A threat.

A. وغا *wighá*. War.

A. وغيره *waghairah*. Et cetera.

A. وفا *wafá*. Good faith, fidelity.

A. وفات *wafát*. Death, decease.

A. P. وفادار *wafá-dár*. Faithful.

A. P. وفادارى *wafá-dári*. Fidelity.

A. وفادت *wifádat*. Arrival.

A. وفاق *wifáq*. Harmony, unanimity.

A. وفد *wafd*. Arriving, coming.

A. وافر *wafz*. Becoming full, complete; plenty, abundance.

A. وفق *wafk*. Conformity.

A. وفود *wifúd*. Arrivals.

A. وفور *wufúr*. Abundance, plenty.

A. وفى *wafiy*. Entire; faithful to an engagement.

A. وفاء *waká'*. Preserving, guarding.

A. وفاحت *wakáhat*. Impudence.

A. وفاد *wakád*. Burning, kindling.

A. وفار *wikár*. Dignity, grandeur.

A. وفاف *wakáf*. Tardy, dilatory.

A. وفاية *wikáyat*. Custody, guardianship.

A. وفابع *waká'i*. Events. (pl. of وفعه.)

A. P. وفابع نويس *waká'i nawís*. }  
or,

A. P. وفابع نيكار *waká'i nigár*. }  
A government reporter.

A. وقت *wakt*. Time, season.

A. وفع *wakih*. Impudent, immodest.

A. وند *wakd*. Lighting a fire.

A. وافر *wakr*. Heaviness; a load.

- A. **وَفِر** *wakr*. Deafness, making deaf.
- A. **وَفَعَت** *wak'at*. A battle, engagement.
- A. **وَقْف** *wakf*. A bracelet; a pious endowment.
- A. **وَقَفَت** *wakfat*. Restraining, constituting.
- A. **وَقُود** *wukúd*. Fuel for fire.
- A. **وَقُور** *wukúr*. Grave, majestic.
- A. **وَقُوع** *wukú*. An accident, contingency.
- A. **وَقُوف** *wukúf*. Experience, knowledge, information.
- A. **وَقِيَّة** *wukíyat*. An ounce; a weight of  $2\frac{1}{4}$  lbs.
- A. **وَقِيْعَت** *wakí'at*. Battle; calumny, slander.
- A. **وِكَاْلَت** *wikálat*. Vice-royalty; agency.
- A. P. **وِكَاْلَت نَامِه** *wikálat náma*. A power of attorney; an ambassador's credentials.
- P. **وَكَر** *wagar*. If, although.
- P. **وَكَرْنِه** *wagarna*. If not, otherwise.
- A. **وَكَلا** *wukalá*. Attornies, delegates, deputies. (pl. of **وَكَيل**.)
- A. **وَكَيل** *wakíl*. An agent, attorney.
- A. **وَلا** *wilá*. Friendship.
- A. **وَلا** *wilá*. Time. **دَرِنْ وَلا** *darín wilá*. During all this time.
- A. **وَلاَد** *wilád*, or } Nativity,  
A. **وَلاَدَت** *wiládat*. } birth.

- P. **وَلاَنِه** *walána*. A wound.
- A. **وَلايَت** *wiláyet*. A kingdom, province, region.
- A. **وَلاَد** *walad*. A son, offspring.
- A. **وَلاَد الزنا** *walad uz ziná*. A bastard; a moth.
- A. **وَلاَدان** *wuldán*. Children.
- A. **وَلاَع** *walá'*. Desiring eagerly.
- A. **وَلاَعَت** *wulá'at*. Desirous of what does not concern him.
- A. **وَلاَكِن** *wa lákin*. But, nevertheless.
- A. **وَلاُج** *wulúj*. Creeping into a hole. Entering.
- A. **وَلاُج و خروِج** *wulúj u khurúj*. Entry and exit.
- A. **وَلاُوع** *wulú'*. Desire, avidity.
- A. **وَلاُواِه** *walwalah*. Noise, clamour.
- A. **وَلاِه** *walah*, or, } Being  
A. **وَلاِهان** *walhán*. } afflicted, terror, grief, &c.
- A. P. **وَلاِي** *walé*. But, yet, however.
- A. **وَلاِي** *walí*. A friend; a slave; a saint.
- A. **وَلاِيْد** *walíd*. A child, a son.
- A. **وَلاِيْدَات** *walídát*. Cotemporary.
- A. **وَلاِي عَهْد** *walí 'ahd*. The heir apparent.
- A. **وَلاِيْمِه** *walíma*. A marriage feast.
- A. **وَلاِي نِعْمَة** *walí nímat*. A benefactor, patron.

P. **وامر** *wamar*. Besides, moreover.

A. **وامض** *wamz*. Glancing, flashing slightly.

A. **وامق** *wamk*. Loving; love.

P. **وان** *wan*. Sincere.

P. **وانا** *wana*. A wood pigeon.

P. **وانده** *wanda*. Cresses.

P. **وانكول** *wankúl*. Wanting, necessary.

P. **وانك** *wang* or *wing*. Poor, destitute.

A. **واه** *wah*. Ah! alas!

A. **واهاب** *wahháb*. The bestower of benefits (God).

A. **واهابى** *wahhábí*. A follower of the sect founded by 'Abd ul Wahháb; a very puritanical body of Muslims.

A. **واح** *wahháj*. Burning, flaming, raging.

A. **واهام** *wahhám*. Suspicious, doubtful.

A. **واهب** *wahb*. Giving, presenting.

A. **واهبى** *wahbí*. Bestowed by God.

A. **واهج** *wahaj*. The heat of fire, or of the sun.

A. **واهل** *wahil*. Weak, timid, terrific.

A. **واهم** *wahm*. Conjecture, imagination.

A. **واهمى** *wahmí*. Conjectural, imaginary.

A. **واهن** *wahn*. Weakness; baseness.

A. **واهى** *wahy*. Being worthless.

A. **واهى** *wahy*. A rent, fissure, crack.

A. **واهج** *waháj*. Heat, sultriness.

P. **واى** *wai*. He, him, to him.

A. **وايه** *waih*. Fye! oh!

P. **وايرا** *wairá*. Him, to him.

P. **وايران** *wairán*. Desolate, depopulated.

P. **وايرانه** *wairána*. A desolate spot.

P. **وايرانى** *wairání*. Desolation, destruction.

T. **وايردى** *vairdí*. Given, bestowed. Used in forming proper names, as **الله وايردى** *Alláh vairdé*. Theodore.

P. **وايسه** *wisa*. Good. Abomination.

P. **وايشه** *wisha*. Ivy, woodbine; a forest.

A. **وايل** *wail*. Woe, fye, alas!

P. **وايل** *wail* or *wil*. Victory; fortitude.

A. **وايه** *waih*. Come along; away then!

ه

ه *há*. H. The twenty-seventh letter of the Arabic, and thirty-first of the Persian alphabet.

P. **ها** *há*. The plural affix for inanimate objects; as **كتابها** *kitábhá*. Books. **خانه ها** *khána há*. Houses.

A. *هابط hábit.* Falling, descending.

A. *هابيل hábil.* Abel, the son of Adam.

A. *هات hát.* Give, grant.

A. *هاتف hátif.* A mysterious voice from heaven, &c.

A. *هاجر hájir.* Abandoning, exiling.

A. *هاجی hájí.* A satirist.

A. *هادر hádir.* Permitting the effusion of blood with impunity.

A. *هادم hádim.* Demolishing.

A. *هادی hádí.* A guide.

A. *هذا házá.* This.

A. *هار hár.* Weak with age or infirmity.

P. *هار hár.* A string of pearls; row, rank.

A. *هارب hárib.* Flying.

P. *هاراد hárad.* The 25th day of the month.

A. *هاروت harút.* The name of an angel (see *هاروت*).

A. *هارون hárun.* Aaron.

A. *هارون الرشيد Harún ur Rashíd.* The fifth Abbaside khalifeh Haroun el Raschid.

P. *هاز ház.* A curling lock.

A. *هازم házim.* Depressing, oppressing.

P. *هازه házh.* Clamour, a loud exclamation.

P. *هاس háš.* Also, likewise.

P. *هاكره hákra,* of, } One

P. *هاكله hákla.* } who

stutters.

A. *هال hál.* Posterity.

A. *هالك hálik.* (fem. *هالكة hálikah.*) Destructive.

A. *هالكي hálikí.* Blacksmith; a polisher.

A. *هاله hálah.* A halo, or circle round the moon.

P. *هامال hámál.* Concord, harmony.

P. *هامون hamún.* A desert plain.

P. *هان hán.* Have a care; yes.

P. *هاون háwan.* A mortar.

P. *هاون دسته háwan dasta.* A pestle and mortar.

A. *هاويه háwiyeh.* Hell.

P. *های hái.* Alas! ah!

A. *هايل háil.* Terrible, horrible.

A. *هايم háim.* Astonished, confused.

A. *هاب hab.* Grant it, allow it to be so.

P. *هاك hábak.* The crown of the head.

A. *هابط habt.* Throwing down.

A. *هابوب hubúb.* Blasts or gales of wind.

A. *هابوط hubút.* Descent, declivity.

A. *هبة hibah.* A gift.

A. P. *هبة کردن hiba kerdan.* To give, bestow, present.

A. P. *هبة نامه hiba náma.* A deed of gift.

P. *هاك hápak.* The crown of the head.

P. *هبر hapar.* The pus, or matter of a sore.

- A. *هتك hatk.* Dissipation.  
 P. *هَجَّ haj.* Rectitude.  
 P. *هَجَّاور hajáwar.* An assembly.  
 A. *هَجْر hajr.* Separation, absence.  
 A. *هَجْره hijrah.* Separation; the Mohammedan era.  
 A. *هَجْو hajw.* A satire, a pasquinade.  
 A. *هَجْوَع hujú.* Sleep, slumber.  
 A. *هَجْوَم hujúm.* A crowd, an assault.  
 A. *هَجْر هَجْر hajír.* The meridian, mid-day.  
 A. *هَدَى hudá.* The right road.  
 A. *هَدَايَا hadáyá.* Gifts, presents.  
 A. *هَدَايَات hidáyat.* Guidance, direction.  
 A. *هَدْر hadr.* Shedding blood.  
 A. *هَدَف hadaf.* A butt, a target.  
 A. *هَدْم hadm.* Destruction, demolition.  
 A. *هَدْنَت hudnat.* Peace, a truce.  
 P. *هَدَنك hadang.* A white horse.  
 A. *هَدْو hudú.* Quiet, calm.  
 A. *هَدْهَد hudhud.* A lapwing.  
 A. *هَدْيَت hadyat.* Conduct, method.  
 A. *هَدِيَّة hadíyat.* A gift, a present.  
 A. *هَذَا házá.* This.

- A. *هَذَام huzám.* Sharp (sword).  
 A. *هَذَب hazb.* Cutting, cleaning, purifying, flowing.  
 P. *هَر har.* Every, all, everyone.  
 A. *هَرَاء hurá.* Speaking indecently.  
 A. *هَرَات hirát.* Herát, the capital of Khorasan.  
 P. *هَرَأَس hirás.* Terror, fear, dread.  
 P. *هَرَأَسَان hirásán.* Fearing, dreading.  
 P. *هَرَأَسَة hirása.* Terror.  
 P. *هَرَأَسِيدَن hirásídan.* To fear, dread.  
 P. *هَرَأَش harásh.* A vomit; vomiting.  
 P. *هَرَأَشِيدَن haráshídan.* To vomit.  
 A. *هَرَأَنْجِه haránchi.* Whatsoever.  
 A. *هَرَأَنْكِه haránki.* Whosoever.  
 P. *هَرَأَوَال haráwal.* The vanguard of an army.  
 P. *هَرَأَيْنَة haráina.* Certainly.  
 A. *هَرَاب harab.* Flight, defeat.  
 A. P. *هَرَابِ har-báb.* Every chapter, every subject.  
 A. P. *هَرَبَار har bár.* Every time.  
 A. *هَرَبَان harbán.* Flying, flight.  
 A. *هَرَّت hirrat.* A she-cat.  
 P. *هَرْتُوَز hartúz.* Truth, speaking the truth.



A. *harj* هرج. Tumult, bother.

P. *har-já* هر جا. Everywhere.

P. *har-chand* هر چند. However much.

P. A. *har-jins* هر جنس. Every kind.

A. *harj-marj* هرج مارج. Anarchy, confusion.

P. *har-chi* هر چه. Whatever.

A. *hurd* هرود. Turmeric.

P. *har dú* هر دو. Both.

A. *hurdíy* هرده. Dyed with turmeric root.

P. *har-rúz* هر روز. Daily, every day.

P. *har-rúza* هر روزه. Daily.

P. *harza* هرزه. Absurd.

P. *harza-gardí* هرزه گردی. Vagrancy.

P. *harza gút* هرزه گوئی. Prating, a chatterer.

P. *har-sú* هر سو. Every side.

P. A. *har-šúrat* هر صورت. Every manner, anyhow.

*dar har šúrat* در هر صورت. In any case.

P. *har-kára* هر کوزه. A kettle; a courier.

P. *har gáh* هر گاه. Whenever.

P. *harkush* هرکوش. A watch, a sentinel.

P. *hargiz* هرگز. Never.

A. *harim* هریم. A decrepit old man; the mind, understanding. *harm*. Purslain.

P. *hurmuzd* هرمزد. Hormuzd, a king of Persia.

A. *harmá* هر می. Decrepit; dry wood.

P. *harnút* هر نوت. Fraud, deceit.

P. *harv* هر و. Brave, warlike.

P. *har-haft* هر هفت. The seven kinds of cosmetic used by women.

P. *hurín* هرین. An awful sound, a roar.

P. *hiz* هرز. Loose, flaccid.

P. *haz* هرز. Tribute.

P. *hazár* هزار. A thousand.

A. *hazár* هزار. A nightingale.

P. *hazár-pá* هزار پا. A centipede.

P. *hazár-chashma* هزار چشمه. A cancer.

P. *hazárí* هزاری. What relates to a thousand.

A. *hizabr* هیزاب. A lion.

A. *hazl* هرزل. Jesting, sportive language.

A. *hazaliyát* هزاریات. Jokes, jests.

A. *hazm* هزم. Putting to flight, flight.

P. *hazwán* هزاروان. Tongue, speech.

A. *hazímat* هزیمت. Rout, defeat, flight.

P. *hizdah* هزده. Eighteen.

P. *hazhídan* هزیدن. To dry, to wither.

P. *هزینه* *hazína*, or, } House-  
 P. *هزینه* *hazhína*. } hold  
 expenses.

P. *هست* *hast*. It is, exists.  
 Existence.

P. *هست و بود* *hast u búd*. A  
 rent-roll. -

P. *هستن* *hastan*. To be, ex-  
 ist, subsist.

P. *هستو* *hastú*. Truth, jus-  
 tice, rectitude.

P. *هستی* *hastí*. Existent.  
 Existence.

P. *هس* *hasar*. Ice.

A. *هسرت* *husrat*. Affinity,  
 kindred, uncles.

P. *هش* *hush*. See *هوش*.

P. *هش* *hish*. The plough-  
 tail.

P. *هشت* *hasht*. Eight.

P. *هشتاد* *hashtád*. Eighty.

P. *هشتادم* *hashtádum*. The  
 eightieth.

P. *هشتاد* *hasht-sad*. Eight  
 hundred.

P. *هشتادگان* *hashtagán*. Eight  
 each.

P. *هشتم* *hashtum*. The eighth.

P. *هشتم* *hashta*. Hanging  
 loose.

P. *هشتمین* *hashtídan*. To  
 whistle; kiss.

P. *هشده* *hushda*. Eighteen.

P. *هشیار* *hushyár*. Intelli-  
 gent, prudent.

P. *هشیاری* *hushyári*. Pru-  
 dence.

A. *هضم* *hazm*. Digestion.

A. *هضمی* *hazmí*. Digestible,  
 digestive.

A. *هطل* *hatl*. Pouring (rain).  
 P. *هاف* *haf*. A weaver's  
 shop.

P. *هفت* *haft*. Seven.

P. A. *هفت اقلیم* *haft iqlím*, or)

P. *هفت کشور* *haft kishwar*. )  
 The seven zones, i.e. the whole  
 world.

P. *هفتاد* *haftád*. Seventy.

P. *هفتادم* *haftádum*. The  
 seventieth.

P. *هفده* *hafda*. Seventeen.

P. *هفدهم* *hafdahum*. The  
 seventeenth.

P. *هفتصد* *haftşad*. Seven  
 hundred.

P. *هفتم* *haftum*. The seventh.

P. *هفته* *hafta*. A week.

P. *هک* *hak*. Full. Hail.

A. *هکذا* *hakaẓi*. In this  
 manner.

P. *هک* *hikak* or *hulakuk*.  
 Hiccup.

P. *هل* *hil*. Leave, desist,  
 let go.

P. *هلاچین* *halájin*. A swing  
 or see-saw.

A. *هلاس* *hulás*. Consump-  
 tion, phthisis.

A. *هلاک* *halák*. ) Per-

A. *هلاکت* *halákat*. ) dition,  
 destruction, death.

A. *هلال* *hilál*. The new  
 moon.

A. *هلالی* *hiláli*. Resembling  
 the new moon; crescent-shaped.

P. *هلاک* *hikinálan*. To  
 abandon, to dismiss.

A. *هلاک* *huláhil*. Deadly  
 (poison).

P. *هیلدان* *hildan*. To dismiss, abandon.

P. *هالدا* *halda*. A kind of corn.

*هالكه* *hilkah*. Destruction.

A. *هلم* *halumma*. Come on!

A. *هلم جراً* *hallumma jarran*. And so on, and so forth.

P. *هالدور* *halandór*. Trefoil.

P. *هالوجن* *halújin*. A swing, or see-saw.

P. *هاله* *hala*. Let alone! desist!

P. *هاله كردن* *hala kerdan*. To advance, to storm.

P. *هیلدان* *hilidan*. To dismiss, to abandon.

P. *هاله زرد* *halila i zard*. Yellow myrobalan.

P. *هاله سیاه* *halila i siyáh*. Black myrobalan.

P. *هالیم* *halyám*. Asparagus.

P. *هم* *ham*. Also, likewise.

A. *هم* *hamm*. Grief, care.

A. P. *هما* *hami*. A phoenix; (a fabulous bird, the shadow of which falling on a person's head denotes that he will become a king.)

P. *همه* *hamád*. All, whole.

P. *همس* *humis*. A friend, companion.

P. *همش* *hamish*. Astonished, confounded; mean.

P. *همیل* *hamil*. Equal; co-equal, alike.

P. *همان* *hamán*. Only, solely. The same.

P. *همانا* *hamáná*. Again; like.

P. *هماندم* *hamán-dam*. At that moment, suddenly.

P. *همانگاه* *hamán-gáh*, or )

P. *همانگاه* *hamán-gah*.

As soon as, that very moment.

P. *همانند* *ham-mánand*. Resembling; all as one.

P. *هم آواز* *ham-áváz*. Singing in time with another.

P. *همایون* *humáyún*. Blessed, fortunate. Imperial (from *ham* q. v.)

P. *همباز* *ham-báz*. An associate.

A. *هم پناه* *ham-páya*. A colleague; of equal dignity.

P. *هم پشت* *ham-pusht*. A companion, an assistant.

P. *هم پسر* *ham-páhlú*. An equal, peer; partner, spouse.

P. *همتا* *ham-tá*. Equal, resembling.

P. *همتا* *ham-tag*. A fellow-traveller.

P. *همچون* *ham-jang*. A fellow-soldier.

P. A. *همجواری* *ham-jawá*. Neighbouring, a neighbour.

P. *همچنان* *ham-chunán*. In that manner, so.

P. *همچنین* *ham-chunín*, or )

P. *همچین* *ham-chín*.

In this manner, thus.

P. *همچو* *hamchú*. Like, thus, such.

P. A. *همحال* *ham-hál*. A companion.

P. A. خدمت *ham-khidmat*.  
A fellow-servant.

P. A. همخواب *ham-khawáb*.  
A bedfellow.

P. همخوے *ham-khúy*. Of  
the same disposition or habit.

P. همداستان *ham-dástán*. A  
confidant.

P. همذان *hamažan*. Name  
of a city and territory in  
Persia.

A. همدت *hamdat*. Apoplexy.

P. همدرد *ham-dard*. Sympa-  
thizing.

P. همدل *ham-dil*. Unani-  
mous.

P. همدم *ham-dam*. An in-  
timate friend.

P. همدیگر *ham-díyar*. Both;  
each other.

P. همدیوار *ham-dicár*. A  
next door neighbour.

P. همدیهی *ham-dihí*. A fel-  
low-villager.

P. همذات *ham-zát*. Co-ex-  
istent, consubstantial.

P. همراز *ham-ráz*. A con-  
fidant, an intimate friend.

P. همراه *ham-ráh*. A fellow  
traveller; with, along with.

P. همراهی *ham-ráhi*. Society;  
companionship in travel.

P. همراقص *ham-raqás*. Danc-  
ing together.

P. هم رنگ *ham-rang*. Of the  
same colour.

P. هم ره *ham-rav*. ) A fel-

P. هم راه *ham-rah*. ) low-tra-  
veller.

A. همز *hamz*. Piercing,  
pricking.

P. همزاد *ham-zád*. Born to-  
gether, twins.

P. همزانو *ham-zánú*. Knee  
to knee, a companion.

P. همزبان *ham-zabán*. One  
of the same language.

P. همساز *ham-sáz*. Unani-  
mous; a friend.

P. همسایگی *ham-sáyagí*  
Neighbourhood.

P. همسایه *ham-sáya*. A neigh-  
bour.

P. هم سبق *ham-sabak*. A  
school-fellow.

P. همسر *ham-sar*. An as-  
sociate, a consort.

P. A. هم سفره *ham-sufra*. Sit-  
ting at the same table.

P. هم سنگ *ham-sang*. Of the  
same weight.

P. همسود *hamsúd*. A rose-  
bud.

P. A. هم شراب *ham-sharáb*. A  
boon-companion.

P. هم شکر *ham-shikam*. U-  
terine brothers (of the same  
mother).

P. هم شوی *ham-shúy*. A co-  
wife.

P. هم شیر *ham-shír*. A foster  
brother; a brother.

P. هم شیره *ham-shíra*. A  
sister.

P. هم صحبت *ham-šuhbat*. An  
associate.

P. A. هم سین *ham-'inán*. Ri-  
ding side by side.

- P. A. *ham-'ahd*. *ham-'ahd*. Coeval, contemporary.
- P. A. *ham-kadh*. *ham-kadh*. A pot-companion.
- P. A. *ham-kadr*. *ham-kadr*. Equivalent; of equal price.
- P. A. *ham-kadam*. *ham-kadam*. A companion, an attendant.
- P. A. *ham-kiryā*. *ham-kiryā*. Of the same village.
- P. A. *ham-kāsa*. *ham-kāsa*. A pot-companion.
- P. *hamagān*. *hamagān*. All.
- P. *ham-kun*. *ham-kun*. A companion in travelling or labour.
- P. *ham-kīsh*. *ham-kīsh*. Of the same religion.
- P. *ham-kunān*. *ham-kunān*. Every person.
- P. *hamagī*. *hamagī*. All, the whole.
- A. *himam*. *himam*. Intentions, aspirations. (pl. of *hima*.)
- P. A. *ham-ma'ū*. *ham-ma'ū*. Synonymous.
- P. *ham-nishīn*. *ham-nishīn*. An intimate companion.
- P. *hamwār*. *hamwār*. Plain, even, level.
- P. *ham-wāra*. *ham-wāra*. Always, constant.
- P. A. *ham-wisāk*. *ham-wisāk*. Confederated.
- P. *hamūn*. *hamūn*. The joists of the roof.
- P. A. *ham-waqt*. *ham-waqt*. At the same time.
- P. *hamūn*. *hamūn*. That very.
- P. *hama*. *hama*. All, every one.
- P. *hama-jī*. *hama-jī*. A beetle.
- P. *hamī*. *hamī*. The poetical and ancient form of the particle *mi* prefixed to the present and preterite imperfect tenses of a verb.
- A. *himyān*. *himyān*. A purse or scrip.
- P. *hamījūn*. *hamījūn*. In the same manner.
- P. *hamūd*. *hamūd*. Thus, in this way.
- A. *hamūd*. *hamūd*. Assessed taxes.
- P. *hamūdūn*. *hamūdūn*. Always; such.
- P. *hamīshagī*. *hamīshagī*. Eternity, perpetuity.
- P. *hamīsha*. *hamīsha*. Always, ever.
- P. *hamīn*. *hamīn*. Only; even this.
- P. *hamīnak*. *hamīnak*. Behold now!
- P. *han*. *han*. Gratitude; obligation.
- A. *haná*. *haná*. Here.
- A. *hanát*. *hanát*. Small things.
- A. *hanák*. *hanák*. There, in that place.
- P. *hanjír*. *hanjír*. Vexation; grief; conduct. A mason's rule; rectitude.
- P. *hanjírída*. *hanjírída*. To travel on.
- P. *hanjám*. *hanjám*. A vagrant, wretch.
- P. *hanjīdan*. *hanjīdan*. To vex, grieve, injure.
- A. *Hind*. *Hind*. India.

A. هندسه *handasah*. Geometry; the Arabic figures or digits.  
 A. هندسی *handasí*. Geometrical.  
 P. هندو *hindú*. An Indian.  
 P. هندواہ *hinduwána*. A water-melon.  
 P. هندوستان *hindústán*. } India,  
 P. ہندو باز *hindúbáz*. } Hindustan.  
 P. A. ہندی *hindí*. Indian.  
 P. ہنر پرور *hunar-parvar*. An encourager of science.  
 P. ہنر *hunar*. Virtue; science, art.  
 P. ہنر پیشہ *hunar-písha*. Virtuous; accomplished.  
 P. ہنر مند *hunar-mand*. An artist.  
 P. ہنگ *hang*. The understanding, wisdom.  
 P. ہنگار *hangár*. Haste, speed.  
 P. ہنگام *hangám*. Time, hour, period.  
 P. ہنگامہ *hangáma*. An assembly; disturbance, riot.  
 P. ہنگامہ کردن *hangáma kerdán*. To make a noise.  
 P. ہنگامہ کبر *hangáma-kibr*. Tumultuous.  
 P. ہنگامی *hangámí*. Temporal.  
 P. ہنگفت *hanguft*. Thick, coarse.  
 A. ہنود *hunúd*. Hindoos.  
 P. ہنوز *hanúz*. Yet, still, hitherto.  
 P. ہنوند *hanú-mand*. Shame, molesty.

P. ہا *hana*. Is it not? whether.

A. ہانی *hānī*. Light, digestible, wholesome.

A. ہانی *haní-an*. May it do you good! a good digestion to you! (said when anyone eats or drinks anything.)

P. ہیار *hanyár*, or } Con-  
 P. ہیان *hanyán*. } sort.  
 spouse, partner.

P. ہا نیز *ha-níz*. Is it not yet?

P. ہوا *hava*. The moon; a cloud; a fog.

A. ہو *hu*. The name of God, Jehovah.

A. ہوا *hawá*. Air, atmosphere, ether, the wind. Love, desire.

A. ہوا و ہوس *hawá u haw-was*.

A. ہوا ای نفسانی *hawá i nafs-ání*.

Lust, concupiscence.

A. P. ہوا پختن *hawá pukhtan*. To concoct a fancy.

A. P. ہوا پرست *hawá-parast*. Vain; a sensualist.

A. ہوا جس *hawá-jis*. Thought; carnal desire.

A. P. ہوا خواہ *hawá-kháh*. A well-wisher, a friend.

A. P. ہوا دار *hawá-dár*. Airy; a lover.

A. ہوا داج *hawá-daj*. Litters. (pl. of ہوا داج.)

A. P. ہوا زرد *hawá-zad*. Chilled, cold.

A. *hawás*. Libidinous.

A. *hawásídán*. To convene, to assemble.

A. *hawámm*. Reptiles, serpents, insects.

A. *hawámm ul arṣ*. The reptiles of the earth.

A. P. *hawámm i zarar-rasán*. Noxious reptiles.

A. *hawán*. A mortar; contemptible.

A. *hawáhi*. Follies, trifles.

A. *hawáiy*. Airy, idle, vain.

P. *húkh*. The temple of Jerusalem.

P. *húkhṭan*. To draw out, unsheathe.

A. *haudaj*. A litter carried by camels.

P. *húr*. The sun, moon.

P. *húraksh*. The sun.

A. *húz*. Creatures, men.

P. *húzán*. A narcissus in bloom.

A. *hawwas*. Desire, lust, ambition.

A. *hawwas-báz*. Indulging one's passions.

A. P. *hawwas-nák*. Ambitious, wishful.

P. *húsh*. Understanding, intellect, the mind, the soul.

P. *húshá*. Idle, lazy, slow.

P. *húsh-mand*. Prudent, wise.

P. *húsh-mandí*. Prudence, intelligence, wisdom.

P. *húshyár*. Wise, cautious, prudent.

P. *húshyárí*. Prudence.

P. *Húshang*. Name of the second king of Persia.

P. *húshídán*. To die.

A. *haul*. Fright, terror, dread.

P. *hül*. High, lofty, eminent.

A. *há'ulá'*. These.

A. P. *haul-nák*. Terrible, dreadful.

A. *haun*. Smooth, easy.

P. *hú-hú*. An owl; a dove.

P. *huteidá*. Clear, evident, open.

P. *huwír*. One who hopes.

P. *húya*. Shoulder; help, aid.

A. *húya*. She.

A. *hai-at*. Aspect.

A. *hayákil*. Temples; forms. (pl. of *haik-ál*.)

P. *hiyálidán*. To let fall; to dismiss.

A. *huyám*. Distracted with love.

- A. *هیت* *haibat*. Awe.
- A. *هَج* *haij*. A battle, combat.
- P. *هَج* *hích*. Nothing. This generally requires another negative, as *هَج* *هَج* *هَج* *hích na mí* *lúram*, I have nothing.
- A. *هَج* *haijá*. War, a battle.
- A. *هَج* *haiyaján*. Vehemence.
- P. *هَج* *hích-kúra*. Unfit for business.
- P. *هَج* *hích-kas*. Somebody; nobody.
- P. *هَج* *hích-gúna*. In no form or manner.
- P. *هَج* *hích-madún*. Perfectly; ignorant.
- P. *هَج* *haid*. A winnow.
- P. *هَج* *haidún*. Timid; covetous.
- A. *هَج* *hair*. The north wind.
- P. *هَج* *hirak*. A kid; a young camel.
- P. *هَج* *hirmand*. Humble; obedient.
- P. *هَج* *heizam*. Timber, firewood.
- P. *هَج* *heizam-kesh*. A woodman.
- P. *هَج* *hízán*. A beam, a joist.
- A. *هَج* *haizah*. The cholera morbus.
- A. *هَج* *haif*. Excessive thirst.
- A. *هَج* *haikal*. A temple; form, aspect.

A. G. *هَج* *haiyúlá*. (*η ὕλη*.) Matter; the first principle of everything.

A. G. *هَج* *haiyulání*. Material.

A. *هَج* *haihát*. Alas! a negative exclamation.

A. *هَج* *haiút*. Aspect, countenance.

## ی

*ی* *yá*. Y. The twenty-eighth and last letter of the Arabic alphabet, and thirty-second and last of the Persian.

A. *یا* *yá*. Oh, ah! or, either; a vocative particle.

A. *یا* *yá 'lláh*. O God!

P. *یاب* *yáb*. Find thou (from *یافتن* *yáftan*, to find). Used as an affix it implies possession.

P. *یابا* *yábá*. Finding.

A. *یابس* *ya'bis*. Dry.

P. *یابنده* *yabenda*. A finder, gainer.

P. *یابو* *yábú*. A pony.

A. *یاجوج و ماجوج* *yájúj u májúj*. Gog and Magog.

P. *یاختن* *yákhtan*. To draw a sword; to strike; to throw.

P. *یاخته* *yákhta*. Drawn.

P. *یاد* *yád*. Memory, recollection.



P. یاد آمدن *yád-ámadan*. To come to mind, to conceive.

P. یاد آوردن *yád áwardan*. To call to mind, to recollect.

P. یاد اوری *yád úwári*. Remembrance.

P. یاد بودن *yád búdan*. To remain fixed in the memory.

P. یاد دادن *yád-dádan*. To remind.

P. یاد داشت *yád-dásht*. A memorandum.

P. یاد داشتن *yád-dáshtan*. To remember.

P. یاد کردن *yád-kerdan*. To get by heart.

P. یاد گرفتن *yád-jiriftan*. To learn.

P. یاد کار *yád-jár*. A monument, keepsake.

P. یاد کاری *yád-gári*. Remembrance.

P. یار *yár*. A friend, lover, assistant.

P. یارا *yará*. A friend; boldness; power.

P. یارانه *yárána*. Friendly.

P. یارای *yaráí*. Help, remedy.

A. یا رب *yá rabb*. O Lord! O God!

P. یار باز *yár-báz*. A wanton woman.

A. یار رس *yár-ras*. Aid, help.

P. یارستن *yárastan*. To be able; to inculcate good manners.

P. یارش *yárish*. Friendship, love.

P. یارغو *yárg hú*. Strife, contention; litigation.

A. یارق *yáraq*. A bracelet.

P. یارکی *yáraki*. Power, strength, ability.

P. یارمت *yár-mand*. Friendly.

P. یاروی *yáruy*. A wound.

P. یار نامه *yár-náma*. Good actions; good name.

P. یاره *yára*. Power; a glove; gauntlet.

P. یاری *yári*. Friendship; assistance.

P. یاز *yáz*. A countryman, a peasant; yawning; growing.

P. یازابه *yázába*. A pickle.

P. یازده *yázdah*. Eleven.

P. یازدهم *yázdahum*. The eleventh.

P. یازش *yázish*. Gaping, yawning; desire.

P. یازنده *yázenda*. One who resolves and purposes.

P. یازه *yáza*. Yawning, stretching; trembling.

P. یازیدن *yázidan*. To yawn, to stretch out the arms; to wish, desire; to grow.

P. یازها *yázha*. Foolish words. vain.

A. یاس *yás*. Despair, hopelessness; fear.

P. یاسا *yásá*. A royal mandate.

P. باق *yásák*. Explanation, rectification.

P. باسان *yásán*. Fit, proper, worthy.

P. باسه *yásij*. A pointed arrow.

A. باسر *yásir*. Soft, easy, smooth, humane, kind.

P. باسمن *yásmín*. Jasmine.

P. باسه *yása*. Law, regulation; desire.

P. باش *yásh*. A kind of jasper.

P. باشه *yásha*. A foolish, useless fellow.

T. باغمه *yághma*. Prey, plunder.

A. بافت *yáfet*. Japhet, son of Noah.

P. بافت *yáft*. He found; income, earnings.

P. بافتن *yáftan*. To find; to obtain, to acquire.

P. بافته *yáfta*. Found, discovered.

P. بافر *yáfer*. A dancer.

A. بافوخ *yáfúkh*. The crown of the head.

A. بافوف *yáfúf*. Timid, fearful; old corn; active, quick.

P. بافه *yáfa*. A foolish speech; missing.

P. بافه داری *yáfa-lári*. An idle talker.

A. باقوت *yákút*. A ruby.

A. باقوت خام *yákút i khám*. The lip of a sweetheart.

P. باقوت روتان *yákút i raván*. Red wine.

A. P. باقوت احمر *yákút ahmar*. A red gem, a ruby.

A. P. باقوت كبود *yákút kabúd*. A blue gem.

T. باقین *yáqín*. Near, nigh to.

P. بال *yál*. A horse's mane; the neck.

P. باغ *yálagh*. A cup made of horn.

P. بالند *yál-mand*. A father of many children.

P. باود *yálúd*. The sea-shore.

P. باه *yála*. A cow's horn.

A. با لب *yá lait*. Would that!

P. بام *yám*. } A post-

P. بامه *yáma*. } horse.

A. بامن *yámin*. Happy, fortunate.

A. باع *yáni*. Ripe.

P. باوز *yúwar*. An assistant, coadjutor.

P. باوری *yúwarí*. Assistance; victory.

P. باوه *yáva*. Vain, foolish, absurd; losing.

A. با هر *yá hú*. O God!

A. P. بابكر *yabúk-gar*. A destroyer, a spoiler.

P. بان *yabán*. A desert; a forest.

A. بروج *yabrúj*, or } Man-  
A. بروه *yabrúh*. } dra-  
gora.

A. بيبس *yabis*. Withered, dry, producing nothing.

A. بيوست *yubúsat*. Dryness, aridity.

A. *yatámá*. Orphans.  
(pl. of *yatím* and *yatímá*.)

A. *yatím*. Lazy, indolent.

A. *yatmán*. Under age, a pupil, a ward.

A. *yatím*. An orphan, a pupil, ward.

A. P. *yatím khána*. A robbers' den.

A. P. *yatím i daryá*.

A. P. *yatíma*.

Unique; a large pearl.

A. *yathrub*. The ancient name of the city of Medina (مدینه).

A. *yahya*. The Moslim's name for St John the Baptist; the Oriental Christians call him *yuhanna*.

A. *Abu yahyá*. The angel of death (a punning title, meaning both "he lives" and "John").

P. *yakh*. Ice.

P. *yakh-bastan*. To freeze.

P. *yakhché*. Hail; a hailstone.

P. *yakhní*. Cooked, dressed; stored.

P. *yakhwar*. Frozen.

A. *yad*. The hand; power.

P. *yadák*. A led horse.

P. *yará*. Because.

A. *yará*. A firefly; a rod.

P. *yarágh*. A meeting, assembly.

P. *yarágha*. A reed made for writing.

T. *yarák*. Arms; accoutrements.

A. *yarbú*. A jerboa.

P. *yarghamál*. A hostage.

P. *yarghú*. Forbidden; quarrel, dispute; a bailiff.

A. *yarakán*. The king's evil.

A. *yarligh*. A royal mandate.

P. *yarmar*. Expectation.

P. *yarmaghán*. Curiosity, rarity.

P. *yarmak*. Money.

P. *yazdán*. God.

P. *yazdání*. Divine.

P. *yazghand*. Name of a tree; a hunting-dog.

A. *yazak*. The chief of the night-watch.

P. *yazla*. Hurt, detriment.

A. *yasár*. Left, the left side; plenty.

A. *yasárat*. Prosperity, happiness.

P. *yasál*. A garland of flowers.

P. *yasáwal*. Horseman; attendants on a man of rank.

A. *yastawí*. Equality. (Though used in Persian as a noun, it is properly the aorist of the Arabic verb *استوى*.)

A. *yusr*. Facility, lenity, softness.

A. *yusrá*. Prosperous; the left hand.

A. *yasuf*. A fly, a gnat.

A. *yasúr*. A gamester.

A. *yasír*. Small, little, easy.

A. *yashsh*. Glad, rejoicing.

A. *yashb*. Jasper.

P. *yashtan*. To supplicate, to intercede; to utter prayers.

P. *yashk*. A lancet or similar instrument.

P. *yashkarda*. A species of lute.

A. *yashm*. A gate.

P. *yashma*. Raw white leather.

A. *ya'shúb*. The king of the bees; a queen bee.

A. *ya'kúb*. Jacob, James.

A. *ya'ní*. That is to say, videlicet.

P. *yaghlú*. A frying-pan.

P. *yaghrá*. Plunder, spoil.

P. *yaghmát*. A plunderer, ravisher.

P. *yaghnágh*. An embroidered cap.

A. *yaktín*. A gourd or any creeping plant.

A. *yakí*. Circumspect, wakeful.

A. *yakbat*. Night-watch, sentry.

A. *yakik*. Cotton; anything very white.

A. *yakín*. Certainly.

A. P. *yakín dáshtan*. To be assured.

A. P. *yakíní*. Certain, unquestionable.

P. *yek*. One, once.

P. *yagán*. One, single.

P. *yak-andáz*. Of one standard, equal.

P. *yagánagí*. Singularity, unity.

P. *yagána*. One, sole, unique; a friend.

P. *yagániyet*. Solitariness; unity; kindred.

P. *yekáyek*. One by one; suddenly.

P. *yak-bár*. Once, one time.

P. *yakbáragí*. At once; wholly, universally.

P. *yak-barg*. Better, best.

P. *yak-bun*. Sweet basil.

P. *yak-pára*. Solid; one piece.

P. *yaktá*. Single, simple.

P. *Yak-tásh*. Name of a celebrated athlete.

P. *yaktái*. Unique.

P. *yak-chashm*. One-eyed.

P. *yak-chand*. *yak-chand*. Somewhat.

P. A. *yak-jihat*. *yak-jihat*. Of one accord.

P. A. *yak*. *yak*. Unanimity, concord.

P. *yak-dúna*. *yak-dúna*. a string of pearls.

P. *yak-dast*. *yak-dast*. Entire.

P. *yak-dast i jáma*. *yak-dast i jáma*. A complete dress.

P. *yak-digar*. *yak-digar*. One another.

P. *yak-dil*. *yak-dil*. Unanimous, uniform, with one accord.

P. *yak-dam*. *yak-dam*. One moment, one breath.

P. *yak-digar*. *yak-digar*. One another.

P. *yak-rang*. *yak-rang*. Of one colour; sincere.

P. *yak-rút*. *yak-rút*. Unanimous; of one face.

P. *yak-rah*. *yak-rah*. By one way, at once.

P. *yak-zabán*. *yak-zabán*. With one voice, unanimously.

P. *yak-zulá*. *yak-zulá*. By one rule, in one rule.

P. *yak-zamán*. *yak-zamán*. Contemporary.

P. A. *yak-sá'at*. *yak-sá'at*. Momentary.

P. *yak-sála*. *yak-sála*. Of one year, one year old.

P. *yaksán*. *yaksán*. Alike, equal, the same.

P. *yak-sar*. *yak-sar*. All, generally.

P. *yaksú*. *yaksú*. One side.

P. *yak-shamba*. *yak-shamba*. Sunday.

P. A. *yak-kalam*. *yak-kalam*. Together, at one stroke, all at once.

P. *yak-gúna*. *yak-gúna*. Of one colour, kind.

P. *yak-lakht*. *yak-lakht*. Of one key; most powerful.

P. T. *yaklú*. *yaklú*. Single, simple (thread).

P. *yakum*. *yakum*. The first.

P. *yak-nafar*. *yak-nafar*. One man, a certain person.

P. *yagúna*. *yagúna*. Of one; third.

P. *yakka*. *yakka*. One, singular, unique.

P. *yakí*. *yakí*. One, somebody.

P. *yakídan*. *yakídan*. To become one.

P. *yal*. *yal*. A hero.

P. *yalágh*. *yalágh*. Anything white.

A. *yalab*. *yalab*. A shield; a coat of mail.

P. *yaláí*. *yaláí*. The longest night of winter.

P. *yaldak*. *yaldak*. Milk and water.

P. *yalghaz*. *yalghaz*. The rind of a poppy.

A. *yalak*. *yalak*. White, clear.

P. *yalam*. *yalam*. Gluc.

P. *yalmá*. *yalmá*. A thing of great bulk, but light.











